المراجعة النهائية

3

الصف الثالث الثانوي

A1 Revision

Units

Great Expectations

Skills

Exams

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

المراجعة النهائية

A1 Revision

3

كل كتب المراجعة النهائية والملخصات اضغط على الرابط دا 👇

t.me/C355C

أو ابحث في تليجرام

👉 @C355C

@C355C

Contents

Part 1 (REVISION ON UNITS)

UNIT 1 : 5

UNIT 2 : 21

UNIT 3 : 38

Review 1 : 52

UNIT 4 : 61

UNIT 5 : 73

UNIT 6 : 86

Review 2 : 96

UNIT 7 : 104

UNIT 8 : 116

UNIT 9 : 128

Review 3 : 139

UNIT 10 : 147

UNIT 11 : 158

UNIT 12 : 172

Review 4 : 184

Part 2 (Novel (Great Expectations)) 195

Part 3 (Skills) 245

Part 4 (General Exams) 293

@C355C ابحث في تليجرام

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

PART 1

REVISION ON UNITS

كل كتب المراجعة النهائية
والملخصات اضغط على
الرابط دا 👇
t.me/C355C
أو ابحث في تليجرام
C355C@ 👈
جميع ... في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 1 Read All About it!

1 Main Vocabulary : المفردات الرئيسية

announce (n)	يعلن عن	mislead(v)	يضلل
appear (v)	يظهر	misleading (adj)	مضلل
authority (n)	سُلطة/هيئة	media bias(n)	انحياز الاعلام
block (v)	يسد/يغلق/يحجب	mention(v)	يذكر/يقول
balanced (adj.)	متوازن	nosy (adj)	حشري / متطفل
balance (n.)	توازن	objective (adj.)	موضوعي
bias (v/n)	تحيز / يتحيز / يتحامل	obtain(v)	يحصل على/يكتسب
broadsheet (n)	صحيفة رسمية	occur (v)	يحدث
casualty (n)	خسارة/فقد/ضحية	occurrence (n)	حدوث
cause (n / v)	سبب / يسبب	omission (n.)	حذف / إستبعاد/ إغفال
celebrity (n.)	شخصية مشهورة	permission (n)	إذن / تصريح
cheat (n/v)	غشاش/يغش	personally (adv.)	بشكل شخص
cheating (n)	الغش	piracy (n)	القرصنة
claim (v.)	يزعم / يدعي	pirated (adj)	مقرصن/مسروق
come out (v)	يصدر / يتم نشره	placement (n)	وضع شئ في مكان/وظيفة مؤقته
compensate (v)	يعوض	point of view (n)	وجهة نظر
constant (adj)	مستمر	prove (v)	يثبت / يبرهن
content (n)	محتوى/ مضمون	public (n)	الجمهور / العوام
court (n)	محكمة	publish(v)	ينشر
crime (n)	جريمة	publisher (n)	ناشر
criminal (n/adj)	مجرم/إجرامي/جنائي	punish(v)	يعاقب
current affairs (n)	شئون حالية	punishment (n.)	عقاب
deathly (adj)	مميت/قاتل	reason (n.) why + جملة	سبب لـ
demand (v/n)	يطالب / طلب	require (v)	يتطلب
digital (adj)	رقمي	rescue(n / v)	ينقذ / إنقاذ
exist (v)	يوجد	route (n)	طريق / مسار / مسلك
factual (adj)	حقيقي / واقعي	ruin (v/n)	يدمر / حطام
financially (adv)	ماليا	secret (n/adj)	سر / سري
former (adj.)	سابق	security (n)	أمن
highlight (v)	يبرز / الجزء الأبرز	shock (v/n)	يصدم / صدمة
illegal (adj)	غير قانوني/غير شرعي	shocked (adj)	مصدوم
impact (n)	تأثير	spin (v/n)	يلف / يدور / يغزل / يلفق / تلفيق
inaccurate (adj.)	غير دقيق / خاطئ	spread (spread-spread)	ينتشر / ينشر

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

incident (n.)	واقعة/موقف عارض/ حدث	strict (adj.)	صارم / حازم
including (prep)	بما في ذلك/شاملا على	summarize (v)	يوجز / يلخص
investigate (v)	يتحري/ يحقق في	tabloid (n.)	صحيفة شعبية
journalist (n)	صحفي	trapped (adj)	محتجز
lawyer (n)	محامي	volunteer (n/v)	متطوع/ يتطوع
leak (n / v)	يسرب / يتسرب	wait with bated breath	ينتظر بفارغ الصبر

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

put ... in place	يضع في المكان الصحيح	in her late 20s	في أواخر العشرينات من عمرها
follow the correct route	يتبع المسار الصحيح	be due to + inf	من المقرر له أن
long-awaited	طال انتظاره	travel past	يجتاز/يمر بجوار
find a chance for	يجد فرصة لـ	violate copyright law	ينتهك قانون حقوق النشر
receive a warning/punishment	يتلقى تحذير / عقاب	make a lot of money	يكسب الكثير من المال
ruin the surprise	يحرق المفاجاة	(be) likely to	من المحتمل
send .... by air/ship	ينقل بالطائرات/بالسفن	have an effect/impact on	له تأثير على
put...in prison	يحبس	have internet access	لديه إتصال بالإنترنت
give a lecture	يلقي محاضرة	do a job/sport	يؤدي وظيفة/ يمارس رياضة
make every effort	يبذل قصارى جهده	keep up-to-date with	يواكب/يساير
at a lower price/cost	بسعر/بتكلفة أقل	get anxious	يتوتر / يقلق
at midday	في منتصف النهار	pass through	يمر من خلال
by law	بموجب أو بحكم القانون	leave out	يستبعد
do an interview	يجري مقابلة	rely on	يعتمد على
keep ----- a secret	يحتفظ بـ ... سرا	sum up	يلخص / يوجز
do wrong	يقوم بعمل شيء خاطئ	in my view	من وجهة نظري

3 Synonyms & Antonyms مترادفات وأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
demand	يطالب بـ	ask for/call for/request	relinquish/give up
ruin	يدمر/يفسد	destroy/wreck / spoil	restore/repair/build
grumpy	حاد الطباع	furious / bad-tempered ill-natured/ irritable	good-natured طيب الخُلق
compensate	يعوض	make up for	
include	يُضمن/يضيف	add / involve	exclude يستبعد
nosy	فضولي	curious/ inquisitive	incurious/ unconcerned غير مبال
balanced	متوازن / عادل	fair/ unbiased / objective	imbalanced غير متوازن partial/biased متحيز

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 1 : كلمات الفصل الأول

behave / act	يتصرف	grumpy	متأفف / حاد الطباع
blacksmith	حداد	guilty	مذنب
commit a crime	يرتكب جريمة	file	مبرد
convict	مُدان بجريمة/ محكوم عليه / مسجون / مذنب	handcuffs	أصفاد/أغلال/كلبشات
get away	يهرب	jump out of my skin	أشعر بالذعر - الخوف
get my breath back	ألتقط أنفاسي	leg irons	أغلال القدمين
grab	ينتزع/ يجذب بشدة	marshes	مستنقعات/الأهوار
graveyard	مقبرة	roughly / approximately	تقريبا
frightened	خائف	set off	يبدأ رحلة

5 Notes : ملاحظات

- include + v + ing : يتضمن

-His new job includes travelling abroad.

- afford to + inf.: يقدر علي

-He can't afford to buy such an expensive car.

- عدد + إسم مفرد + اسم:

-He started a three-year apprenticeship.

- A few of the people: تشير إلي عدد قليل من الناس من مجموعة محددة سبق ذكرها أو معروفة للمتكلم والمستمع

-A few of the people in the room are my friends.

- A Few people: تشير إلي عدد قليل من الناس بوجه عام دون تحديد أي مجموعة

-A few people were waiting outside the cinema.

- In addition to + v + ing / noun: بالاضافة إلي

-In addition to studying for the exam, he worked part-time at a café.

◀ في حالة المبني للمجهول يليها being + pp

-In addition to being robbed, he was killed.

- جملة. In addition, + جملة : بالاضافة إلي ذلك

-He was robbed. In addition, he was killed.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. ------means illegally copying and selling someone's work, like movies, music or software.
   A Privacy B Piracy C Intimacy D Proficiency
2. --------------- are people killed, injured or harmed in an accident, disaster, or war.
   A Causalities B Faculties C Facilities D Casualties
3. A / An ------------ is a person who makes and repairs things out of iron by heating and shaping the metal.
   A blacksmith B mechanic C electrician D carpenter
4. A cheat is someone who ----------.
   A is reluctant to obey others B is receiving medical treatment
   C behaves in a dishonest way D makes sensible decisions

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5. A grumpy person ---------------.

A is easily irritated or annoyed
B enjoys the company of others
C is usually over the moon
D is involved in politics

6. A ----------- can be hard to read on the train because of its large size.

A tabloid B tablet C broadsheet D broad cheat

7. He was surprised to see his picture in a --------, even though he wasn't a famous person.

A tabloid B tablet C broadsheet D broad cheat

8. ------------ is never the right way to achieve your goals.

A Shaking B Choking C Chatting D Cheating

9. When the player pretended to be injured, some spectators called him a ---------

A cheat B referee C goalkeeper D dishonest

10. His poor performance -------- his chances of joining the national team.

A went down B increased C ruined D scored

11. We waited for the announcement of the winner with--------- .

A bated breath B bated breathe C patted breath D bated breeze

12. Your father was deeply------ not to find your name among the successful students.

A bored B shocked C delighted D promoted

13. Her mother's death came as a great --------- - it was so unexpected.

A shock B shocked C shocking D shockingly

14. He --------- to have sailed single-handed round the world but nobody believes him.

A claims B says C intends D demands

15. We were over the moon when Celia -------- that she was going to get engaged.

A announced B advertised C accused D demanded

16. All I ----------- is to find a suitable life partner to share everything with.

A blame B shock C cheat D demand

17. After the fighting -----------, the naughty student was suspended from school.

A lesson B incident C weapon D education

18. -------- is a difficult crime to punish because it is often committed online.

A Murder B Piracy C Theft D Terrorism

19. The child tried to-----------for hurting his friend's feeling by giving him his toy.

A demonstrate B translate C compensate D accuse

20. The firemen fear ---------- are likely to be found when they get into the burning house.

A fire B casualties C faculties D victim

21. --------- people are unhappy and dissatisfied, often for no obvious reason.

A Grumpy B Satisfied C Helpful D Uncomplaining

22. To find the killer, the detective had to--------the dark building for evidence.

A murder B imprison C conjugate D investigate

23. A snowstorm covered the motorway. So, some drivers were --------- in their cars.

A tripped B trapped C wrapped D scrapped

24. The teacher was upset that someone had -------------- the answers to the homework.

A licked B lacked C leaked D looked

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

25. All daily newspapers -------------- the photos of the bank robbers.
Ⓐ published Ⓑ spread Ⓒ came out Ⓓ came down

26. The first edition of that dictionary--------- in 1990.
Ⓐ published Ⓑ spread Ⓒ came out Ⓓ came down

27. Being a talented teacher, his good reputation-------- all over the city.
Ⓐ learned Ⓑ published Ⓒ spread Ⓓ speeded

28. The wind ------------ the boat so that it deifted off course towards the rocky shore.
Ⓐ spun Ⓑ set off Ⓒ rode Ⓓ caught

29. Working as a------, the man managed to forge a bar of iron into a hook.
Ⓐ wordsmith Ⓑ goldsmith Ⓒ blacksmith Ⓓ silversmith

30. Several earthquakes have--------near the mountain, causing a landslide.
Ⓐ occurred Ⓑ took place Ⓒ exploded Ⓓ blown

31. Teaching isn't very---------rewarding, but it can instill moral values in children.
Ⓐ morally Ⓑ personally Ⓒ financially Ⓓ peacefully

32. With the------fitted to his legs, the prisoner couldn't run away.
Ⓐ leg-irons Ⓑ leg-pulls Ⓒ leg-boots Ⓓ leg-ups

33. The child almost fell off his chair, but his mother----his arm at the last second.
Ⓐ graded Ⓑ injured Ⓒ gaped Ⓓ grabbed

34. Some experts believe that unemployment--------- go on rising this year.
Ⓐ likely Ⓑ is likely to Ⓒ is to likely Ⓓ likely to

35. Many people find it difficult to get the right--------between work and free time.
Ⓐ weight Ⓑ balance Ⓒ employment Ⓓ money

36. Showing ---------- against males, the presenter interviewed only female guests.
Ⓐ programme Ⓑ host Ⓒ basis Ⓓ bias

37. Don't judge anyone at first sight because first impressions are often---------.
Ⓐ misleading Ⓑ accurate Ⓒ mislaying Ⓓ mispronounced

38. They decided to build a -------- for their departed (راحل/ متوفي) friend.
Ⓐ backyard Ⓑ graveyard Ⓒ junkyard Ⓓ schoolyard

39. It's important for a reporter to be totally-------- when relating the news.
Ⓐ misleading Ⓑ inaccurate Ⓒ objective Ⓓ biased

40. The young girl rubbed her nails with a-----to make them look smooth and nice.
Ⓐ hammer Ⓑ file Ⓒ screwdriver Ⓓ drill

41. Mr Aly usually tells his wife that she's the ---------- why he's so successful.
Ⓐ cause Ⓑ reason Ⓒ result Ⓓ question

42. Ultra violet rays can --------- skin cancer if you don't wear sunscreen.
Ⓐ cause Ⓑ reason Ⓒ result Ⓓ question

43. The long--------- decision concerning the war is going to be taken soon.
Ⓐ await Ⓑ waited Ⓒ awaited Ⓓ waiting

44. A-------- instrument shows information as a row of numbers.
Ⓐ factual Ⓑ fictional Ⓒ digital Ⓓ magical

45. After so much rain, the field became a/ an----------; so wet an area of land.
Ⓐ marsh Ⓑ march Ⓒ desert Ⓓ ocean

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

46. Sagda has been grounded for two days for not tidying her room as a kind of --------.
Ⓐ accommodation Ⓑ operation Ⓒ punishment Ⓓ compensation

47. Mina did not follow the correct -------- and did not run as well as other students.
Ⓐ rate Ⓑ rote Ⓒ rot Ⓓ route

48. He --------- about cheating his friend out of money during the card game.
Ⓐ guilty Ⓑ innocent Ⓒ heavy Ⓓ weak

49. -------- the speed limits, the careless driver got a speeding ticket.
Ⓐ Accessing Ⓑ Reducing Ⓒ Violating Ⓓ Braking

50. My mum is a --------source of love, advice and inspiration that always guides me.
Ⓐ constant Ⓑ temporary Ⓒ non-renewable Ⓓ invaluable

51. Presenting a personal opinion as a fact is considered bias by-------- .
Ⓐ omission Ⓑ placement Ⓒ spine Ⓓ spin

52. As a writer, I don't leave out facts when writing or I'll be accused of bias by-------.
Ⓐ omission Ⓑ emission Ⓒ placement Ⓓ spin

53. Some brave------joined the army without being forced to defend their country.
Ⓐ young man Ⓑ volunteers Ⓒ mutineers Ⓓ weapons

54. Most of the traffic rules are set by passenger transport ------------ .
Ⓐ driver Ⓑ route Ⓒ authority Ⓓ author

55. There was traffic congestion because the road was -------- by an overturned truck.
Ⓐ driven Ⓑ blocked Ⓒ crossed Ⓓ repaired

56. At work yesterday, I felt so tired that my manager gave me------ to leave early.
Ⓐ permit Ⓑ permission Ⓒ omission Ⓓ promotion

57. Don't take this---------, but I think you need to have your long hair cut.
Ⓐ person Ⓑ personal Ⓒ personally Ⓓ personality

58. When the journalist arrived to -------- the interview, the player had already left.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ have Ⓒ make Ⓓ do

59. Fayrouz is very rich; she can-------- a lot of money from selling clothes.
Ⓐ gain Ⓑ win Ⓒ make Ⓓ do

60. No one is perfect, and we all ------------ wrong at times, but we can learn from it.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ have Ⓒ make Ⓓ do

61. I nearly------out of my skin when I heard a loud crash downstairs.
Ⓐ ran Ⓑ walked Ⓒ jumped Ⓓ looked

62. The accused was brought into the court in -------------.
Ⓐ handbags Ⓑ car Ⓒ handcuffs Ⓓ handbrakes

63. It's important to --------- up-to-date with everything new in your field.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ do Ⓒ behave Ⓓ keep

64. Our neighbour was sent to prison for a crime that he didn't ---------.
Ⓐ commit Ⓑ murder Ⓒ accuse Ⓓ imprison

65. Reckless drivers are supposed to ---------- punishment for their carelessness.
Ⓐ deliver Ⓑ receive Ⓒ give Ⓓ make

66. The school --------- every effort to help new students.
Ⓐ does Ⓑ makes Ⓒ commits Ⓓ sends

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

67. That evil man was ----------- in prison for attacking a woman with a knife.
A went B sent C put D taken
68. The-----had to find a good lawyer to defend him in the court.
A convict B witness C accuser D judge
69. They ---------- early in the morning for their long journey across the country.
A coped up B sat down C set off D broke into
70. I rely ------------- the internet to stay up-to-date on current events and trends.
A in B on C by D of
71. The goods are going to be sent ------------ air soon.
A in B on C by D of
72. Our company is offering a better product ------ a lower price nowadays.
A at B of C on D in
73. My father usually returns from work ----------- midday.
A in B on C at D for
74. Smoking in restaurants are now prohibited ----------- law.
A to B by C from D of
75. Being ------------, Yasseen usually pries into other people's business.
A nosy B noisy C misleading D digital
76. Ali remounted his bicycle and------off for school.
A go B start C set D begin
77. You have to ----------- permission from the principal before you leave.
A entertain B obtain C pertain D give
78. The police suspected him as he gave a / an -------- account of what happened.
A misleading B invaluable C accurate D honest
79. They hope the evidence will ---------- their innocence in court.
A prove B reprove C disprove D proof
80. In my --------, education should be free and accessible to everyone.
A preview B review C interview D view
81. The police should be trained to deal properly with the-------- .
A public B general C common D steal
82. After his retirement, the -------- president wrote a book about his time in office.
A present B former C constant D current
83. The police are still trying to catch the thief who managed to -------- during the robbery.
A get away B get off C get on D get behind
84. She was -------- at the thought of losing her job at the bank.
A fright B frighten C frightened D frightening
85. ------------- students in the class have already finished their project.
A A few of B A few of the C Much D A lot
86. In addition to ------------ for her hard work, she was offered a promotion.
A praise B be praised C praising D being praised
87. The new mall has several stores, ---------- a bookstore, a clothing shop, and a toy store.
A consisting B taking C including D containing

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

88. A ---------------- meeting is usually enough time to go over all the details in the reports.
Ⓐ two-hour's Ⓑ two-hours' Ⓒ two-hours Ⓓ two-hour

89. The fitness program includes ---------- five miles every morning.
Ⓐ running Ⓑ run Ⓒ to run Ⓓ to running

90. I try to avoid being nosy and respect others' privacy. The word "nosy" here means ------.
Ⓐ cheerful and forgiving Ⓑ not curious and ambitious
Ⓒ unenthusiastically waiting for news Ⓓ curious and inquisitive

91. Working late into the night often makes me feel grumpy the next day. The antonym of the word "grumpy" is ----------------.
Ⓐ good-natured Ⓑ bad-tempered Ⓒ badly used Ⓓ well-known

92. The Moon orbits the Earth roughly every 27 days. "Roughly" here means ------------.
Ⓐ seriously Ⓑ hardly Ⓒ harshly Ⓓ approximately

93. I didn't join them on their walk because I didn't want to ruin my new shoes. The synonym of the word "ruin" is --------------.
Ⓐ replace Ⓑ spoil Ⓒ restore Ⓓ regain

94. The robber behaved in a dishonest way. "Behave" is similar in meaning to ------.
Ⓐ act Ⓑ agree Ⓒ think Ⓓ refuse

95. I included some examples in my essay. The opposite of "include" is ----------.
Ⓐ conclude Ⓑ exclude Ⓒ add Ⓓ involve

96. Our neighbour is a grumpy man. The synonym of 'grumpy' here is-------- .
Ⓐ irritable Ⓑ bad-tempered Ⓒ ill-natured Ⓓ All are OK

97. Today's victory will compensate for last week's defeat. The synonym of 'compensate' is -------- .
Ⓐ putup with Ⓑ make up for Ⓒ look into Ⓓ concentrate on

98. I jumped out of my skin when the dog barked. This means that ----------------.
Ⓐ I had expected this behaviour Ⓑ The action terrified me
Ⓒ The action didn't surprise me Ⓓ I felt something rub against my skin

99. The climb was exhausting, but he got his breath back after resting. He got his breath back means he ---------------.
Ⓐ found difficulty in breathing easily Ⓑ faced the situation bravely
Ⓒ started breathing normally again Ⓓ shouted madly for help

100. She waited with bated breath for the doctor to tell her the test results. This means that she ------------------.
Ⓐ no longer expects that she will get the test results.
Ⓑ is waiting hopelessly to get the test results.
Ⓒ is in a nervous and excited state anticipating what will happen.
Ⓓ is sure she will get the test results.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Grammar

1 Past Simple Tense: زمن الماضي البسيط

1 التكوين

Positive الاثبات	التصريف الثاني للفعل + فاعل Ali bought a car last week.
Negative النفي	مصدر الفعل + didn't + فاعل Ali didn't buy a car last week.
Yes / no question سؤال بـ "هل"	Did + فاعل + مصدر الفعل ? Did Ali buy a car last week?
Wh-question سؤال بأداة إستفهام	أداة إستفهام + did + فاعل + مصدر الفعل ? When did Ali buy a car?
Passive مبني للمجهول	نائب الفاعل + was / were + pp + by + الفاعل A car was bought by Ali last week.

2 الكلمات المستخدمة

yesterday أمس	ago منذ	last week (year) الأسبوع (العام) الماضي
In the past في الماضي	Once ذات مرة	Once upon a time ذات مرة
One day في يوم من الأيام	just now توا	The other day مؤخرا
The last time آخر مرة	last آخر مرة	How long ago منذ متى
when I was عندما كنت	first أول مرة	This morning هذا الصباح
In + سنة ماضية	Then بعد ذلك	In old times في العصور القديمة

2 الإستخدام

•The ancient Egyptians invented a way of writing.	1 حدث انتهى في وقت معين في الماضي
•When I was on holiday, I went to the sea every day.	2 موقف أو عادة في الماضي
•It was very dark. He suddenly heard a strange sound.	3 سرد قصة في الماضي
•If he knew the truth, he wouldn't believe it.	4 حالة if الثانية
•First he saw the film. Then he had dinner and slept.	5 أحداث متتالية
•From 2000 to 2010, I worked there.	6 مدة بدأت وانتهت في الماضي

1 مع التعبيرات التالية للتعبير عن الحاضر I wish / If only I'd rather / It's (high / almost / about) time

•I wish I had a car now. •I'd rather you slept early. •It's time we went home.

7 التناقض بين العادات أو المواقف في الماضي والحاضر مع used to + inf. / was-were used to + noun / v. + ing

•He used to swim every day. He doesn't do this now.
• She used to play tennis when she was young.

8 مع ظروف التكرار التالية للتعبير عن عادات في الماضي always / often / usually/ never / every day

• He always went to the beach every day when he was young.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2 Past Continuous Tense: زمن الماضي المستمر

1 التكوين

Positive	الاثبات	فاعل + (was/ were) + V-ing Ali was buying a car last week.
Negative	النفي	فاعل + (wasn't/ weren't) + V-ing Ali wasn't buying a car last week.
Yes / no question	سؤال بـ"هل"	Was / Were + فاعل + V-ing ? Was Ali buying a car last week?
Wh-question	سؤال بأداة إستفهام	أداة إستفهام + was / were + فاعل + V-ing? When was Ali buying a car?
Passive	مبني للمجهول	نائب الفاعل + was / were + being + pp + by + الفاعل A car was being bought by Ali last week.

2 الإستخدام

•At 6 o'clock yesterday, I was studying.	1 حدث كان مستمر أثناء وقت معين في الماضي
•I was having a shower when the phone rang.	2 حدث مستمر في الماضي قطعه آخر
•While Ali was reading, Hala was watching TV.	3 حدثين مستمرين في نفس الوقت في الماضي

◀ لاحظ عدم إستخدام verb to be في الأزمنة المستمرة

•While he was in Cairo, he visited his old friends. ☑
•While he was being in Cairo, he visited his old friends. ☒

◀ لاحظ إستخدام حرف جر متبوع بإسم بعد while مع عدم وجود الفاعل

•While in Cairo, he met an old friend.

◀ لاحظ إستخدام الروابط التالية مع الماضي المستمر

While / When +	جملة ماضي مستمر	جملة ماضي بسيط	حدثين قطع أحدهما الآخر
While / When +	جملة ماضي مستمر	جملة ماضي مستمر	حدثين مستمرين في الماضي
			إذا لم يأتي بعد While فاعل نستخدم v. + ing
As / Just as +	جملة ماضي مستمر	جملة ماضي بسيط	حدثين قطع أحدهما الآخر
During +	إسم	ماضي بسيط / مستمر	أثناء / خلال
On +	إسم / V+ing	ماضي بسيط / مستمر	(بعد) وتساوي (When + جملة)
When +	جملة ماضي بسيط	ماضي مستمر	حدث قطع آخر في الماضي
When +	جملة ماضي بسيط	ماضي بسيط	حدثين متتاليين في الماضي لم يقطع أحدهما الآخر

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 Present Perfect Tense: زمن المضارع التام

1 التكوين

Positive	الاثبات	فاعل + (Have / Has) + P.P Ali has bought a car.
Negative	النفي	فاعل + (Haven't / Hasn't) + P.P Ali hasn't bought a car.
Yes / no question	سؤال بـ "هل"	Have / Has + فاعل + P.P ? Has Ali bought a car?
Wh-question	سؤال بأداة إستفهام	أداة إستفهام + have / has + فاعل + P.P? What has Ali bought?
Passive	مبني للمجهول	نائب الفاعل + Have / has + been + p.p + by + الفاعل A car has been bought by Ali.

2 الإستخدام

1 حدث تم في الماضي ولا يزال له تأثير في الحاضر :

- I've broken my leg, so I can't play the match.

2 حدث بدأ في الماضي و ما زال مستمر في الحاضر :

- I've done this job for 10 years.= I've done this job since 2012. = I still do this job.

3 حدث تم في الماضي ولم يُحدد الوقت الذي انتهى فيه :

- I have just finished the homework. = I finished the homework a moment ago.

4 يستخدم المضارع البسيط أو المضارع التام بعد الروابط الزمنية للتعبير عن المستقبل:

صيغة مستقبل + when/ as soon as/ after / till / until / before/ if + مضارع بسيط/ تام

- I'll leave the office when / as soon as / after I finish (have finished) my work.

5 يعبر المضارع التام البسيط عن أحداث لم تحدث حتى الآن ويأتي غالبا مع yet / still مع ملاحظة أن yet تاتي في نهاية السؤال أو نهاية الجملة المنفية أما still تاتي بعد الفاعل

- They haven't developed a treatment yet.
- Salma still hasn't won a professional match.

يستخدم المضارع التام مع تعبيرات مثل :

already / just / ever / never / yet / since / for / lately / recently / so far / thus far / until now / up till now / throughout history / over the years / In the last few years-months
It's (This is) the first ...(second/only...) time..

▶Since (1980/ May/ Friday / 3 O'clock / last week / the beginning of... / then / childhood / جملة في الماضي البسيط)

▶For (3 years / 7 days / 5 months / the last week / 3 hours / a long time/ a while / a short time / a minute / ages / as long as I can remember)

- Have you ever travelled by plane? • It's the first time I have been to this place.
- Egypt has made great progress in the last few years.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

● إذا جاء مع since فعل واحد يكون فى زمن المضارع التام أما إذا جاء مع since فعلين فالفعل الذى يلى since يكون ماضي بسيط و الآخر مضارع تام.

• I haven't seen him since last week. • I haven't seen him since he left for Cairo.

● يمكن أن يكون الفعلان مع since في المضارع التام في حالة إمتدادهما حتي الوقت الحاضر

• Since I've lived here, I haven't seen my neighbours.

● يستخدم المضارع التام إذا انتهت الجملة أو السؤال بكلمة before :

• I'm sure I haven't seen this man before. • Have you done this kind of job before?

● يمكن أن تاتي already في نهاية السؤال للتعبير عن الدهشة:

• Have you finished the report already? You are so quick.

● تستخدم since when للسؤال عن وقت بداية الحدث أما عند السؤال عن مدة إستمراره فنستخدم For how long/How long ---for

•How long have you been here for? •For how long have you been here for?
•Since when have you been here for?

● لاحظ هذه الصيغة : How long is it(has it been) since + جملة ماضي بسيط

•How long is it since he left Zagazig?

● يجوز استخدام never للسؤال في حالة التعبير عن الدهشة :

• Have you never been to Tanta? It's unbelievable.

● لاحظ الفرق بين التعبيرات التالية :

• Have/Has been to	ذهب الي مكان وعاد منه
• Have/Has gone to	ذهب الي مكان ولم يعُد بعد
• Have/Has been in	متواجد في مكان (منذ فترة مذكورة في الجملة)

● لاحظ التالي:

▶It's / It has been + مدة زمنية + since + فاعل + (last) + ماضي بسيط

•It's five years since I last met Mr. Samy.

● لاحظ الفرق بين استخدام (for) مع المضارع التام ومع الماضي البسيط :

•I've lived in Tanan village for 30 years. (مازلت أعيش فيها)

•I lived in Tanan village for 3 years. Then I moved to Cairo. (قضيت ٣ سنوات فيها ثم انتقلت)

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Abd El-halim Hafez was a great singer who------over 300 songs.
Ⓐ has sung Ⓑ sang Ⓒ was singing Ⓓ 's been singing
2. Mahmoud went to the café, sat on a chair and------------a hookah.
Ⓐ ordered Ⓑ had ordered Ⓒ was ordering Ⓓ have ordered
3. We------------a lot of fun during the party the other day.
Ⓐ have had Ⓑ had had Ⓒ had Ⓓ have been having

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4. My father------------for work just now.
Ⓐleft Ⓑ has left Ⓒ's been leaving Ⓓhad been leaving
5. I borrowed four books on gardening the last time I --------- to the library.
Ⓐgo Ⓑwent Ⓒhad gone Ⓓhave gone
6. Abdo------------a pretty woman last week.
Ⓐmarried Ⓑ has married Ⓒused to marry Ⓓwas marrying
7. Messi ----------- for Barcelona for a very long time. Now he plays for Inter Miami.
Ⓐhas played Ⓑ played Ⓒplays Ⓓwas playing
8. In those days many people-----------school at the age of 14.
Ⓐleave Ⓑ left Ⓒhave left Ⓓ were leaving
9. We -------------- on a picnic every weekend when we were in Bursa.
Ⓐwere going Ⓑwent Ⓒhave gone Ⓓgo
10. Amany------------visit her uncle when he was alive.
Ⓐused to Ⓑ got used to Ⓒnever use to Ⓓwas used to
11. My brother -------- playing tennis, but now he isn't interested in it.
Ⓐlikes Ⓑ did like Ⓒused to liking Ⓓwas liking
12. Shahd used to be grumpy, but now she------------ .
Ⓐwasn't Ⓑisn't Ⓒdoesn't Ⓓdidn't
13. When Ben first tried the diet, it was hard because he --------- eating so little.
Ⓐused to Ⓑwas used to Ⓒwasn't used to Ⓓdidn't use to
14. When she was a young child,my sister-----------chicken, but now she likes it.
Ⓐis used to hating Ⓑ used to hate
Ⓒwould hate Ⓓget used to hating
15. I'd rather you-----------out alone.
Ⓐhaven't gone Ⓑ don't go Ⓒdidn't go Ⓓ aren't going
16. It's about time you ------- how to swim.
Ⓐlearn Ⓑ to learn Ⓒlearnt Ⓓhaven't learnt
17. While ------ the match at the café, it rained.
Ⓐwatching ⒷI was watching Ⓒwas being watched Ⓓ were watching
18. My friend sent me photos while he -------------- away.
Ⓐwas Ⓑwas being Ⓒwas been Ⓓbeing
19. While I ----------- at college, I had a part-time job.
Ⓐwas Ⓑ have been Ⓒwas being Ⓓam
20. My cousin------his homework when I visited him, so I warmly offered to help him.
Ⓐhas done Ⓑ had done Ⓒwas doing Ⓓis doing
21. I ---------- a shower when somebody knocked on the front door.
Ⓐhad Ⓑ was having Ⓒhad has Ⓓhad been having
22. I waited at a nearby café while my car ------------.
Ⓐfixed Ⓑ has been fixed Ⓒwas being fixed Ⓓwas fixing
23. The injured ----------- to the ambulance while the people were gathering around the crime scene.
Ⓐwere being taken Ⓑhave been taken
Ⓒwere taking Ⓓwould be taken

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

24. We were chatting when we ------- by a loud noise.
Ⓐ interrupted Ⓑ were interrupting Ⓒ were interrupted Ⓓ have been interrupted

25. Most of the people in the village ------- at the time of the earthquake.
Ⓐ slept Ⓑ had slept Ⓒ were sleeping Ⓓ sleep

26. When he arrived, we------our lunch. I asked him to eat with us, but he refused.
Ⓐ were having Ⓑ are having Ⓒ have had Ⓓ had had

27. When my fiancé arrived, we------our lunch. We were waiting for him to arrive.
Ⓐ were having Ⓑ had Ⓒ are having Ⓓ have had

28. What ------------ when I phoned you?
Ⓐ have you done Ⓑ did you do Ⓒ were you doing Ⓓ B & C

29. What ----------- when I phoned you? You sounded very busy.
Ⓐ have you done Ⓑ did you do Ⓒ were you doing Ⓓ B & C

30. Unfortunately, I ------------- all my money already. What can I do now?
Ⓐ have spent Ⓑ spend Ⓒ was spending Ⓓ have been spent

31. I ----------- you since you were a kid.
Ⓐ have known Ⓑ have been knowing Ⓒ had known Ⓓ knew

32. Norhan ------------ her arm. It's still injured and she can't move it.
Ⓐ has broken Ⓑ was breaking Ⓒ broke Ⓓ had broken

33. She last drove a car three years ago. Since she had an accident, she ------- a car for three years.
Ⓐ didn't drive Ⓑ hasn't driven Ⓒ hasn't been driven Ⓓ wasn't driving

34. Oh, no! There's nothing to eat. My sister ----------- everything left in the kitchen.
Ⓐ ate Ⓑ was eating Ⓒ had eaten Ⓓ has eaten

35. I doubt he wants to sell that phone. He's only ------------ bought it.
Ⓐ yet Ⓑ still Ⓒ already Ⓓ just

36. Mostafa has ----------- to the bank today. Let's borrow some money from him.
Ⓐ gone Ⓑ been Ⓒ went Ⓓ came

37. They've argued ever since they ----------- back from their honeymoon.
Ⓐ have come Ⓑ had come Ⓒ came Ⓓ were coming

38. This kind of felucca------------since the time of the pharaohs.
Ⓐ is being used Ⓑ was being used Ⓒ had been used Ⓓ has been used

39. It's such a long time ------------Sama last visited her grandparents.
Ⓐ while Ⓑ when Ⓒ since Ⓓ for

40. Mr. Gamal has worked in Tanta for 10 years. This means that he------------.
Ⓐ no longer works there now Ⓑ moved to another town
Ⓒ stopped working there Ⓓ None is OK

41. Seleem has eaten five sandwiches------------ .
Ⓐ yesterday Ⓑ ago Ⓒ so far Ⓓ last night

42. Nobody ----------- of Lucas for a week.
Ⓐ has ever heard Ⓑ has never heard
Ⓒ ever has heard Ⓓ never has heard

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

43. It's the first time ----------- a complaint about the service we offer.
Ⓐ we ever had Ⓑ we've ever had
Ⓒ we've had ever Ⓓ we had ever

44. The dishes have -------------. Let's do something else.
Ⓐ already washed Ⓑ still washed
Ⓒ already been washed Ⓓ been washing

45. It is one of the most exciting matches I------ .
Ⓐ never watch Ⓑ 've ever watched Ⓒ will never watch Ⓓ was ever watching

46. This is the first time we-----------Koshari and it tastes delicious!
Ⓐ ate Ⓑ have eaten Ⓒ had eaten Ⓓ were eating

47. Mohamed-----------to Tanta. He intends to come back home next week.
Ⓐ is being Ⓑ has been Ⓒ goes Ⓓ has gone

48. Mohamed---------to Tanta two hours ago. He intends to come back home next week.
Ⓐ went Ⓑ goes Ⓒ has been Ⓓ has gone

49. How long ------------ it since you last visited a museum?
Ⓐ has been Ⓑ is Ⓒ did Ⓓ was being

50. How long ago -------------- you last visit a museum?
Ⓐ have Ⓑ is Ⓒ did Ⓓ was

51. I haven't met my dentist -----------. His clinic is full of people.
Ⓐ before Ⓑ yet Ⓒ never Ⓓ still

52. I -------------- haven't met my dentist. His clinic is full of people.
Ⓐ before Ⓑ yet Ⓒ never Ⓓ still

When, While, During, On...etc

53. -------------- in Luxor, we visited a lot of historic places.
Ⓐ On Ⓑ During Ⓒ While Ⓓ Just as

54. -------- my childhood, I played with my toys every day.
Ⓐ On Ⓑ During Ⓒ While Ⓓ Just as

55. -------- the baby girl was sleeping, a loud noise woke her up.
Ⓐ On Ⓑ During Ⓒ Until Ⓓ Just as

56. She burnt her fingers ---------- she was baking the cake.
Ⓐ while Ⓑ during Ⓒ on Ⓓ just

57. ------------- hearing the bad news, she burst into tears.
Ⓐ On Ⓑ During Ⓒ While Ⓓ Just as

58. She wasn't permitted to use her phone ------------ training sessions.
Ⓐ while Ⓑ as soon as Ⓒ on Ⓓ during

59. We were driving home --------- our car ran out of petrol.
Ⓐ when Ⓑ as soon as Ⓒ during Ⓓ while

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Ever & Never

60. A: Have you ------------ heard of Michael Jackson? B: No, ---------.
Ⓐ ever/never Ⓑ never/ever Ⓒ ever/ever Ⓓ never/never

61. Have you-----heard of Michael Jackson? I can't believe you don't know the king of Pop!
Ⓐ ago Ⓑ since Ⓒ ever Ⓓ never

62. Nobody ------------ read my poems before.
Ⓐ has never Ⓑ have ever Ⓒ has ever Ⓓ have never

63. This is the fastest car I have -------- driven.
Ⓐ ago Ⓑ any longer Ⓒ ever Ⓓ never

64. I haven't ------- met such a friendly group of friends.
Ⓐ ago Ⓑ for Ⓒ ever Ⓓ never

For & Since

65. Habiba has lived in Tanta ------------ the beginning of April.
Ⓐ since Ⓑ ago Ⓒ for Ⓓ while

66. Our problems have multiplied------------last year.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ ever Ⓒ since Ⓓ no word

67. Our problems have multiplied --------- the last year.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ ever Ⓒ since Ⓓ no word

68. Our problems multiplied ------------- last year.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ ever Ⓒ since Ⓓ no word

69. Menna hasn't traveled abroad ----------- the last earthquake.
Ⓐ since Ⓑ ago Ⓒ for Ⓓ while

70. I have loved music ---------------- as long as I can remember.
Ⓐ since Ⓑ ago Ⓒ for Ⓓ ever

71. The company has made more money -------------- it lowered prices.
Ⓐ since Ⓑ ago Ⓒ for Ⓓ when

Already / Yet / Still

72. Have you cleaned the house ----------------? It usually takes hours to do that!
Ⓐ just Ⓑ already Ⓒ yet Ⓓ still

73. Have you cleaned the house --------------? You'r so slow.
Ⓐ just Ⓑ already Ⓒ yet Ⓓ still

74. I haven't finished writing my homework for the science class ----------------.
Ⓐ just Ⓑ already Ⓒ yet Ⓓ still

75. I --------------- haven't finished writing my homework for the science class.
Ⓐ just Ⓑ already Ⓒ yet Ⓓ still

76. "When are you going to ask your boss for a raise?" - " I've talked to her twice ---------! I don't think she wants to give me one."
Ⓐ just Ⓑ already Ⓒ yet Ⓓ still

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام
ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

Unit 2 Her Story

1 Main Vocabulary

alternative (n)	بديل	innovate (v)	يبتكر
assume (v)	يفترض/يظن/يتولى منصب	inspire (v)	يلهم / يوحي
athlete (n)	لاعب رياضي	karate (n.)	رياضة الكاراتيه
attend(v)	يحضر	lecturer (n)	مُحاضر
award (n)	جائزة/يمنح جائزة	majority (n)	أغلبية
bar graph = bar chart (n)	رسم بياني	minority (n)	أقلية
celebrate (v)	يحتفل بـ	mission (n)	مهمة
challenge (n/v)	تحدي / يتحدى	noticeable(adj.)	ملحوظ/واضح
cheerful (adj)	مبتهج/بشوش	naughty (adj)	شقي / مشاغب
clinic (n)	عيادة	obstacles (n.)	عقبات
common (adj)	شائع / منتشر	obvious (adj)	واضح
compete(v)	يتنافس / ينافس	overcome (n)	يتغلب على
competition(n)	منافسة / مسابقة	patient (adj)	صبور
conclusion (n)	الخلاصة/الخاتمة	percentage (n)	نسبة مئوية
confidence (n)	ثقة	pharmacist (n)	صيدلي
consider(v)	يعتبر / يفكر في	physicist (n)	فيزيائي/عالم في الفيزياء
contribution (n)	مساهمة/مشاركة	podcast (n)	منصة أو إذاعة صوتية
court (n.)	ملعب/محكمة	prejudice (v/n)	إنحياز/تحامل/يحرض على
cross (adj)	غاضب/ساخط	purify(v)	ينقي
cruel (adj)	قاسي	qualify (v)	يؤهل / يتاهل
defeat (v)	يهزم	rank (v/n)	يحتل تصنيف/يصنف/تصنيف / رتبة
defy (v)	يتحدى	realise(v)	يدرك
demonstrate	يبين / يعرض	recognise(v)	يتعرف علي / يقدر
determination (n)	عزم/تصميم/تحديد	reflect (v)	يعكس / يُبين
disabled (adj.)	معاق	rise(v)	يزداد
economic (adj.)	اقتصادي	remarkable (adj)	ملحوظ/بارز
economical (adj.)	مقتصد / مدبر	role model (n)	قدوة/مثل أعلى
electricity (n)	الكهرباء	round (n/adj)	جولة / مستدير
equality(n)	مساواة	scholars (n)	علماء / باحثون
eye contact (n)	التواصل البصري	significant (adj)	هام / ملحوظ/ ذو مغزى

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

formula (n)	صيغة / معادلة	spark (v)	ينشأ / يطلق شرارته
generate (v)	يولد	speculate (v)	يتأمل / يتفكر
good-natured (adj)	جيد الطبع	suburb (n)	ضاحية
graduate(v)	يتخرج	stereotype (v/n)	فكرة نمطية ثابتة/ يضع في قالب ثابت
grateful (adj)	ممتن / يشعر بالجميل	tips(n)	نصائح
honour(n/v)	شرف / يشرِّف	tournament (n)	بطولة رياضية / دورة
impatient (adj)	غير صبور	treat (v)	يعالج / يعامل
inequality(n)	عدم المساواة	typically	عادة/في المعتاد
influence (v/n)	يؤثر / تأثير	unique (adj)	فريد

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

contribute to	يسهم في	in conclusion	الخلاصة
a key to success	مفتاح للنجاح	bring up	يربي
make history	يصنع التاريخ	insist on	يصر على
come true	يتحقق	hold back	يعوق / يمنع
(be) covered in mud	يغطيه الوحل	make a fortune	يجني ثروة
get an A in..	يحصل على درجة امتياز في	make eye contact with	يتواصل بالعين مع
fall from a swing	يقع من على أرجوحة	lose to	يخسر أمام
except for	ماعدا	qualify as	يتأهل ك
get into trouble	يتورط في مشاكل	go through obstacles	يجتاز عقبات
break down stereotypes	يقضي على الأفكار النمطية	obtain a PhD (Doctor of Philosophy)	يحصل على الدكتوراه
bring attention to	يلفت الانتباه لـ	generate electricity	يولد الكهرباء
make a contribution to	يساهم في	achieve firsts	يحقق الريادة
be a big inspiration to	يكون مصدر إلهام كبير لـ	get better grades	يحصل على درجات أفضل
raise a question	يطرح سؤال للمناقشة	in other words	بمعنى آخر
name ... after	يسمي .. على إسم	look up to	يقتدي بـ / يُقدر/ يحترم
(Be) prejudiced against	متحيز ضد	do sports	يمارس رياضة
win an award	يكسب جائزة / منحة	specialise in	يتخصص في
(get / have) a first in..	يحصل على أعلى تقدير	be thought of as	يعتقد كـ
The light is at the end of the tunnel	هناك أمل	make a speech	يلقي خطبة
win a scholarship	يفوز بمنحة دراسية	suitable for	مناسب لـ

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
confidence	الثقة	trust / belief	distrust/doubt
defy	يتحدى/يرفض/يعصي	challenge/ resist/ disobey	give up/ surrender
inspire	يلهم	motivate / encourage	discourage / out off
determination	تصميم/إصرار	perseverance/ persistence	hesitation
naughty	مشاكس/مشاغب	ill-behaved	well-behaved
achievement	إنجاز	accomplishment	failure
prejudice	تحيز / تحامل	injustice / bias discrimination	neutrality / objectivity Impartiality
obstacles	عقبات	hindrances / difficulties	advantage/benefit
overcome	يتغلب على	conquer	be beaten/be defeated
biased	متحيز	prejudiced	neutral/objective/impartial

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 2 : كلمات الفصل الثاني

ashamed of	خجلان (يشعر بالخزي)	bride	عروس
candle	شمعة	make (his) fortune	يصنع ثروة
veil	حجاب	grateful for	ممتن/شاكر
shake/shook/shaken	يهز/يرج/يرتعش	stir	يقلب/يحرك
have a gold heart	يتصف بطيبة القلب	have a broken heart	مكسور القلب/محطم الفؤاد
have a heart of stone	يتصف بالقسوة	have a change of heart	يغير رأيه
with a heavy heart	بقلب حزين	common	شخص من عامة الناس
proud of (n / v+ing)	فخور بـ	unkindly	بقسوة
tears	دموع	mist	الضباب

5 Notes : ملاحظات

- stop + مفعول + from + v. + ing: يمنع من

-They locked the door to stop us from getting in.

- insist on + v. + ing: يصر على

-He insisted on playing although he had a bad cold.

- aim to + inf.: يهدف إلى

-The company aims to increase its sales.

- aim at + v. + ing: يهدف إلى

-The company aims at increasing its sales.

- everyone / everybody / no one / nobody/ someone / somebody

◄ يأتي مع هذه الكلمات فعل مفرد أما في حالة إستخدام ضمير يعود عليها يكون ضمير جمع

-If everyone cooperates, we'll be finished soon.

- Everyone has their own ideas about the best way to bring up children.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. ------------- is a Japanese sport in which you must defeat a person using hits, kicks or throws.
   A) Soccer B) Basketball C) Karate D) Cricket
2. A ------- is a person who knows which medicines you should take to make you better.
   A) pharmacist B) patient C) physicist D) surgeon
3. We should all try hard to put an end to racial----------- .
   A) service B) justice C) prehistoric D) prejudice
4. Mr. Essam is such a generous man who is known for his voluntary-----------.
   A) tribulations B) contributions C) constellations D) damage
5. There's a popular--------about old people not being very good with computers.
   A) believe B) role C) stereotype D) honour
6. The----------- for winning the swimming race is a gold cup.
   A) ward B) award C) reward D) present
7. His love for physics led him to be the greatest-----------in his country.
   A) physical B) physician C) physicist D) psychologist
8. You have to gain practical experience before you----------- as a doctor.
   A) employ B) operate C) purify D) qualify
9. His working as a university----------gives him a lot of prestige among people.
   A) lecturer B) culture C) pioneer D) college
10. A clever teacher always seeks to be a good----------- for his students.
    A) roll modal B) rule model C) role medal D) role model
11. Mo Salah's success lies in his iron will and----------- .
    A) corruption B) contamination C) nationalisation D) determination
12. Decide what points you want to talk about, and------them in order of priority.
    A) rank B) qualify C) defy D) confide
13. Although he was a strong wrestler, he lost in the final-----------of the match.
    A) competitor B) contest C) around D) round
14. My boss is very happy with me as my work has shown a--------improvement.
    A) trivial B) significant C) minor D) worthless
15. It's the custom for--------to go to the hairdresser's just before their wedding.
    A) prides B) brides C) invitees D) students
16. I'm really----------- for the great assistance you have offered to me.
    A) shameful B) hateful C) grateful D) dreadful
17. Before using the bottle of juice, you should -------- it well to mix the contents.
    A) chock B) shock C) leak D) shake
18. ------------- in education can make it hard for some children to succeed.
    A) Minority B) Equality C) Inequality D) Majority
19. The teacher looked ---------- when the students kept talking instead of listening.
    A) cross B) cheerful C) dishonest D) pleased

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

20. Women are advised to go out wearing a---------- to cover their hair.
Ⓐ trousers Ⓑ shoes Ⓒ veil Ⓓ vein

21. It is generally ------------ that stress is caused by too much work.
Ⓐ consumed Ⓑ assumed Ⓒ resumed Ⓓ prejudiced

22. Coming first in exams, my brother------a scholarship to Cambridge University.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ beat Ⓒ won Ⓓ scored

23. The aim of the treatment is to help the patient to gradually -------- their addiction.
Ⓐ develop Ⓑ win Ⓒ overdose Ⓓ overcome

24. Your behaviour ------- the values you learned from your family.
Ⓐ infects Ⓑ reflects Ⓒ respects Ⓓ suspects

25. Tiredness is the biggest---in the way of my attempt to finish the work tonight.
Ⓐ technique Ⓑ alternative Ⓒ obstacle Ⓓ particle

26. Sarah couldn't ----------- the meeting because she was ill.
Ⓐ go Ⓑ attend Ⓒ bring Ⓓ intend

27. Hemingway is ----------- of as one of the greatest American novels.
Ⓐ considered Ⓑ regarded Ⓒ thought Ⓓ ranked

28. PhD is short for ------------.
Ⓐ Doctor of Philosophy Ⓑ Doctor of Pharmacy
Ⓒ Private Photographer Ⓓ Private Hospital

29. A good commander always---------his soldiers to defend their country bravely.
Ⓐ inspires Ⓑ discourages Ⓒ competes Ⓓ makes

30. Without my glasses, I can't .... faces clearly from a distance.
Ⓐ realize Ⓑ recognize Ⓒ organise Ⓓ specialize

31. She ------------- a fortune from her online jewellery business.
Ⓐ gained Ⓑ worked Ⓒ did Ⓓ made

32. It is a good idea to make eye ---- with the people you are talking with, but don't stare.
Ⓐ contact Ⓑ touch Ⓒ contract Ⓓ connect

33. The two players complained about the uneven ground of the tennis-----------.
Ⓐ coach Ⓑ court Ⓒ game Ⓓ referee

34. Omar made his trip home to----------- his promotion at work with his family.
Ⓐ celibate Ⓑ calibrate Ⓒ celebrate Ⓓ defy

35. After he inherited a considerable---------from his dad, he bought a Mercedes.
Ⓐ fortune Ⓑ cushion Ⓒ percussion Ⓓ money

36. Our neighbour is so---------- of his son's bad results in his exams.
Ⓐ proud Ⓑ ashamed Ⓒ pleased Ⓓ angry

37. It's morally wrong to----------- your father's orders.
Ⓐ advise Ⓑ defy Ⓒ disagree Ⓓ follow

38. A family planning-----is where people can be given advice about birth control.
Ⓐ clinic Ⓑ surgeon Ⓒ paramedic Ⓓ suburb

39. Cutting down the workers' wages in the factory----------- violent protests.
Ⓐ resulted Ⓑ reasoned Ⓒ sparked Ⓓ led

40. After Adham lied to his wife, he lost her----------- in him.
Ⓐ formula Ⓑ confidence Ⓒ qualification Ⓓ association

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

41. The writer is so imaginative that he can------------ new ideas and characters.
Ⓐinnovate Ⓑrenovate Ⓒinundate Ⓓthink

42. The hotel we stayed in was in a rich------, surrounded by awesome boutiques.
Ⓐsuperb Ⓑsuburb Ⓒcitizen Ⓓneighbour

43. Hydroelectric dams use water to------------ electricity.
Ⓐcelebrate Ⓑfight Ⓒexist Ⓓgenerate

44. Being so scarce, the treatment isn't available in the vast------------of hospitals.
Ⓐminority Ⓑmajority Ⓒinferiority Ⓓpriority

45. Manar is so------------ a girl that she finds it hard to hate anyone.
Ⓐhateful Ⓑbiased Ⓒgrumpy Ⓓgood-natured

46. His best friend's sudden death left him with a----------- heart.
Ⓐkind Ⓑbroken Ⓒfurious Ⓓpatient

47. A ------------ child behaves badly and isn't willing to obey adults.
Ⓐnaughty Ⓑgood-natured Ⓒimpolite Ⓓtolerant

48. Only a small------------ of people are interested in music.
Ⓐamount Ⓑquality Ⓒpercent Ⓓpercentage

49. My mother asked for a spoon to----------- her tea.
Ⓐmelt Ⓑstir Ⓒsteer Ⓓboil

50. Travellers are advised to find a\an----------- route during road repairs.
Ⓐfigurative Ⓑalternative Ⓒattitude Ⓓreplacement

51. They're trying to work out a peace-----acceptable to both sides in the dispute.
Ⓐdisagreement Ⓑwar Ⓒrecipe Ⓓformula

52. If you want to improve your English, you can download English-----------.
Ⓐpodcasts Ⓑpodiums Ⓒtripods Ⓓteachers

53. In which sport can you hit, kick or throw your opponent?
ⒶSoccer ⒷBasketball ⒸKarate ⒹCricket

54. Getting the highest-----in her exams,Salma received a reward from her father.
Ⓐdegrees Ⓑgrades Ⓒsigns Ⓓsignals

55. Measles is a------------ disease among children. Most of them suffer from it.
Ⓐpublic Ⓑrare Ⓒseries Ⓓcommon

56. You can be---------of your success, but don't be happy about others' failure.
Ⓐproud Ⓑaloud Ⓒpleased Ⓓashamed

57. Some managers are------------ against older people and tend to fire them.
Ⓐneutral Ⓑimpartial Ⓒobjective Ⓓprejudiced

58. It's medically known that each person's DNA is------------ .
Ⓐunique Ⓑphonic Ⓒprivate Ⓓpicturesque

59. It's the------------ job to prepare medicines for sale in a shop or in a hospital.
Ⓐpharmacist's Ⓑpatient's Ⓒ ambulance Ⓓsurgeon's

60. The young--------has been exercising so hard in preparation for the next race.
Ⓐjeweller Ⓑengineer Ⓒathletics Ⓓathlete

61. The man is so sensible that he can overcome the------------ he faces in his life.
Ⓐcountries Ⓑtournaments Ⓒchallenges Ⓓcourts

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

62. ------------ sport helps us to lead a healthy life.
A Making B Carrying C Exercising D Doing
63. Salah's talent has made him------------the best African Player Award twice.
A win B beat C gain D earn
64. Mahmoud hired a lawyer specializing------------ criminal law.
A at B on C in D of
65. She accepted his offer of marriage because he had a good------ though poor.
A heart B liver C kidney D fortune
66. Getting young people together will help to break----the barriers between them.
A of B down C out D over
67. Mr. Gamal was named---------the late Egyptian leader, Gamal Abd El-Nasser.
A such B after C to D as
68. A great wall of rocks and earth was built to hold ----------- the rising water.
A onto B on C off D back
69. Nobody raised any objections when we insisted --------- opening an hour earlier.
A into B on C over D at
70. She aims ------------- her degree by the end of next year.
A to finish B on finishing C at finishing D A & C
71. Everyone in the classroom was doing ---------------- homework.
A its B their C they D our
72. She went ---------- obstacles in school but earned a scholarship.
A through B over C any D on
73. Mohamed is a very kind man. He ---------- great contributions to charity.
A does B performs C takes D makes
74. The book ---------- many important questions that need to be answered.
A raises B arises C rises D arouses
75. These issues should be ----------- to the attention of the public.
A paid B brought C given D contacted
76. I've always ------------ up to my father for his courage and determination.
A ranked B admired C innovated D looked
77. His childhood wish to become a pilot ------------- true when he joined an airline.
A made B brought C went D came
78. There is nothing we can do that stops people from ------------ too fast.
A driving B drive C drove D driven
79. There was a power failure yesterday, so I lit a----------- to be able to study.
A light B bulb C candle D computer
80. There's such a ----------- improvement in the player's performance that he was included in the national team.
A minor B trivial C noticeable D sociable
81. In an emergency, the hospital can be powered by ---------- from a generator.
A energy B electricity C facility D stereotype
82. Rawan got a ---------- in maths. This was the highest mark.
A one B first C second D third

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

83. Manchester City ---------------- Liverpool in the FA Cup semi-final.
A lost B lost to C won D gained

84. Dreams can be considered ----------- for an artist.
A inspiration B an inspiration C a source of inspiration D B & C

85. He challenged his parents' warnings and climbed the tall tree. "Challenged" is the synonym of -------------.
A gave up B surrendered C qualified D defied

86. Success often involves a cycle of hard work and perseverance. "Perseverance" is the synonym of "-------------".
A deterioration B determination C carelessness D cleverness

87. 'Achievement' is a synonym of-----------.
A argument B accomplishment C nourishment D failure

88. ----------- is the antonym of 'prejudice'.
A Neutrality B Objectivity C Impartiality D All are OK

89. Lack of money is an obstacle to buying a car. The synonym of obstacle is -------.
A benefit B advantage C hindrance D tournament

90. Hagar can't overcome her shyness. The synonym of overcome is -------.
A recover B get over C achieve D apply

91. The article is biased against the disabled. The antonym of biased is ---------.
A prejudiced B cruel C naughty D neutral

92. After many hard days he finally saw the light at the end of the tunnel.This means that--- .
A something bad will happen
B he will reach the end of the tunnel
C he should have a lot of hope
D he shouldn't be optimistic

93. She has a heart of stone. This means that ------------.
A she is kind-hearted
B she has a broken heart
C she lives in the desert
D she is very cruel

94. My teacher has a ------------ heart; she is kind to every student.
A gold B bronze C silver D cruel

95. He had a broken heart when his team lost the match. this means that he is ---------.
A disappointing B happy C very sad D cheerful

96. He left his family ---------- a heavy heart to start a new job in another city.
A in B with C by D at

97. He wanted to quit but he had a change of the heart and kept going. This means that he ----------.
A changed his mind
B changed his heart
C changed his brain
D replaced his heart

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

الماضي التام البسيط Past perfect simple	الماضي التام المستمر Past perfect continuous
التكوين: ◀ مبني للمعلوم had + pp. ◀ مبني للمجهول had been + pp	التكوين: had neen + v. + ing
الاستخدام: ● يعبر عن حدث في الماضي قبل حدث آخر ويركز على عدد أو كمية ● I had read three novels before I slept. ● يستخدم مع أفعال لا تستغرق وقت طويل مثل (stop/ finish/ end / break down / arrive...) ● He was late because his car had broken down.	الاستخدام: ● يعبر عن حدث استمر لفترة في الماضي قبل وقوع حدث آخر ويركز على المدة ● I had been reading for three hours before I slept. ● يستخدم مع تعبيرات مثل all (day/ night/ weekend) ● When you phoned me, I'd been working all day.

● لا يستخدم الماضي التام المستمر مع أفعال الحالة ويستخدم الماضي التام البسيط بدلا منه (know/have/like/seem/belong...

● When my mobile was stolen, I had had it for 10 years.

◀ لاحظ استخدام الماضي التام بعد wish للتعبير عن التمني في الماضي

▶ I wish / If only + فاعل + ماضي تام

● I wish I had read the question more carefully in yesterday's exam

◀ لاحظ أن استخدام الماضي التام مع when يتوقف على أي الحدثين وقع أولا

● When he came to the station the train had left. (لم يلحق بالقطار)
= The train had left before he came to the station.

● When he had come to the station the train left. (لحق بالقطار)
= After he had come to the station, the train left.

◀ وتستخدم هذه الروابط مع الماضي التام كالتالي:

1 ▶ After / As soon as / When + فاعل + ماضي تام ➡ ماضي بسيط

● After (as soon as) he had eaten dinner, he felt better.

2 ▶ Having + p.p. ➡ ماضي بسيط

● Having cleaned up the yard, they took a rest.

3 ▶ جملة ماضي تام ➡ after that + جملة ماضي بسيط

● The secretary had typed all the letters. After that, she left the office.

◀ لاحظ صيغة المبني للمجهول Having + been + pp.

● Having been cleaned, the room looked nice.

4 ▶ Before / By the time / When + فاعل + ماضي بسيط ➡ ماضي تام

● Before / By the time he got the job, he had finished his training.

◀ في حالة عدم وجود فاعل بعد after / before / when نستخدم v. + ing

● After finishing his work, he left the office.
● Before getting the job, he had finished his training.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5 ▶ جملة بسيط ⟹ Before that + جملة ماضي تام

- The secretary left the office. Before that, she had typed all the letters.

◀ لاحظ أنه يمكن استخدام الماضي البسيط بدلاً من الماضي التام للتعبير عن الحدث الأول خاصةً إذا كانت أحداث متتابعة دون فاصل زمني كبير

- As soon as I heard, I telephoned him.
- He did / had done his homework before he went to bed.

6 ▶ Once + فاعل + ماضي تام ⟹ ماضي بسيط

- Once I'd read the book, I understood what she had achieved.

◀ تاتي till / until وسط الجملة ويسبقها ماضي بسيط غالبا منفي حسب المعنى

7 ▶ ماضي بسيط منفي ⟹ till / until + ماضي تام

- I didn't leave the office until I had finished my work.

◀ لاحظ صيغة المبني للمجهول قبل till / until

▶ wasn't / were / weren't + p.p

- He wasn't allowed to get into the cinema until he had got a ticket.

◀ يمكن أن ياتي قبل till/until ماضي بسيط مثبت وهذا يعتمد على المعنى

- We waited until our friend had arrived.

8 ▶ It wasn't until / ▶ It was only when + ماضي تام + that + ماضي تام

- It wasn't until I had met him that I knew the truth.
- It was only when I had met him that I knew the truth.

9 ▶ Not until + ماضي تام ⟹ ماضي بسيط في صيغة سؤال

- Not until I had met him did I know the truth.

◀ لاحظ استخدام no sooner/hardly /scarcely بين had والتصريف الثالث (pp.)

▶ ▶ فاعل + had + no sooner / hardly / scarcely + P.P + than / when/ before / when/ before + ماضي بسيط

- I had no sooner checked in to the hotel than I fell asleep.
- I had hardly (scarcely) checked in to the hotel when I fell asleep.

◀ إذا بدأت الجملة بـ no sooner/hardly/scarcely نضع الجملة الأولى في صيغة استفهام.

▶ No sooner / Hardly / Scarcely + had + فاعل + P.P + than / when/ before / when/ before + ماضي بسيط

- No sooner had they finished painting our new house than we moved into it.
- Hardly (scarcely) had they finished painting our new house when we moved into it.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

10 ▶ When / On + (V-ing)

● When / On seeing the policeman, the thief ran away.

◀ لاحظ استخدام الماضي التام بعد if في الحالة الثالثة

3rd

If + فاعل + ماضي تام ---➡ فاعل +(would / could/ might)+ have + P.P

فاعل +(would / could/ might)+ have + P.P ---➡ if + فاعل + ماضي تام

● If he had had enough money, he would have bought a car.

◀ لاحظ أننا نستخدم الماضي التام بعد (By + فترة دالة على الماضي)

● By last week, he had finished the report.

2 Adjectives الصفات

① درجة التساوي :

1- في حالة التساوي في الصفة نستخدم: (as + adj./adv. + as & the same + n. + as)

2- في حالة النفي نستخدم: (not (as / so) + (adj./ adv.) + as)

▶ Hassan is as old as Ali. = Hassan is the same age as Ali.
They are of the same age

▶ Hassan isn't as old as Ali.

② درجة المقارنة (Comparative) :

1- في حالة الـ comparative نضيف er في حالة الصفات القصيرة:

cheap ⟶ cheaper large ⟶ larger quiet ⟶ quieter

2- في حالة الصفات الطويلة نستخدم: (more / less ------- than)

▶ Hassan is older than Ali. ▶ Physics is more difficult than English.

ملاحظات

① يمكن إستخدام (less) قبل الصفات القصيرة دون إضافة (er) لتعطى معنى (أقل) ولكن لا يمكن إستخدام (more):

● The giraffe is taller than the antelope.
● The antelope is less tall than the giraffe. (Not: ~~less taller~~)

② يمكن عدم إستخدام كلمة (than) مع المقارنة إذا لم نذكر المفضل عليه أو إذا كان مفهوم من السياق:

● Who is taller, Ali or Ahmed? - Ali is taller. (Not: ~~taller than~~)

③ لاحظ أنه بعد (than) يستخدم ضمير فاعل إذا كان بعده فعل / ونستخدم ضمير مفعول إذا لم يأتي بعده فعل:

● Ali is taller than I am. ● Ali is taller than me.

④ يمكن إستخدام الظروف التالية قبل صفات المقارنة لتقوية أو إضعاف الصفة:

much: كثيراً /a lot: كثيراً /far: كثيراً /even: كثيراً /a little: قليلاً /a bit: قليلاً /slightly: بدرجة طفيفة

● He is a bit stronger than me. ● It is much more expensive.

⑤ لاحظ أنه يمكن إستخدام (The) مع صفات المقارنة فى حالتين:

Ⓐ مع قاعدة (كلما....كلما...) للتعبير عن السبب والنتيجة وتتكون كالتالى:

The + صيغة مقارنة + جملة السبب ......, The + صيغة مقارنة + جملة النتيجة

● The more people need something, the cheaper it will be.
● The more helpful you get, The happier you will be.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Ⓑ- عندما تشير للتفضيل في مجموعة من طرفين فقط ويأتي عادة بعدها (of):

- He is the taller of the two boys.
- This is the more interesting of the two books we have read.

ملاحظات

❶ درجة التفضيل العليا (Superlative) :

❶ في حالة الـ Superlative عند وجود صفات قصيرة تتكون صيغة التفضيل من: (The [adj] + est)

❷ عند وجود صفات طويلة نستخدم: (The most / least [+adj].)

- ▶ Abdo is the tallest student in the school.
- ▶ Physics is the most difficult subject.

❸ يمكن إستخدام (the least) قبل الصفات القصيرة ولكن لا يمكن إستخدام (more/ most) مع صفات من مقطع واحد:

- ▶ Ali is the least tall in the class.

❹ يجب إستخدام صفة التفضيل بدون (the) عندما يسبقها صفة ملكية (my/his/her/its/our/your/their) أو الملكية ('s) أو الأعداد الترتيبية (the first / the second / the last / the only....) :

- M. Salah is Egypt's fastest player.
- Cairo is the first largest city in Africa.
- Omar and Ahmed are my dearest friends.

❺ بعد صفة التفضيل يمكننا استخدام حرف الجر in (يليه مفرد/مكان) وحرف الجر of (يليه جمع/وقت)

- Ali is the tallest in the class / of his friends.

❻ يمكن أن تسبق صفة التفضيل ب by far / by far and away / much / quite

- Yossif is by far the cleverest boy in the class.

❼ لاحظ بعض الصفات الشاذة

الصفة	المعنى	صيغة المقارنة	صيغة التفضيل العليا
good	جيد	better than: أفضل من	the best: الأفضل
bad	سيء	worse than: أسوأ من	the worst: الأسوأ
much / many	كثير (كمية / عدد)	more than	the most
far	بعيد	farther than: أبعد further than: أبعد/ أكثر	the farthest: الأبعد the furthest: الأبعد - الأكثر
little	قليل (كمية)	less than	the least
fore	سابق	former: أسبق	the first: الأول
late	متأخر	later: أكثر تأخرا latter: الآخر / الثاني	the latest: الأكثر تأخرا the last: الأخير

-Ali is a good student.
-Ali is better than Ahmed.
-Ali is the best student in class.

◀ تستخدم الصفتين (farther / further) عند مقارنة المسافات المادية دون فرق ، بينما تستخدم (further) فقط عند الحديث عن مسافات معنوية ، او بمعنى (أكثر):

- I have to travel further/farther to work now.
- This crime needs further investigation. (NOT: farther)

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. After Ahmed --------- five chapters, he closed the book and went to sleep.
Ⓐ have read Ⓑ had read Ⓒ had been reading Ⓓ was reading

2. After --------- the flat, Rania took a rest.
Ⓐ cleaning Ⓑ being cleaned Ⓒ she has cleaned Ⓓ had cleaned

3. After -------- by Rania, the flat looked tidy.
Ⓐ cleaning Ⓑ being cleaned Ⓒ it has been cleaned Ⓓ had been cleaned

4. The fridge remained in good condition after --------------- for 20 years or so.
Ⓐ used Ⓑ had used Ⓒ having used Ⓓ having been used

5. After the race --------------, the celebration began.
Ⓐ had been won Ⓑ is won Ⓒ will be won Ⓓ has been won

6. Ebrahim ordered a cup of tea----------- he'd had his lunch.
Ⓐ before Ⓑ by the time Ⓒ after Ⓓ Before that

7. After doing her homework, Salma ------------ it in to the teacher.
Ⓐ handed Ⓑ had handed Ⓒ has handed Ⓓ had been handing

8. Having------------ the car, the mechanic started it.
Ⓐ being repairing Ⓑ repaired Ⓒ been repaired Ⓓ be repaired

9. Having------------, the car worked well.
Ⓐ being repairing Ⓑ repaired Ⓒ been repaired Ⓓ had repaired

10. Fawzy----------- done many things before he played video games.
Ⓐ has Ⓑ had Ⓒ was Ⓓ did

11. Ebrahim ordered a cup of tea. ------------, he'd had his lunch.
Ⓐ Before Ⓑ By the time Ⓒ After that Ⓓ Before that

12. Ebrahim'd had his lunch. ------------, he ordered a cup of tea.
Ⓐ Before Ⓑ By the time Ⓒ After that Ⓓ Before that

13. He booked a flight as soon as he ----------- the visa.
Ⓐ has received Ⓑ 's been receiving Ⓒ had received Ⓓ had been receiving

14. As soon as we got out of the car, it ------------ raining.
Ⓐ has started Ⓑ started Ⓒ had started Ⓓ had been starting

15. The money------------ to the bank before it was stolen.
Ⓐ has taken Ⓑ has been taken Ⓒ had been taken Ⓓ had been taking

16. The money------------to the bank as soon as they found it.
Ⓐ has taken Ⓑ was taken Ⓒ had been taken Ⓓ had been taking

17. The bus left when I had reached the station. This means that I------------ it.
Ⓐ did miss Ⓑ did catch Ⓒ didn't catch Ⓓ None is OK

18. When I arrived at the airport, I realized I ----------- my passport.
Ⓐ forget Ⓑ have forgotten
Ⓒ had been forgetting Ⓓ had forgotten

19. Dalia didn't send me the file until she ------------ home.
Ⓐ has returned Ⓑ 's been returned Ⓒ had returned Ⓓ had been returning

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

20. Not until every single reporter had gone, ---------- outside his front door again.
A did he step B he stepped C stepped he D he did step

21. It wasn't ---------- I'd cleaned the flat that I went out.
A after B having C by the time D until

22. It was only when she'd remembered the accident---------- she cried.
A than B that C when D as soon as

23. No sooner --------- my shoes off than I found out we had to leave again.
A had I taken B I had taken C had I been taking D had I been taken

24. No sooner---------- in the town than he was robbed of his money.
A he arrived B have he arrived C had he arrived D he'd been arriving

25. Mr.Ehab had---------- finished his speech when his students began to clap.
A no sooner B hardly C scarcely D B & C

26. She didn't come on time ------ she had had a car crash.
A until B since C because of D till

27. What if he ----------- his job? What would his wife have said?
A has lost B lost C had lost D had been losing

28. I regret helping him during the exam. If only I -------------- him.
A had helped B didn't help C hadn't helped D helped

29. The little girl started to cry. She ---------- her doll, and no one was able to find it for her.
A has lost B had lost C was losing D was lost

30. I --------- my ankle, so I couldn't go skiing last year.
A have broken B have been breaking
C had broken D had been breaking

31. I watched that film last week. I ----------- it since I was a university student.
A didn't watch B haven't watched C hadn't watched D wasn't watching

32. I wish I ---------- so much money last month to be able to buy the bike.
A spent B didn't spend C had spent D hadn't spent

33. -------------- her for a long time before they got married?
A Has he been knowing B Has he known
C Had he been knowing D Had he known

34. Before my father returned home, I---------- at home for three hours.
A has been B was being C had been D had been being

35. I was really sad when the thieves stole my car; I----------- it for years.
A have been owning B have owned C had been owning D had owned

36. The motorcycle--------- to Youssef for years before he sold it.
A has belonged B had belonged C had been belonging D was belonging

37. She was a professional writer. She --------- novels ever since she was 17.
A wrote B has been writing C had been writing D was writing

38. I was very happy when I found my documents. I ---------- for them for hours.
A look B have looked C was looking D had been looking

39. I finally reached Abdo. I---------- him all day.
A had been calling B have called C had been called D have been calling

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

40. My car------------ for two hours before I went to the store.
A had washed B had been washing C had been washed D has been washed

41. Esraa said she wouldn't have felt so tired if she----------- so late.
A didn't work B hasn't been working
C doesn't work D hadn't been working

42. My roommate was upset; he---------- for half an hour.
A has waited B had been waiting
C had waited D has been waiting

43. Safa's eyes were red. It was obvious that she ----------- .
A has cried B has been crying
C had been cried D had been crying

44. We----------- him for this race for months before he decided to quit.
A had preparing B had prepared
C had been prepared D had been preparing

45. They had been running for 15 minutes when the storm suddenly----------- .
A has broken B had broken
C broke D had been breaking

46. I could smell cigarettes. Somebody --------------.
A has smoked B has been smoking
C had been smoking D had been smoked

47. Suddenly, my car broke down. I wasn't surprised. It--------well for a long time.
A hasn't been running B hadn't been running
C had been running D wasn't running

48. Eyad ----------- to sit down since he had been standing all day at work.
A wants B wanted C had wanted D had been wanting

49. The Roman Empire ----------- for over a thousand years when it collapsed.
A has existed B has been existing C had existed D had been existing

50. When the emergency services arrived, the survivors of the air crash ---------- for days.
A have been waiting B had been waiting
C were waiting D are used to waiting

51. It was six o'clock and he was bored because he -------- for two hours.
A had waited B has been waiting C is waiting D had been waiting

52. When I first met Emily, she ------------ in this city for 20 years.
A was living B lived C had been living D has been living

53. She ------------- the house when I went to her after a long time.
A will be cleaning B had been cleaning
C has been cleaning D has cleaned

54. Clare can't run ---------- as her brother, who has very long legs.
A quicker B as quickly C more quick D as quick

55. Joe really takes after his father.'
Yes, he has the same personality. He's certainly ------------- his dad.'
A funny as B not as funny C as funny D as funny as

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

56. The human brain can do many creative jobs ------------ a computer.
Ⓐ better than Ⓑ as best as Ⓒ as good as Ⓓ more well than

57. 'Don't you remember meeting me before?'
'I'm sorry, my memory is getting -------------- as I get older.'
Ⓐ worse Ⓑ more bad Ⓒ as bad Ⓓ worst

58. After a few weeks in bed with a broken leg, Dad was not --------- fit as he usually is.
Ⓐ then Ⓑ more Ⓒ so Ⓓ very

59. My car is as modern as----------.
Ⓐ you Ⓑ you do Ⓒ your Ⓓ yours

60. Samy is faster than----------.
Ⓐ me Ⓑ I do Ⓒ I am Ⓓ A & C

61. Samy runs faster than---------.
Ⓐ me Ⓑ I do Ⓒ I am Ⓓ A & B

62. I don't have as---------- jewellery as you do.
Ⓐ more Ⓑ many Ⓒ less Ⓓ much

63. I don't have as---------- jewels as you do.
Ⓐ more Ⓑ many Ⓒ less Ⓓ much

64. Being so modest, Abdo thinks he's ----------- than me, but I don't agree.
Ⓐ smart Ⓑ more smart Ⓒ smarter Ⓓ less smart

65. Being so arrogant, Abdo thinks he's ----------- than me, but I don't agree.
Ⓐ smart Ⓑ more smart Ⓒ smarter Ⓓ less smart

66. Rana arrived at school---------- I did, so she wasn't allowed into the class.
Ⓐ earlier as Ⓑ later as Ⓒ as early as Ⓓ later than

67. Australia is big, but Canada is---------.
Ⓐ big Ⓑ bigger Ⓒ biggest Ⓓ bigger than

68. My brother thinks that this restaurant is--------- than that restaurant.
Ⓐ more bad Ⓑ badly Ⓒ worse Ⓓ badder

69. For--------- details, contact us at once.
Ⓐ far Ⓑ farther Ⓒ further Ⓓ the farthest

70. Faris introduced two friends to me. The--------- seems much smarter.
Ⓐ late Ⓑ latest Ⓒ latter Ⓓ later

71. Some students say that German is--------- easier than French.
Ⓐ more Ⓑ very Ⓒ less Ⓓ far

72. Ronaldo is the world's--------- famous player.
Ⓐ best Ⓑ most Ⓒ the best Ⓓ the most

73. Mahmoud is ---------- the most hard-working worker in the factory.
Ⓐ a lot Ⓑ far Ⓒ a bit Ⓓ by far

74. Mostafa and Samy are the same----------. They are as tall as each other.
Ⓐ length Ⓑ weight Ⓒ height Ⓓ speed

75. Afsha is currently the best player---------- the Egyptian league.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ at Ⓒ of Ⓓ than

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

76. Osama is the strongest person--------- all his friends.
A in B between C of D than
77. Which is more difficult, physics---------- chemistry?
A than B then C or D of
78. Alaa is so studious that she's got the second---------- marks in the class
A highest B the highest C higher D the higher
79. Laila is---------- of the two friends.
A more young B youngest C younger D the younger
80. Your dog runs ---------- than Ola's dog.
A fast B faster C fastest D more fastly
81. We all threw our rocks at the same time. My rock flew -------------.
A high B higher C the highest D the most highly
82. These are ----------- couches I have ever sat on. They are so terrible.
A less comfortable than B more comfortable
C the most comfortable D the least comfortable
83. Though he likes Chinese, he considers it ---------- language in the world.
A difficult B more difficult than C the most difficult D the least difficult
84. Could you speak ------------, please? I don't understand you.
A slowlier B more slowly C most slowly than D more slower
85. The economy is getting ------------.
A every day badder B worse and better
C worse and worse D more and more worse
86. I ran pretty far yesterday, but I ran --------- farther today.
A quite B even C by far D very
87. It's ----------- in Germany than in England during the winter.
A cold B more cold C colder D as cold as
88. Mr. and Mrs. Hesham have got four daughters. ------------- is 10.
A Old B The older C Eldest D The oldest
89. Which fruit has a ---------- smell, bananas or durians?
A stronger B more strong C stronger than D strongest
90. New cars are more ------------ old cars.
A quiet than B quieter than C quietest of D the most quiet
91. My car is more expensive than -----------.
A him B his C Emad's D B & C
92. I'm as fast as you. We both are -------- the same speed.
A to B on C as D of
93. There're ---------- people at this meeting than at the last one.
A few B fewer C less D many
94. Menna doesn't have as long hair as Bassant. Whose hair is longer?
A Menna B Bassant C Both D Neither
95. This student seems --------- than his classmate.
A lazy B lazily C lazier D more lazily

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Unit 3 Beyond Imagination

1 Main Vocabulary

3D (three dimensional)	ثلاثي الأبعاد	obvious (adj)	واضح
adapt (v) to	يُكيف / يتاقلم مع	packaging (n)	تغليف/تعبئة
addicted (adj.) to	مدمن لـ	paper-thin (adj)	في سُمك الورقة
advanced (adj)	متقدم	perform (v)	يؤدي / يقوم بـ
approach (v/n)	نهج / أسلوب / يقترب من	permanent (adj)	دائم
Artificial Intelligence (AI)	الذكاء الاصطناعي	planet (n)	كوكب
astronaut (n)	رائد فضاء	potentially (adv)	بشكل متوقع أو محتمل
astronomer (n)	عالم فلك	powerful (adj)	قوي
audience(n)	جمهور	practical (adj)	عملي
benefits (n)	فوائد	printing (n)	الطباعة
beyond (adv.)	خلف / ما وراء	process (n.)	عملية / يعالج (بيانات/طلعام)
competitive (adj)	تنافسي	record (n/v)	سِجل/يسجل
conquer (v)	يغزو/ يقهر/ يتغلب على	replace (v)	يستبدل / يحل محل
constantly (adj)	بشكل مستمر	require (v)	يتطلب
degree (n)	درجة علمية (حرارة/ زوايا/ . . .)	respectful (adj)	يظهر الاحترام
device(n)	جهاز	sensor (n)	جهاز استشعار/مستشعر
drugs (n)	أدوية/عقاقير/مخدرات	series (n)	سلسلة
empathy (n)	تعاطف	solar (adj)	شمسي
essential (adj)	أساسي/ضروري	solar energy	الطاقة الشمسية
exist (v)	يوجد/يتواجد	solar system	النظام الشمسي
hacker (n.)	قرصان/مخترق	spacecraft (n.)	سفينة فضاء
experiment (v)	يجرب	speaker (n)	سماعة
handle (v)	يتعامل مع / يتدبر	spectacularly (adv)	بشكل مبهر
hopefully (adv)	بشكل مبشر	survive (v)	ينجو/ يبقى حيا
immerse (v)	يبهر / يغمر/ يغمس/ يدمج	surface (n)	سطح
illustrate (v)	يوضح	surgeon (n)	جراح
implement (v/n)	يُنفذ / أداة	surgery (n)	جراحة / عملية جراحية / عيادة
inconvenient (adj.)	غير ملائم	surround sound (n)	الصوت المجسّم
innovation (n)	ابتكار/ ابداع / فكرة مبتكرة	support (v / n)	يدعم / تدعيم
involve (v)	يشمل	tasks (n)	مهام

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

issue (n)	قضية	technology(n)	تكنولوجيا
major (adj)	أساسي / رئيسي	teen (n.)	مراهق
mass-produce (v)	ينتج بالجملة	teenage (adj.)	مراهق / خاص بالمراهقين
mass-produced (adj)	تم انتاجه بكميات كبيرة	transform (v)	يحول / يغير
mass production	إنتاج بالجملة	treatment (n.)	معالجة / علاج / معاملة
monitor (v / n)	يراقب / شاشة	universe (n.)	الكون
operation (n)	عملية (جراحية/عسكرية) / تشغيل	visuals (n)	مرئيات / مؤثرات بصرية

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

make predictions	يتنبأ	surrounded by	محاط بـ
carry out	ينفذ	work out	يحل / يحسب/يستنتج
earn money	يكسب المال	go as far back as	يعود إلي
have an operation	يتلقى عملية جراحية	on the other hand	على الناحية الأخرى
collect exam results	يحصل على نتائج امتحانات	beyond imagination	تفوق الخيال
keep in touch with	يبقى على تواصل مع	on display	معروض
get lost	يضل الطريق	cure for	علاج لـ
do/perform an operation	يُجري عملية جراحية	make noise	يُحدث ضجيجا
do/perform an experiment	يُجري تجربة	take a different approach	يتخذ نهجا مختلفا
do tasks	يؤدي مهام	on a big (large) scale	على نطاق واسع
rather than	بدلا من /وليس	at a competitive price	بسعر تنافسي (رخيص)
cause serious damage to	يسبب ضرر جسيم لـ	cut open	يفتح / يشق
run out of	ينفذ ما لديه من	thanks for	شكرا على
throw away	يلقي بعيدا/يتخلص من	thanks to	بفضل/بسبب
on balance	علي وجه العموم	experiment with	يجرب بـ
on average	في المتوسط	in that case	في تلك الحالة
advantages and disadvantages	مزايا وعيوب	immersed in	منغمس في

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
on the whole	بصفة عامة	generally/all in all/on balance/ in general	uncommonly
implement	ينفذ	start using /carry out/ execute	neglect / ignore
immerse	يجعله مندمجا	involve/ absorb / engage / engross	
back up	يدعم	support	discourage
gloomy	حزين/قاتم/مظلم	cheerful / dark	pleasant / cheerful / bright
conquer	يغزو	invade/occupy	liberate
spectacular	مذهل/رائع	impressive/amazing/ phenomenal/extraordinary	unimpressive

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

essential	أساسي	important	inessential/unimportant
practical	عملي	empirical/ efficient	theoretical
permanent	دائــم	everlasting	temporary

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 3 : كلمات الفصل الثالث

apprenticeship	تدريب علي مهنة	spider's web	نسيج/ شبكة العنكبوت
argument	شجار/خلاف/نزاع	that's your lot	هذا نصيبك/ لا تطلب المزيد
apprentice	شخص تحت التمرين/متدرب علي مهنة	put your finger on	يعرف بالضبط
behave yourself	كُن مؤدباً – تصرف بشكل جيد	have/get a black eye	كدمة حول العين نتيجة ضربة
dusty	مترب / يعلوه الغبار	wrap	يغلف / غلاف
gloomy	حزين/قاتم/مظلم	pale skin	جلد شاحب

5 Notes

- **lead to + noun / v. + ing:** يؤدي إلي
  - -Smoking can lead to heart disease.
  - -Stress at work can lead to getting depressed.
- **have burning questions:** لديه أسئلة ملحة
  - -He had some burning questions about the problem.
- **keep + v. + img:** يستمر في
  - -He kept asking silly questions.
- **make + مفعول + inf. / adj.:** يجعل / يجبر
  - -The new film made me (feel) excited.
- **evidence (إسم لا يعد):** دليل
  - -The police found evidence that he was the killer.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. My life was so dull and boring that I used to ------------ myself in work.
Ⓐ immerse Ⓑ converse Ⓒ release Ⓓ employ
2. The camping site was ----------- by nature, offering a peaceful atmosphere.
Ⓐ disappeared Ⓑ separated Ⓒ appeared Ⓓ surrounded
3. When taking selfies, I like to ---------- with different filters on my phone camera.
Ⓐ experience Ⓑ experiment Ⓒ explore Ⓓ expose
4. It's expected that the new manager will ----------- some reforms.
Ⓐ implant Ⓑ compliment Ⓒ comment Ⓓ implement
5. Many medical companies are competing to ----------- vaccines for COV-19.
Ⓐ mess produce Ⓑ mass-produce Ⓒ mass-media Ⓓ mispronounce
6. Many medical companies started the ----------- of vaccines for COV-19 in 2021.
Ⓐ mass production Ⓑ mass-produce Ⓒ mass-produced Ⓓ mispronunciation
7. Some people tend to use drugs to speed up the healing------------.
Ⓐ process Ⓑ operation Ⓒ disease Ⓓ clinic
8. Some citizens have launched a clean-up----------- in many of the city streets.
Ⓐ procession Ⓑ operation Ⓒ cooperation Ⓓ work

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9. Organized, sensible people use a systematic-------to dealing with problems.
Ⓐapproach Ⓑstyle Ⓒway Ⓓmethod
10. Have I come at an--------time? I'm so sorry.
Ⓐinefficient Ⓑincompetent Ⓒinconvenient Ⓓappropriate
11. The chef prepared a ------ delicious dish that pleased everyone..
Ⓐlikely Ⓑhardly Ⓒscarcely Ⓓspectacularly
12. There's a problem with the--------- of the radio. Its sound is too low.
Ⓐnarrator Ⓑspeaker Ⓒannouncer Ⓓlecturer
13. It's known that ---------- energy doesn't pollute the environment.
Ⓐlunar Ⓑsolar Ⓒstellar Ⓓpolar
14. The whale quickly dove under the ----------- when it saw our ship.
Ⓐtop Ⓑdepth Ⓒwidth Ⓓsurface
15. When travelling into space, ---------- have special breathing apparatus.
Ⓐastronomers Ⓑastronauts Ⓒastrologers Ⓓastrophysicists
16. Using scientific equipment, ---------- study the stars and planets.
Ⓐastronomers Ⓑastronauts Ⓒastrologers Ⓓastrophysicists
17. We still don't know how many galaxies there are in the--------- .
Ⓐplanet Ⓑuniversity Ⓒunion Ⓓuniverse
18. The sun is the main source of energy for our ---------------.
Ⓐplanet Ⓑplant Ⓒplain Ⓓplane
19. Abdo finished serving a two-year -------- as a carpenter before opening a workshop.
Ⓐemployment Ⓑapprenticeship Ⓒannouncement Ⓓimprisonment
20. The books were ---------- and looked as though they hadn't been read for a long time.
Ⓐairy Ⓑrainy Ⓒdusty Ⓓsunny
21. My family backed me up when I got into trouble. This means they ------ me.
Ⓐpunished Ⓑrewarded Ⓒsupported Ⓓignored
22. Drug addiction is likely to cause --------- damage to the brain.
Ⓐcomponent Ⓑpermanent Ⓒeminent Ⓓopponent
23. Abdo is so arrogant that he's -------- boasting about his achievements.
Ⓐconsequently Ⓑconstantly Ⓒtemporarily Ⓓscarcely
24. This hospital is so good and generous that it provides free------for the poor.
Ⓐamusement Ⓑachievement Ⓒtournament Ⓓtreatment
25. Water freezes at about zero ---------- Celsius.
Ⓐgrades Ⓑscores Ⓒmarks Ⓓdegrees
26. Asmaa had a heated ---------- with her husband about what to watch on TV.
Ⓐappointment Ⓑargument Ⓒdisappointment Ⓓenvironment
27. Rescue workers had to use special equipment to cut ---------- the steel doors.
Ⓐopened Ⓑopening Ⓒto open Ⓓopen
28. On----------, it's a useful programme despite some cons.
Ⓐfact Ⓑsale Ⓒbalance Ⓓholiday
29. Parents should help their children who are ---------- to gaming online.
Ⓐinterested Ⓑaddicted Ⓒbelonged Ⓓaccustom
30. The catalogue sent to us was---------- with a lot of nice pictures.
Ⓐremonstrated Ⓑfrustrated Ⓒillustrated Ⓓinundated
31. The president thought that the ministers' loyalty to him was -------- suspicion.
Ⓐbelow Ⓑbehind Ⓒbeyond Ⓓover
32. Which of these can describe the person's complexion(بشرة)?
Ⓐpole Ⓑpile Ⓒpeel Ⓓpale

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

33. The company is going to hold a -------- of meetings over the next few weeks.
Ⓐ amount Ⓑ serial Ⓒ series Ⓓ serious
34. A cultural gap ------------ between the older and the younger generations.
Ⓐ finds Ⓑ takes part Ⓒ insists Ⓓ exists
35. Parents always ask children to ------------ themselves at dinner.
Ⓐ annoy Ⓑ act Ⓒ behave Ⓓ eat
36. A / An ----------------- is a way of viewing or doing something.
Ⓐ approach Ⓑ operation Ⓒ obstacle Ⓓ advance
37. The ----------- is all space, including all the stars and planets.
Ⓐ plant Ⓑ island Ⓒ desert Ⓓ universe
38. A / An ----------- is someone who travels and works in a spacecraft.
Ⓐ physician Ⓑ astrologer Ⓒ astronaut Ⓓ astronomer
39. The -------------- system is the Sun and the planets that go around it.
Ⓐ outer Ⓑ geothermal Ⓒ lunar Ⓓ solar
40. A / An ----------- is a scientist who studies the stars and planets.
Ⓐ physician Ⓑ astrologer Ⓒ astronaut Ⓓ astronomer
41. A / An ------------ is series of steps leading to producing something.
Ⓐ procession Ⓑ process Ⓒ operation Ⓓ progress
42. A -------------- is a vehicle that is able to travel in space.
Ⓐ spacecraft Ⓑ spacewalk Ⓒ spacesuit Ⓓ spaceward
43. My brother is an ----------- in a furniture maker's workshop.
Ⓐ apprentice Ⓑ accomplice Ⓒ absence Ⓓ audience
44. Sadly, a lot of young people start taking ------------, which is so harmful to them.
Ⓐ drugs Ⓑ drags Ⓒ exercises Ⓓ lectures
45. The street lights have a light ---------- that makes them automatically go out at dawn.
Ⓐ devise Ⓑ sinner Ⓒ censor Ⓓ sensor
46. Removing the infected organ, the --------- saved my uncle's life.
Ⓐ dentist Ⓑ surgeon Ⓒ nurse Ⓓ patient
47. The ----------- weather shows no sign of improving.
Ⓐ cheerful Ⓑ bright Ⓒ gloomy Ⓓ delightful
48. ----------- is known as advanced scientific knowledge used for practical purposes.
Ⓐ Technology Ⓑ Ecology Ⓒ Biology Ⓓ Archaeology
49. As the curtain rose in the theater, the --------- fell silent.
Ⓐ patience Ⓑ audience Ⓒ convenience Ⓓ experience
50. Applicants for the job must have at least three years of ----------- experience.
Ⓐ illogical Ⓑ trivial Ⓒ practical Ⓓ comical
51. Our tests ------- a great deal of concentration as they have confusing questions.
Ⓐ require Ⓑ enquire Ⓒ request Ⓓ reclaim
52. The book's --------- process starts with typesetting.
Ⓐ plotting Ⓑ pointing Ⓒ painting Ⓓ printing
53. The police are doing their best to put their-------- on the clues of the murder.
Ⓐ leg Ⓑ finger Ⓒ foot Ⓓ arm
54. The water shortage in this country is --------- catastrophic.
Ⓐ atomically Ⓑ potentially Ⓒ poetically Ⓓ punctually
55. Unemployment is a/an --------- cause of depression for most of the youth.
Ⓐ major Ⓑ vapor Ⓒ beneficial Ⓓ optimistic
56. The --------- was designed to protect the product from contamination.
Ⓐ managing Ⓑ engaging Ⓒ averaging Ⓓ packaging

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

57. That's your-----------, Ahmed. This is all you'll get from me.
A plot B A lot C lots D lot
58. On----------, people who don't smoke are healthier than those who do.
A average B coverage C smoking D fact
59. It is --------- to increase your vocabulary if you want to improve your English.
A essential B useless C worthless D impartial
60. In economically ---------- countries, the standard of living is so high.
A developing B convinced C advanced D apprenticed
61. A:We don't have any sugar. B:Really! In that ---------, I'll go and buy some.
A cause B result C product D case
62. The false information he mentioned made it---------that he was lying.
A devious B obvious C anxious D cautious
63. The factory will bring considerable -------- to the area. It will employ many people.
A damages B deposits C benefits D deficits
64. One of the fantastic ---------- of living in big cities is that they have many cinemas.
A prose B demerits C disadvantages D advantages
65. Unfortunately, whichever option we choose, there'll be ----------.
A disadvantages B merits C advantages D cones
66. Wanting to remain ------------, our company offers goods at cheaper prices .
A competitive B accusative C addictive D aggressive
67. It's easier to ------------- tasks when you have a clear plan.
A make B carry C do D work
68. He's bossy. He keeps ------------ us what to do and what not to do.
A to telling B to tell C tell D telling
69. The mass media forms a ----------- of communications.
A web B weep C wasp D drop
70. A successful employer always encourages creativity and -------------.
A degradation B innovation C destruction D deviation
71. The computer is a/an --------- used to store information in electronic form.
A sit B devise C device D equipment
72. The use of herbs in medicines ------------ as far back as ancient Greece.
A brings B gives C takes D goes
73. Farah and Hana were deeply immersed ------- conversation, so they didn't hear me.
A on B in C at D with
74. It's possible that our enemy will prepare for the war --------- a large scale.
A in B at C on D for
75. They ran ----------- money and had to borrow.
A for B into C out D out of
76. Thanks ----------- your treatment, my condition has improved.
A for B to C about D on
77. Thanks ----------- your treatment; my condition has improved.
A for B to C about D on
78. The fall has ----------- considerable damage to the player's knee.
A made B did C caused D suffered
79. ---------- than repair my old car, I'd prefer to buy a new one.
A Rather B Another C Other D Instead
80. A surgeon ---------- an operation on her lung to remove a tumour.
A had B underwent C performed D made

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

81. He --------------- enough money to clothe and feed his family.
Ⓐ wasted Ⓑ won Ⓒ lost Ⓓ earned

82. Let's --------- a new approach to the problem by discussing it with others.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ adept Ⓒ perform Ⓓ take

83. ----------, the rain will end soon.
Ⓐ Hope Ⓑ Hopeful Ⓒ Hopefulness Ⓓ Hopefully

84. Which of the following means in general?
Ⓐ On a bigger scale Ⓑ On the whole Ⓒ On balance Ⓓ On the other hand

85. He's not much of a singer. On ----------, he plays the piano reasonably well.
Ⓐ duty Ⓑ balance Ⓒ the other hand Ⓓ the one hand

86. These projects are now done on a much larger---------- .
Ⓐ scales Ⓑ field Ⓒ area Ⓓ scale

87. There were some challenges; --------- the project turned out to be a great success.
Ⓐ on the other hand Ⓑ on demand Ⓒ on balance Ⓓ on the one hand

88. There's ------------ that he committed the crime.
Ⓐ an evidence Ⓑ evidence Ⓒ evidences Ⓓ a few evidences

89. A computer virus made me ------------ all my work.
Ⓐ lose Ⓑ to lose Ⓒ lost Ⓓ loosing

90. She had ----------- questions about what had happened in the meeting yesterday.
Ⓐ burn Ⓑ burnt Ⓒ burning Ⓓ burns

91. Poor time management usually leads to ----------- important task.
Ⓐ delaying Ⓑ delay Ⓒ being delayed Ⓓ delays

92. His childhood memory of the house was of a dark and gloomy place. "<u>Gloomy</u>" is an antonym for ---------------.
Ⓐ dull Ⓑ depressing Ⓒ pleased Ⓓ pleasant

93. The closest synonym to the word '<u>spectacular</u>' is-----.
Ⓐ minor Ⓑ ordinary Ⓒ valueless Ⓓ impressive

94. Yehia is an essential part of us. The antonym of '<u>essential</u>' here is------ .
Ⓐ major Ⓑ dispensable Ⓒ significant Ⓓ necessary

95. This is a <u>practical</u> approach. The antonym of practical here is ---------.
Ⓐ unpractical Ⓑ theoretical Ⓒ pragmatic Ⓓ applicable

96. Merna can't find a <u>permanent</u> job. The opposite of permanent is ---------.
Ⓐ constant Ⓑ temporary Ⓒ full-time Ⓓ generous

97. This is a three-D image. 'D' here is short for -----------.
Ⓐ definition Ⓑ drugs Ⓒ developed Ⓓ dimensional

98. The shopkeeper packed my groceries and said, "<u>That's your lot</u>." The underlined expression means ----------------.
Ⓐ that's your load Ⓑ more will be given
Ⓒ that's all you are going to get Ⓓ that's the start of it

99. He got a black eye in the boxing match. this means that he ----------------.
Ⓐ was confused Ⓑ lost eyesight Ⓒ was mentally hurt Ⓓ was physically hurt

100. I've been feeling uneasy all day, and I can't put my finger on why. This means that the speaker --------------.
Ⓐ doesn't know the reason for their feelings Ⓑ knows the reason for their feelings.
Ⓒ can identify the reason for their feelings Ⓓ is trying the find out his feelings

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

1 Future Simple Tense: زمن المستقبل البسيط

التكوين	will + inf.
① التعبير عن حقيقة في المستقبل	• I'll be 18 next week.
② التنبؤ بالأحداث (بدون دليل)	• I think it will rain.
③ اتخاذ قرار سريع بعمل شيء	• I'll have coffee, please.
④ في حالة العرض	• I'll clean the car for you.
⑤ طلب عمل شيء من شخص	• Will you look at my homework tonight?
⑥ التهديد	• I'll resign if I don't get a pay rise.
⑦ الوعد	• I'll buy you a nice gift on your birthday.
⑧ التحذير	• Be careful or you'll fall off the ladder.
يستخدم عادة مع تعبيرات مثل	hope/expect/predict/promise/ probably/ possibly/ think may be/ certainly / surely/ be afraid / assume

2 (Be) going to: صيغة المستقبل القريب

التكوين	am / is / are + going to + inf.
① تعبر عن نية/خطة/قرار مسبق لعمل شيء	•We are saving up because we are going to buy a car.
② تنبؤ مبني على دليل	•I think it's going to rain. The sky's looking very dark.

③ للتعبير عن أشياء على وشك الحدوث وتساوي التعبير: (على وشك) (Be about to + inf) ولا تستخدم مع تعبير زمني:

•I am going to leave. = I am about to leave.

3 Present Continuous Tense: المضارع المستمر

التكوين	am / is / are + V- ing
① في حالة وجود ترتيبات للمستقبل	•He's flying to India next Monday. He's got his tickets.

② لاحظ الجمل التالية:

- •Be careful! You are going to drop the glass. (تنبيه لشئ على وشك الحدوث أو يتنبأ بقرب حدوثه لوجود دليل)
- •Be careful! A car is coming. (تنبيه لشئ يحدث الآن دون تنبؤ. فيستخدم المضارع المستمر)
- •Be careful or you'll burn your hand. (تحذير أو تهديد فنستخدم المستقبل البسيط)

4 Present Simple Tense: المضارع البسيط

التكوين	(I-we-you-they-Pl.) + inf / (He-she-it+ (inf+ s/es/ies)
① يعبر عن جدول مواعيد زمنية في المستقبل	•The train leaves at 7:00 am tomorrow.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

5 Future Continuous Tense: المستقبل المستمر

◀التكوين Will/ May + be + V- ing

1 يعبر عن حدث سيكون مستمر في وقت ما بالمستقبل

•Between 9 and 11 a.m. tomorrow I'll be studying.

2 يمكن استخدام may بدلا من will في حالة عدم التاكد

•I can't visit you because I may be doing my homework this evening.

3 يستخدم في السؤال للتعبير عن طلب او استفسار مهذب:

•Will you be using your camera tomorrow?

4 يمكن أن يستخدم مع كلمة (still) للدلالة على حدث مستمر الآن وسيكون مستمراً في المستقبل:

•In 20 years' time, we will still be using the same methods of farming.

5 لاحظ أن المستقبل المستمر لا يستخدم مع أفعال الحالة (stative verbs) (أفعال التملك والشعور والحواس ......):

•In 5 years' time, I will be in the same company.

6 Future Perfect Tense: المستقبل التام

◀التكوين Will have + P.P

1 حدث سيكون قد تم قبل وقت أو حدث معين بالمستقبل ويكثر استخدامه مع by/before

•By 2050, they will have replaced the old building by modern offices.

◀لاحظ إستخدام الروابط الزمنية مع أزمنة المستقبل:

After / Before/ once
As soon as/ When
The moment
By the time
→ مضارع بسيط / مضارع تام
→
- Will + inf
- (am-is-are) + going to + inf
- Will + be + V-ing
- can / may / must...+ inf
- (Inf / Don't-Never+ inf) جملة أمر

●When my mother comes, I will clean the house.
●When my mother comes, I will be cleaning the house.

◀لاحظ إستخدام الرابط (Until) مع أزمنة المستقبل:

جملة مضارع بسيط / تام + until/till + مستقبل بسيط (غالباً منفى) / جملة أمر

●I won't set the table for lunch until my father arrives (has arrived).

Exercises on Grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. 'So, Mike, do you think your team will beat Manchester United?'
'Yes, we are the best team and we ---------------'
Ⓐ going to win Ⓑ are winning Ⓒ will win Ⓓ would win

2. I'm tired. ------------ dinner on behalf of me today, please?
Ⓐ Do you cook Ⓑ Will you cook
Ⓒ Are you going to cook Ⓓ Shall you cook

3. Next week, I hope we ---------- in the championship match.
Ⓐ will play Ⓑ will playing Ⓒ play Ⓓ would play

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

4. A: 'Look! It has started to rain.' B: 'Oh, -------------- all the windows, please?'
Ⓐ are you going to close Ⓑ are you closing
Ⓒ will you close Ⓓ won't you close

5. Who do you believe ----------- be first over the finishing line?
Ⓐ is going Ⓑ will Ⓒ would Ⓓ is

6. We will wait in the shelter until the bus -----------.
Ⓐ will come Ⓑ will have come Ⓒ is going to come Ⓓ comes

7. Fine. You set the table, and I----------the bread.
Ⓐ am cutting Ⓑ will cut Ⓒ will have cut Ⓓ am going to cutting

8. The weather report says it----------cloudy all day.
Ⓐ will be Ⓑ is being Ⓒ will be being Ⓓ are going to be

9. The twins----------seventeen next week.
Ⓐ turns Ⓑ will turn Ⓒ will be turning Ⓓ is going to turn

10. Look! What a pretty girl! I ------------ her out tomorrow.
Ⓐ will invite Ⓑ going to invite Ⓒ will be invited Ⓓ am inviting

11. A:Did you speak to Yasmeen? B:Oh, no! I ----------- her right now.
Ⓐ will be phoning Ⓑ will phone Ⓒ am going to phone Ⓓ will have phoned

12. If you like, I-----------the salad.
Ⓐ will have made Ⓑ am making Ⓒ will make Ⓓ am going to make

13. The witch said, 'You --------- another love and you will be alone.'
Ⓐ won't find Ⓑ shan't find Ⓒ aren't going to find Ⓓ aren't finding

14. Perhaps we ----------- a visit to the Egyptian Museum tomorrow.
Ⓐ are paying Ⓑ would pay Ⓒ pay Ⓓ will pay

15. It is very hot in the house. I-----------on the air conditioner.
Ⓐ am turning Ⓑ will have turned Ⓒ will turn Ⓓ is going to turn

16. That dish smells terrible. I bet nobody----------it.
Ⓐ will eat Ⓑ are eating Ⓒ will have eaten Ⓓ isn't going to eat

17. A:Don't you have any money on you? B:Don't worry; I -------- for the taxi.
Ⓐ will pay Ⓑ will have paid Ⓒ going to pay Ⓓ won't pay

18. Until you learn to relax more, you --------- your ability to speak English.
Ⓐ won't improve Ⓑ haven't improved Ⓒ aren't improving Ⓓ don't improve

19. I'll keep looking until I ----------- my book.
Ⓐ finds Ⓑ found Ⓒ had found Ⓓ have found

20. He will book a flight as soon as he----------- the visa.
Ⓐ received Ⓑ receive Ⓒ had received Ⓓ has received

21. After you ------------------ a nap, you will feel a lot better.
Ⓐ takes Ⓑ will take Ⓒ have taken Ⓓ has taken

22. He -------------- the doctor before he leaves hospital.
Ⓐ has seen Ⓑ would see Ⓒ will see Ⓓ going to see

23. He won't send for us -------------- he has time.
Ⓐ by the time Ⓑ as soon as Ⓒ until Ⓓ when

24. Call me ------------ your mum gets home. I need to speak to her immediately!
Ⓐ by the time Ⓑ the moment Ⓒ until Ⓓ before

25. After seeing some of the competition, she thinks she-----the bronze medal.
Ⓐ will have won Ⓑ is going win Ⓒ is winning Ⓓ will win

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

26. Malak------------ until she does the washing up.
Ⓐ won't leave Ⓑ hasn't left Ⓒ isn't going leave Ⓓ wouldn't leave
27. Don't sell invalid foods or you ----------- a fine.
Ⓐ will get Ⓑ get Ⓒ will be getting Ⓓ will have got
28. Kareem will get a good job when he-----------his education.
Ⓐ finishes Ⓑ has finished Ⓒ will finish Ⓓ A & B
29. I'll retire when I ------------ 70.
Ⓐ will be Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ am Ⓓ am going to be
30. We cannot use classroom five tomorrow because they-----------the walls.
Ⓐ will be painting Ⓑ are going paint Ⓒ are paintied Ⓓ will be painted
31. ---------time ,Marina will be studying medicine at university.
Ⓐ In three year Ⓑ In three year's Ⓒ In three years' Ⓓ A & C
32. For the time being we are studying for the exam, but this time tomorrow we -------- the best movie of this year.
Ⓐ will watch Ⓑ are watching Ⓒ will have watched Ⓓ will be watching
33. I can't see you tomorrow. I ---------- football with my friends.
Ⓐ will be played Ⓑ will be playing Ⓒ are playing Ⓓ going to play
34. When you get off the train, we ---------- for you on the platform.
Ⓐ 'll wait Ⓑ 'll be waiting Ⓒ 'll have waited Ⓓ going to wait
35. Look at the helicopter coming down. It -----------------.
Ⓐ lands Ⓑ will land Ⓒ is going to land Ⓓ about to land
36. I ------------ a job once I finish school.
Ⓐ 'm going to get Ⓑ am getting Ⓒ get Ⓓ would get
37. My elder son says he ---------- a doctor when he grows up. It's his ambition.
Ⓐ would be Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ is going to be Ⓓ is being
38. I don't feel well. I think I ------------- throw up.
Ⓐ will be Ⓑ will have Ⓒ am going to Ⓓ due to
39. A lot of people are waiting for the museum to open. it--------busy there today.
Ⓐ is being Ⓑ will be being Ⓒ will have been Ⓓ is going to be
40. My tooth has been killing me all week. I ----------- a dentist.
Ⓐ am calling Ⓑ will be calling Ⓒ 'm going to call Ⓓ will have called
41. We ------------- our house. We intend to do it in the near future.
Ⓐ will rebuild Ⓑ will have rebuilt Ⓒ will be rebuilt Ⓓ are going to rebuild
42. Do you need an architect because you ------------- a new shop?
Ⓐ will open Ⓑ will have opened Ⓒ open Ⓓ are going to open
43. He forgot to take his lunch and there's nowhere to buy anything. He------hungry.
Ⓐ is being Ⓑ is to be Ⓒ is going to be Ⓓ will have been
44. I think it -------------. I just felt a drop.
Ⓐ will rain Ⓑ will have rained Ⓒ is going to rain Ⓓ rains
45. It's 35 degrees and it's only 7 a.m. It-----------very hot today.
Ⓐ is being Ⓑ is going to be Ⓒ will have been Ⓓ about to be
46. A: We don't have any bread.
B: I know. I ----------- some. I took some money from your purse.
Ⓐ will buy Ⓑ am going to buy Ⓒ will be buying Ⓓ buy
47. A:What do you want the keys for? B:I ------------- the door.
Ⓐ open Ⓑ would open Ⓒ am going to open Ⓓ will have opened

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

48. A: 'Have you got any plans for Saturday night?'
B: 'Yes, ------------- to a family party for my grandmother's 70th birthday.'
Ⓐ I'm going Ⓑ I go Ⓒ I used to go Ⓓ I would go

49. Mr. Ehab is carrying two tyres. He ------------ the tyres on a car.
Ⓐ change Ⓑ will change Ⓒ is going to change Ⓓ will have changed

50. Don't phone me between 3p.m. and 3:30p.m., I ---------- a rest.
Ⓐ would be having Ⓑ will be had Ⓒ will be having Ⓓ going to have

51. 'I've finally decided what to put in the new living room.'
'Really? What ---------------- put in there?'
Ⓐ would you Ⓑ are you going to Ⓒ you going to Ⓓ are you

52. Salma and Hagar have made arrangements. They----------tomorrow.
Ⓐ will have skated Ⓑ will be skated Ⓒ will skate Ⓓ are going skating

53. We've arranged everything. We----------Hussein up at nine.
Ⓐ will pick Ⓑ am going to pick Ⓒ are picking Ⓓ will have picked

54. Samy can't help you tonight. He ----------on a science project.
Ⓐ won't be working Ⓑ will have worked Ⓒ is working Ⓓ going to work

55. The train to my mum's village --------- at nine o'clock every morning.
Ⓐ will be leaving Ⓑ will have left Ⓒ is leaving Ⓓ leaves

56. My flight tomorrow----------at 9.58 am.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ will Ⓒ is being Ⓓ is going to

57. When ---------- the first performance of the school play?
Ⓐ does Ⓑ is Ⓒ will Ⓓ is going to

58. According to the time table, the train ----------- at 8:30.
Ⓐ leave Ⓑ is due to leave Ⓒ about to leave Ⓓ B & C

59. The flight --------------- at 9:20 tomorrow evening.
Ⓐ arrives Ⓑ has aeeived Ⓒ going to arrive Ⓓ arrive

60. The examination ------------ at 7:00 tomorrow. Don't be late.
Ⓐ starts Ⓑ is starting Ⓒ will be starting Ⓓ due to start

61. When we arrive in Los Angeles we'll need to rest, because we ------ about 800 miles.
Ⓐ will be driving Ⓑ will have driven Ⓒ will drive Ⓓ going to drive

62. By the time I retire, I ----------- here for twenty years.
Ⓐ have worked Ⓑ will have worked Ⓒ will be working Ⓓ will be worked

63. You can pick up your car on Friday; We ----------- it by then.
Ⓐ will fix Ⓑ will be fixing Ⓒ will have fixed Ⓓ are going to fix

64. By the time I go to bed tonight, I ------------- my work for the day.
Ⓐ will finish Ⓑ have finished Ⓒ finish Ⓓ will have finished

65. I think a new university-----------in our city by 2030.
Ⓐ will build Ⓑ will be built Ⓒ will have built Ⓓ will have been built

66. Hurry up! The match is just about----------!
Ⓐ has begun Ⓑ to begin Ⓒ begun Ⓓ to beginning

67. Hurry up! The match---------in five minutes.
Ⓐ about to start Ⓑ going to start Ⓒ starts Ⓓ A & B

68. The match------. The five-minute extra time has already passed.
Ⓐ is about to finish Ⓑ going to finish Ⓒ finishes Ⓓ A & B

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

69. When I finish reading 'The Old Man and the Sea', I----all Hemingway's works.
A 'll be reading B 'll have read C am reading D 'll have been read

70. Next year,Noran ------------- English for 15 years.
A will learn B learns C will have learnt D will be learnt

71. Since I-----------busy studying at 7.00, I cannot watch the rocket launching.
A am going to B will be C have been D will be being

72. Since I-----------at 7.00, I cannot watch the rocket launching.
A going to study B will be studying
C about to study D will have studied

73. There's a good film on TV tonight. It-----------at ten o'clock.
A finishes B is finishing C will finish D will be finishing

74. There's a good film on TV tonight. I think it-----------at ten o'clock.
A finish B will finish C Is finishing D will be finishing

75. I haven't seen my cousin for five years. I'm sure he--------happy when I meet him.
A will be B will have been C will be being D going to be

76. I haven't seen my cousin for five years. I'm sure he------when I meet him.
A will grow B will have grown C will be grown D will be growing

77. Experts thinks that Cairo-----------by more than half a million people in 2025.
A will grow B will be grown C will have grown D grows

78. Experts thinks that Cairo-----------by more than half a million people by 2025.
A will grow B will have grown C will be growing D grows

79. -----------the sale finish on Sunday or Monday?
A Does B Shall C Is D Is going

80. -----------the sale over on Sunday or Monday?
A Does B Is C Is going D Shall

81. When I arrive at the office, he---------his work. So, I will have to help him.
A going to do B will be done C will be doing D will have done

82. When I arrive at the office, he---------his work. So, I won't have to help him.
A going to do B will be done C will be doing D will have done

83. A:Have you got any plans for tomorrow? B:Yes, I ------------ Luxor.
A will visit B will be visited C am going to visit D plan to visiting

84. A:Have you got any plans for tomorrow? B:No, I haven't decided yet, but, I ---- Luxor.
A will probably visit B will visit probably
C am going to visit D may probably visit

85. A:Would you like tea or coffee? B:I ------------ like to have tea.
A will B would C will be D am going to

86. A:Would you like tea or coffee? B:Mmm! I ------------ tea.
A will have B would have C will have had D am going to have

87. 'Shall I organize the meeting?' This sentence expresses -----------.
A refusal B future fact C threat D offer

88. My team will not win the league this season. This sentence expresses ---------.
A prediction B quick decision C threat D offer

89. My father will be 62 next spring. This sentence expresses -----------.
A refusal B future fact C threat D offer

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Taste The Test

كل ما ورد في امتحانات الثانوية السابقة والامتحانات التجريبية

Unit 1 Vocabulary Exercises

1. We can't ignore the ....of computers on people's lives. الأزهر 2024
   (A) affect (B) patience (C) impassion (D) impact
2. ....hunting is threatening the survival of the rare species. الأزهر 2024
   (A) Legal (B) Permitted (C) Controlled (D) Illegal
3. A --------- is a serious newspaper that is printed in large pieces of paper. دور ثان 2022
   (A) broadsheet (B) magazine (C) broadcast (D) tabloid
4. A --------- newspaper is a more formal newspaper with large pages. دور اول علمي 2021
   (A) tabloid (B) poster (C) blog (D) broadsheet
5. When he wanted to sell his car, Maher left out some facts about the poor condition of his car; he was biased by ---------------. تجريبي ثان 2021
   (A) omission (B) spin (C) placement (D) location
6. The news story about the match missed out the injured player so there was bias by.......
   (A) omission (B) mislead (C) spin (D) inaccurate الأزهر ادبي تجريبي 2023
7. My brother is a/an --------- doctor. He will get his degree next year. دور اول 2023
   (A) trainer (B) trainee (C) employee (D) employer
8. To --------- is to carefully examine the facts of a crime, an event, a situation, etc. to find out the truth about it. دور ثان 2023
   (A) imitate (B) indicate (C) investigate (D) innovate
9. The series is very interesting, so the viewers are waiting with------- to its end. تجريبي 2023
   (A) heavy breath (B) bated breath (C) breathless (D) over breathing
10. A --------- well has been dug in the desert to provide people with water. دور أول 2022
   (A) twenty metres (B) twenty metre (C) twenty metres' (D) twenty metre's
10. What bad news!the book had been ....before it was published. الأزهر 2024
   (A) leaked (B) locked (C) disappeared (D) written
12. The old man was grumpy as he had missed the train. The word grumpy is close in meaning to ----------. دور اول 2022
   (A) excited (B) delayed (C) curious (D) furious
13. The most recent major --------- was an explosion at an oil refinery. دور ثاني 2022
   (A) occasion (B) festival (C) organization (D) incident
14. The number of ----------- is terrible; it was a very terrible accident. دور اول ادبي 2021
   (A) utilities (B) capacities (C) qualities (D) casualties
15. You can't rely on this information; it's ------------ . الأزهر علمي تجريبي 2022
   (A) reliable (B) acute (C) accurate (D) inaccurate
16. To be a successful journalist, you should be --------- . الأزهر علمي دور ثاني 2022
   (A) nosy (B) noisy (C) troublesome (D) illegal
17. Doctors say that the percentage of the-----of the COVID-19 disease is low in children.
   (A) occur (B) occurrence (C) occurred (D) occurs الأزهر علمي تجريبي 2022

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

18. Many companies couldn't be---- financially for their losses during the pandemic.
Ⓐ communicated Ⓑ compensated Ⓒ contained Ⓓ Continued دور ثان 2021

19. My brother has just graduated from the faculty of law, and he is going to be a/an--- to a famous lawyer to gain experience. تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ member Ⓑ membership Ⓒ apprentice Ⓓ apprenticeship

Unit 2 Vocabulary Exercises

1. ---------- is a particular position, higher or lower than others. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ Bias Ⓑ Destination Ⓒ Location Ⓓ Rank

2. Harm or injury that results or may result from some action or judgment is called ------
Ⓐ pride Ⓑ peace Ⓒ piracy Ⓓ prejudice تجريبي 2023

3. His successful story inspired a lot of readers. The antonym of the underlined word "inspired" is -----------------. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ broke down Ⓑ put off Ⓒ motivated Ⓓ encouraged

4. The boss always gives obvious and decisive instructions. The antonym of the underlined word "obvious" is -----------------. دور ثان 2024
Ⓐ clear Ⓑ indefinite Ⓒ bright Ⓓ disappointing

5. After going through many obstacles, she qualified as a doctor. "Obstacles" can be a synonym for ------------. تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ difficulties Ⓑ awards Ⓒ gifts Ⓓ hopes

6. He gets very annoyed if he has to wait for anything. He is very ------------. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ sociable Ⓑ impatient Ⓒ interpersonal Ⓓ illegal

7. She wasn't chosen for the vacant position in the company as she wasn't--------- enough.
Ⓐ awarded Ⓑ inquired Ⓒ qualified Ⓓ acquired تجريبي 2023

8. There is no ------- for cancer but the symptoms can be managed. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ cure Ⓑ treat Ⓒ heal Ⓓ way

9. There is an increase--------the number of homeless children around the world nowadays
Ⓐ by Ⓑ at Ⓒ of Ⓓ in دور ثان 2022

10. Try to avoid --------------- when writing a news story. دور أول علمي 2021
Ⓐ pride Ⓑ prejudice Ⓒ justice Ⓓ conscience

11. My ------------ to students' lives was to encourage them to depend on themselves to solve their own problems. تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ confusion Ⓑ contribution Ⓒ composition Ⓓ constitution

12. Unfortunately, there is still some -------- against women in positions of authority in some African countries. (اختبار تجريبي أزهر علمي 2022)
Ⓐ excitement Ⓑ enthusiasm Ⓒ justice Ⓓ prejudice

13. She made a significant ------------- to science. (دور ثاني علمي أزهر 2022)
Ⓐ collection Ⓑ conclusion Ⓒ contribution Ⓓ connection

14. We came to the ------------ that he was right. (دور ثاني علمي أزهر 2022)
Ⓐ confusion Ⓑ supervision Ⓒ session Ⓓ conclusion

15. The beauty of the countryside was an --------- to the writer. (دور ثاني أدبي أزهر 2022)
Ⓐ impression Ⓑ inspiration Ⓒ invitation Ⓓ invention

16. I went to university to get this degree in physics,which means I am now a/an -------- physicist. (اختبار تجريبي أزهر أدبي 2023)
Ⓐ lecturer Ⓑ important Ⓒ role model Ⓓ qualified

17. The Egyptian tennis player got into the final ------ of the tournament. (تجريبي أزهر أدبي 2023)
Ⓐ court Ⓑ grand slam Ⓒ round Ⓓ team

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 3 Vocabulary Exercises

1. It is a good thought, but it will be a difficult thing to implement. The synonym of the underlined word "implement" is --------. دور أول 2024
   Ⓐ apply Ⓑ distinguish Ⓒ improve Ⓓ innovate
2. On the whole, I think that technology is a double-edged weapon. "On the whole" is similar in meaning to "---------------". دور ثان 2021
   Ⓐ on purpose Ⓑ on duty Ⓒ in general Ⓓ in particular
3. Unless a new -------- is found to control traffic, we will never find a solution to the dilemma.
   Ⓐ curriculum Ⓑ respect Ⓒ approach Ⓓ altitude دور أول 2022
4. There should be a variety of markets where articles are sold at ----- prices. تجريبي 2021
   Ⓐ competitor Ⓑ competitively Ⓒ competition Ⓓ competitive
5. I can't believe how some animals can ------------- is such conditions. دور أول 2020
   Ⓐ survive Ⓑ serve Ⓒ divide Ⓓ devote
6. My older brother has a -------- in Maths from Cairo University. (تجريبي ازهر ادبي 2022)
   Ⓐ decree Ⓑ degree Ⓒ licence Ⓓ permission
7. Leaves falling from trees in the autumn is a completely naturel ---- . تجريبي أزهر أدبي 2022
   Ⓐ excess Ⓑ business Ⓒ process Ⓓ presence
8. They have benefited --------- the new law. أزهر علمي دور أول 2022
   Ⓐ from Ⓑ of Ⓒ off Ⓓ over
9. I'm afraid he's come at a/an ---------- time. أزهر علمي دور أول 2022
   Ⓐ convenient Ⓑ inconvenient Ⓒ comfortable Ⓓ uncomfortable
10. I think we will find life on other ----------- . أزهر أدبي دور أول 2022
   Ⓐ plains Ⓑ planes Ⓒ plans Ⓓ planets
11. It took him two weeks to recover from the surgical --------- . أزهر علمي دور ثاني 2022
   Ⓐ operation Ⓑ process Ⓒ experiment Ⓓ experience
12. It They try to solve the ------------ of drugs. . أزهر دور ثاني 2024
   Ⓐ theme Ⓑ operation Ⓒ point Ⓓ issue

Unit 1 Grammar Exercises

1- Past Simple / Past Continuous / Present Perfect

1. The Romans ------------ Petra nearly two thousand years ago. (2011)
   Ⓐ have captured Ⓑ were captured Ⓒ captured Ⓓ had captured
2. When I was in Sharm El-Sheik, I ------------ a lot. (2018)
   Ⓐ have sunbathed Ⓑ was sunbathing Ⓒ would sunbathe Ⓓ sunbathed
3. I ---------a car accident while coming to school. (2016)
   Ⓐ was seeing Ⓑ saw Ⓒ see Ⓓ have seen
4. It's been two weeks since I last ------------- Sara. تجريبي أول 2021
   Ⓐ phoned Ⓑ phone Ⓒ have phoned Ⓓ had phoned
5. The Eiffel Tower --------- in 1889. (Azhar 2015)
   Ⓐ was designed Ⓑ has been designed Ⓒ is designed Ⓓ designed
6. Her father was eighty years old when he -------------- . (Azhar 2022)
   Ⓐ has died Ⓑ had died Ⓒ died Ⓓ was dying
7. Yesterday at five past seven, I------my application to the company website. (2020)
   Ⓐ was uploading Ⓑ would upload Ⓒ upload Ⓓ have uploade
8. As my mother was exhausted, she fell asleep while ---------- TV. (2015)
   Ⓐ was watching Ⓑ had watched Ⓒ watching Ⓓ being watched

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9. She was shopping for souvenirs while I -------- a cup of tea. (Azhar 2023)
(A) had (B) have had (C) was having (D) had had

10. I -------- plans for our trip to London when he called last night. (Azhar 2023)
(A) had made (B) was making (C) am making (D) have been making

11. Ahmed's car was hit by a driver who -------- at mad speed. (2016)
(A) was driving (B) drive (C) was driven (D) drives

12. While --------------- home, the car's tyre burst. دور ثان 2021
(A) I am driving (B) I was driving (C) driven (D) drove

13. While ---------- the new plan, Sami noticed that it was too long. (2015)
(A) was revising (B) revising (C) was revised (D) revised

14. While ------------ Egypt, tourists enjoy sightseeing. (Sudan 2014)
(A) visiting (B) was visiting (C) visited (D) was visited

15. ------------ seeing the accident, I called the ambulance. تجريبي ثان 2021
(A) Before (B) During (C) On (D) While

16. On -------- that he had passed his driving test, Hassan was very happy. (Sudan 2013)
(A) heard (B) he heard (C) to hear (D) hearing

17. ------reaching the airport, Ali found out that he had left his suitcases at home. (2018)
(A) On (B) While (C) When (D) Despite

18. ---------- feeling the pain of the injection, she gave a spontaneous cry. (2017)
(A) After (B) In (C) Before (D) On

19. Noha phoned me while the dinner ------------ . (2015)
(A) was cooking (B) cooked (C) cooks (D) was being cooked

20. Once my child -------- by a scorpion, a doctor was called. (Sudan 2015)
(A) was stinging (B) was stung (C) is stung (D) had stung

21. I don't have a mobile phone. I wish I ------------ one. (2012)
(A) have (B) am having (C) had had (D) had

22. I have an old car. I wish I ---------- a modern one. (2019)
(A) had (B) had had (C) have (D) will have

23. She wishes she ------------ in my place now. (Sudan 2016)
(A) is (B) were (C) has been (D) was being

24. I wish I ----------- where I left my jacket. (2014)
(A) could know (B) knew (C) had known (D) know

25. I can't see Ahmed. I wish he -------- with us now. (Azhar 2021)
(A) is (B) would be (C) has been (D) were

26. I wish I -------- where I first saw him. (2018)
(A) remember (B) remembered (C) will remember (D) have remembered

27. I'd rather you ----------- this car. It's a bargain. (2014)
(A) buy (B) to buy (C) bought (D) will buy

28. It's time we ----------------- our lessons. دور أول 2022
(A) study (B) will study (C) studying (D) studied

29. Oh! I --------- my mobile. What can I do? (2019)
(A) had broken (B) was breaking (C) have broken (D) broke

30. You look scared. --------- anything frightening? دور ثان 2024
(A) Had you seen (B) Did you see (C) Have you seen (D) Do you see

31. My sister -----at university for three years. She comes home every weekend. (2014-2011)
(A) is (B) has been (C) is being (D) had been

32. She ----------- to the market. She will be here soon. (Azhar 2022)
(A) has been (B) has gone (C) was going (D) had been

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

33. He ..... to the bank to draw some money. He will be back in half an hour (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ has been Ⓑ has gone Ⓒ had been Ⓓ was going

34. I ------------ to the stadium for ages. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ haven't gone Ⓑ hadn't gone Ⓒ wasn't going Ⓓ haven't been

35. It's more than 40 years --------- I travelled abroad. (2012)
Ⓐ while Ⓑ before Ⓒ when Ⓓ since

36. I have been learning English --------- two years. (Sudan 2012)
Ⓐ ever Ⓑ yet Ⓒ since Ⓓ for

37. It's a month ------------ Hend last visited her uncle. (Sudan 2011)
Ⓐ for Ⓑ since Ⓒ of Ⓓ to

38. I --------- three books this week. (2018)
Ⓐ have been reading Ⓑ had been reading Ⓒ have read Ⓓ has read

39. I ----------- reading short stories since I was a young child. (2018)
Ⓐ enjoyed Ⓑ has enjoyed Ⓒ have enjoyed Ⓓ enjoy

40. So far, many schools ------- in rural and urban areas. (2020)
Ⓐ will have been built Ⓑ are building Ⓒ have been built Ⓓ were built

41. In the last two hours, I -------------- my lessons. (2020)
Ⓐ had revised Ⓑ have revised Ⓒ revise Ⓓ revised

42. Nothing like this ---------- to her. (2019)
Ⓐ has happened Ⓑ has never happened Ⓒ has ever happened Ⓓ happened

43. This is the longest flyover ------------ built in Egypt. (2018)
Ⓐ just Ⓑ ever Ⓒ every Ⓓ never

44. This is the best meal I ---------- . (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ had ever had Ⓑ have ever had Ⓒ ever have Ⓓ have never had

45. Have you --------- lived abroad before? (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ ever Ⓑ never Ⓒ just Ⓓ yet

46. Tamer ---------- his own room since they moved to the new house in Cairo. (2014)
Ⓐ is having Ⓑ has Ⓒ has had Ⓓ had

47. She ------- any meetings since she came here. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ wasn't attending Ⓑ doesn't attend Ⓒ won't attend Ⓓ hasn't attended

48. Dr. Tamer --------- four patients so far this morning. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ had seen Ⓑ has seen Ⓒ saw Ⓓ was seen

Unit 2 Grammar Exercises

1- Past Perfect / Past Perfect Continuous

49. I --------- already left the house when it began to rain. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ have Ⓑ has Ⓒ had Ⓓ was

50. Luckily, when I ------- the station, the train left. (2019)
Ⓐ reach Ⓑ had been reaching Ⓒ have been reeaching Ⓓ reached

51. I saw Ayten last week. I --------- her since 2019. تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ haven't seen Ⓑ hadn't seen Ⓒ didn't see Ⓓ don't see

52. -------- they got home, she had already left. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ By then Ⓑ As soon as Ⓒ By the time Ⓓ Having

53. By 2012, I -------------three novels. It was a great achievement for me. (Sudan 2017)
Ⓐ had written Ⓑ will have Ⓒ had been writing Ⓓ was writing

54. She went to bed early because she -------- for a long time. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ had played Ⓑ has played Ⓒ was playing Ⓓ would play

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

55. We arrived half an hour late. The film --------- half an hour earlier. (2011/Azhar 2015)
Ⓐ began Ⓑ was beginning Ⓒ had begun Ⓓ has begun

56. Mona didn't send the message to her father until she -------- it. (2016)
Ⓐ has been writing Ⓑ writing Ⓒ has written Ⓓ had written

57. President Sadat died in 1981, before that our army ------------- the Suez Canal in 1973. (Sudan 2016)
Ⓐ crossed Ⓑ had crossed Ⓒ have crossed Ⓓ was crossing

58. As soon as I ------------ the office, I phoned him. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ have entered Ⓑ entered Ⓒ had been entering Ⓓ was entering

59. He -------- his homework before I arrived home. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ has already done Ⓑ had already done Ⓒ already does Ⓓ will already do

60. As soon as they arrived, we ------------ the refreshments. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ served Ⓑ had served Ⓒ have served Ⓓ will serve

61. The writer revised what he -------- before it was published. دور ثان 2021
Ⓐ has written Ⓑ was written Ⓒ had written Ⓓ is writing

62. When Amr arrived, we ----------- dinner. He found nothing to eat. دور أول 2020
Ⓐ have had Ⓑ had had Ⓒ had Ⓓ were having

63. Before Mohammed was 22, he ---------- the military service. (2018)
Ⓐ joins Ⓑ had joined Ⓒ is joining Ⓓ has joined

64. I -------- nobody at school until the staff had arrived. (2018)
Ⓐ didn't meet Ⓑ had met Ⓒ hadn't met Ⓓ met

65. When I switched on the TV, I realized that the match ------already started. (2014)
Ⓐ had Ⓑ has Ⓒ have Ⓓ was

66. He was angry because he ---------- his wallet. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ had lost Ⓑ had been losing Ⓒ was losing Ⓓ has been losing

67. When the lady returned home, she realized her wallet ------------ . (2022)
Ⓐ was being lost Ⓑ had lost Ⓒ had been lost Ⓓ was losing

68. After the house -------- painted, we furnished it. (2014)
Ⓐ had Ⓑ had been Ⓒ has been Ⓓ is

69. I wish I ----------- better in the last exam. (2020)
Ⓐ could do Ⓑ had done Ⓒ did Ⓓ would do

70. Oh, I didn't bring my mobile, I wish I ---------- it. (2019)
Ⓐ remembered Ⓑ could remembered
Ⓒ had remembered Ⓓ would remember

71. I wish I ---------------- the meeting yesterday. دور ثان 2022
Ⓐ had attended Ⓑ attend Ⓒ attended have Ⓓ attended

72. My father advised me to take this job. I wish I -------- his advice. (2018)
Ⓐ had taken Ⓑ take Ⓒ took Ⓓ have taken

73. I wish I ----------- to them. They only made me angry. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ don't listen Ⓑ haven't listened Ⓒ hadn't listened Ⓓ didn't listened

74. I wish I ------- listened to them. They only made me angry. (2017)
Ⓐ haven't Ⓑ hadn't Ⓒ don't Ⓓ didn't

75. Dalia regrets not finishing her work yesterday.She wishes she----- it. (2015)
Ⓐ finished Ⓑ has finished Ⓒ finishes Ⓓ had finished

76. They were lost and they wished they ------------ the map. (2017- 2015)
Ⓐ will get Ⓑ had got Ⓒ get Ⓓ got

77. I feel very sick. I wish I ----------- all that chocolate yesterday. (2014)
Ⓐ didn't eat Ⓑ had eaten Ⓒ hadn't eaten Ⓓ did eat

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

78. I wish she -------- the test successfully last year. (Sudan 2012 - 2014)
Ⓐ would pass Ⓑ could pass Ⓒ had passed Ⓓ passes

79. You are now in a bad need of money. I wish you -------- so much money. (2015)
Ⓐ aren't spending Ⓑ don't spend Ⓒ hadn't spent Ⓓ haven't spent

80. What I said yesterday upset my close friend; I wish I ---------- so. (2012)
Ⓐ hadn't said Ⓑ haven't said Ⓒ didn't say Ⓓ wouldn't say

81. No sooner -------------- the medicine than he left. 2021 دور أول علمي
Ⓐ has he taken Ⓑ he took Ⓒ had he taken Ⓓ he had taken

82. No sooner --------- the noise than we rushed to the spot. (2014)
Ⓐ had we heard Ⓑ did we hear Ⓒ we had heard Ⓓ we did hear

83. Not only -------- the reports, but he also leaked them to the press. 2021 دور أول علمي
Ⓐ he had stolen Ⓑ did he steal Ⓒ he has stolen Ⓓ does he steal

84. ----------- finished my work, I went home. (2016)
Ⓐ After Ⓑ Having Ⓒ Have Ⓓ On

85. Having ------- in medicine, he became a doctor. (2018)
Ⓐ graduate Ⓑ graduated Ⓒ graduating Ⓓ graduates

86. Having -------- the shopping, mother started to prepare lunch. (2015)
Ⓐ do Ⓑ she did Ⓒ she does Ⓓ done

87. Having ---------------, the criminal was sent to prison. 2021 تجريبي 2023 / دور أول أدبي
Ⓐ arresting Ⓑ arrested Ⓒ been arrested Ⓓ being arrested

88. Mona got bored. ----- herself alone,she decided to read a science fiction story. (2021)
Ⓐ Found Ⓑ Finding Ⓒ Find Ⓓ To find

89. ----------- his own company, he took on many workers. (2021)
Ⓐ Finding Ⓑ Founded Ⓒ Found Ⓓ Founding

90. Writing a lot of novels, Naguib Mahfouz ------ famous as a novelist. (2018)
Ⓐ is becoming Ⓑ had become Ⓒ become Ⓓ became

91. Mona-----for her boss for more than two hours when he finally arrived. (2018)
Ⓐ is waiting Ⓑ have been waiting
Ⓒ had been waiting Ⓓ has been waiting

92. He looked very tired as he ---------- hard all day. (2018)
Ⓐ worked Ⓑ had worked Ⓒ had been working Ⓓ has worked

93. She asked him what he had been doing -------- he left school. (2015)
Ⓐ yet Ⓑ ever Ⓒ since Ⓓ for

94. When he arrived in Cairo, he ---------- English for 6 years. (Sudan 2015)
Ⓐ had studied Ⓑ had been studying
Ⓒ has studied Ⓓ has been studying

95. He was extremely tired because he --------- all the way to school. (2014)
Ⓐ had been running Ⓑ has run Ⓒ has been running Ⓓ is running

96. Mona was tired yesterday because she --------- for the test all day. (2013)
Ⓐ had revised Ⓑ had been revising Ⓒ revised Ⓓ revising

97. Ali ------- for work for over a year before he finally got a job. (2012)
Ⓐ has been looking Ⓑ had looked Ⓒ had been looking Ⓓ has looked

98. I ---------- for two hours before I began to study. (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ played Ⓑ had been playing Ⓒ have been played Ⓓ was playing

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3- Adjectives & Adverbs

99. For me,---------- aspect of the conference was the decision to concentrate on environmental issues. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ the most encouraging Ⓑ so encouraged
Ⓒ more encouraged Ⓓ as encouraging

100. This is --------- film I've ever seen. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ the funniest Ⓑ funny Ⓒ funnier than Ⓓ as funny as

101. Mohamed Salah is ------ remarkable, Egyptian player I have ever seen. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ more Ⓑ most Ⓒ the more Ⓓ the most

102. The journey took --------- I expected, so I got very tired. دور أول 2023
Ⓐ longer than Ⓑ as long Ⓒ so longer Ⓓ long as

103. The harder you practice, the ----------- you become. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ fitter Ⓑ fittest Ⓒ least fit Ⓓ fit

104. The more people want to do something, -------- it will become. (2016/2012)
Ⓐ the cheapest Ⓑ the cheap Ⓒ the cheaper Ⓓ cheaper

105. The more money he has, -------- he wants. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ the more Ⓑ the least Ⓒ the most Ⓓ more

106. He lives two miles ------- away from the club than I do. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ farther Ⓑ far Ⓒ farthest Ⓓ furthest

107. He's much --------- than me. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ elder Ⓑ eldest Ⓒ old Ⓓ older

Unit 3 Grammar Exercises

Future Forms

108. Once he --------- home, he will finish his homework. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ has reached Ⓑ had reached Ⓒ reach Ⓓ reached

109. Once you-----------------, you will play games with your friends. دور ثان 2022
Ⓐ had finished Ⓑ finished Ⓒ have finished Ⓓ will finish

110. She'll phone us as soon as she ------- at Madrid Airport. (2017)
Ⓐ arrived Ⓑ had arrived Ⓒ arrives Ⓓ arriving

111. The employee --------- the office until he has taken permission. (2023)
Ⓐ didn't leave Ⓑ won't leave Ⓒ hadn't left Ⓓ isn't left

112. After the car --------- we will travel at once. (2021)
Ⓐ had been repaired Ⓑ has been repaired Ⓒ had repaired Ⓓ has repaired

113. He will inform us of the new date after he -------------- it. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ knew Ⓑ knows Ⓒ will know Ⓓ had known

114. You should see him before you -------- back to Canada. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ went Ⓑ had gone Ⓒ will go Ⓓ go

115. The employee ------------ the office until he has taken permission. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ didn't leave Ⓑ won't leave Ⓒ hadn't left Ⓓ isn't left

116. Turn off the lights when you ------ the room, in this way, you help save energy. (2017)
Ⓐ leave Ⓑ were leaving Ⓒ leaves Ⓓ had left

117. When he ------- his work, he will visit his uncle tomorrow. (Sudan 2016)
Ⓐ did Ⓑ do Ⓒ does Ⓓ done

118. I ---------- you my calculator after I have done this sum. (2016)
Ⓐ lend Ⓑ will lend Ⓒ lent Ⓓ had lent

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

119. The museum typically -------- at 8 a.m. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ opens Ⓑ is going to open Ⓒ is opening Ⓓ will open

120. She is flying to London next week. Her flight ---------- off at 7 a.m. (2016)
Ⓐ took Ⓑ taking Ⓒ take Ⓓ takes

121. The play ------------ at seven every evening. (2016)
Ⓐ will begin Ⓑ is going to begin Ⓒ begins Ⓓ is beginning

122. My plane -------- Cairo today at 10 pm. (2011)
Ⓐ is leaving Ⓑ leave Ⓒ is going to leave Ⓓ leaves

123. It's arranged. We ------- to the Red Sea this summer. (2017)
Ⓐ will go Ⓑ go Ⓒ are going Ⓓ may go

124. She ------- to London next Monday. Everything is arranged. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ is flying Ⓑ will fly Ⓒ flies Ⓓ going to fly

125. Mai can't help you tonight. She ------ on a science project. (2018)
Ⓐ works Ⓑ is working Ⓒ won't be working Ⓓ will have worked

126. It's planned that Mona --------- money to help homeless children. (2020)
Ⓐ will collect Ⓑ is going to collect
Ⓒ had collected Ⓓ is collecting

127. These are my plans for the summer holidays. First of all, I -------- to Alex. (2016)
Ⓐ will go Ⓑ am going to go Ⓒ are going Ⓓ have gone

128. What's your plan for the next Ramadan? B: I ----------- Umrah. (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ I'm performing Ⓑ'm going to perform Ⓒ perform Ⓓ will perform

129. I -------- hire a car to travel around London. This is my intention. (2017)
Ⓐ am going to Ⓑ may Ⓒ could Ⓓ will

130. Liverpool's players are known to be skilled. They --------- the match easily. (2019)
Ⓐ will win Ⓑ win Ⓒ are winning Ⓓ are going to win

131. We've run out of sugar. I ------ to the market and get some. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ will go Ⓑ have gone Ⓒ go Ⓓ went

132. We hope he --------- the championship next year. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐwill have won Ⓑwill be winning Ⓒis going to win Ⓓwill win

133. I ---------- 60 next month. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ will be Ⓑ am going to be Ⓒ am Ⓓ will have been

134. I'm sorry I can't talk now. I ------- you later. (2017)
Ⓐ going to call Ⓑ call Ⓒ will call Ⓓ am calling

135. Doctors predict they ---------- chronic diseases. (2020)
Ⓐ are treating Ⓑ will treat Ⓒ are going to treat Ⓓ will have treated

136. In the future, computers --------- smaller. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ will make Ⓑ will be making Ⓒ will have made Ⓓ will be made

137. I ----------- 18 next Monday. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ am going to be Ⓑ will be Ⓒ am being Ⓓ be

138. ------- make a cup of tea for you? Yes, please, that's very kind of you. (2017)
Ⓐ Do I Ⓑ Shall I Ⓒ Am I going to Ⓓ Have I

139. Be careful or you --------- by his tricks. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ will fool Ⓑ will be fooled Ⓒ won't fool Ⓓ are going to fool

140. Don't worry. I'm sure ------- them again soon. (2011-Sudan 2012)
Ⓐ you see Ⓑ you're seeing Ⓒ you'll see Ⓓ you would see

141. My uncle promises he ----------- meet me at home. (Sudan 2013)
Ⓐ would Ⓑ will Ⓒ can Ⓓ may

142. She promised she ------- me as soon as the plane landed. (2011)
Ⓐ will phone Ⓑ is going to phone Ⓒ would phone Ⓓ phones

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

143. By 2030, well-paid jobs ------- available in Egypt. (2017)
Ⓐ will be Ⓑ had been Ⓒ will have been Ⓓ were being

144. By next week, I -------- my homework. (2018)
Ⓐ am going to finish Ⓑ will have finished Ⓒ will be finishing Ⓓ will finish

145. Don't worry. Your phone -------- by tomorrow morning. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ will have fixed Ⓑ is going to be fixed
Ⓒ is going to fix Ⓓ will have been fixed

146. By this time next week, will -----------------? تجريبي 2023
Ⓐ we have got our house painted Ⓑ we paint our house
Ⓒ our house be painted Ⓓ be painting our house

147. The new project ----------- by the end of the year. دور أول أدبي 2021
Ⓐ is opened Ⓑ has been opened
Ⓒ will be opened Ⓓ will have been opened

148. I can't travel at 9 a.m. tomorrow as I ------- a meeting. (2019)
Ⓐ have had Ⓑ going to have Ⓒ have Ⓓ will be having

149. I can't meet you at 3.30 tomorrow. I ---------- a football match on TV then. (2017)
Ⓐ will watch Ⓑ watch Ⓒ will be watching Ⓓ watched

150. Mother------- the house work between 10 a.m. and 2 p.m. tomorrow. (2018)
Ⓐ is doing Ⓑ will have done Ⓒ will be doing Ⓓ will be

151. More schools ----------- by the end of next year. (2016)
Ⓐ will have been opened Ⓑ will be opened
Ⓒ will have opened Ⓓ will open

152. The plane to Brazil ---------- off tomorrow at 6: 00 a.m. (2015)
Ⓐ is taking Ⓑ takes Ⓒ will take Ⓓ is going to take

153. In my opinion, the population of Egypt --------- by 20 % next year. (2015)
Ⓐ is increasing Ⓑ has increased Ⓒ is going to increase Ⓓ will increase

154. He ------ an eye doctor when he finishes his graduate studies. This is his plan. (2015)
Ⓐ would be Ⓑ is Ⓒ is going to be Ⓓ has been

155. I ---------- probably be away for a week this summer. (2015)
Ⓐ am going to Ⓑ had to Ⓒ would Ⓓ will

156. Some people believe that in the future, water ------ as a fuel for cars. (2015)
Ⓐ will have been used Ⓑ will be using Ⓒ will be used Ⓓ will use

157. By 2030, eco-friendly cars -------- on water and sunshine. (2014)
Ⓐ will have been run Ⓑ will be run Ⓒ run Ⓓ will run

158. I won't be able to talk to you all the day tomorrow because I ----- my homework.
Ⓐ would be doing Ⓑ would do Ⓒ will be doing Ⓓ may do (2014)

159. Scientists predict that mobile phones will --------- smaller in the future. (2014)
Ⓐ make Ⓑ be made Ⓒ have made Ⓓ have been made

160. Petrol and oil ------- as much as they are today. (Sudan 2014)
Ⓐ isn't used Ⓑ won't be used Ⓒ hasn't been used Ⓓ wasn't used

161. I'll have finished doing my homework -------- 8 o'clock pm tomorrow. (Sudan 2013)
Ⓐ on Ⓑ at Ⓒ for Ⓓ by

162. By my 50th birthday, I ------ in my current profession for over 20 years. (2012)
Ⓐ am being Ⓑ am going to be Ⓒ will be Ⓓ will have been

163. We -------- all our exams by next week. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ will be finishing Ⓑ have finished Ⓒ will have finished Ⓓ had finished

164. By 2050, a cure for cancer ---------- discovered. (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ will have Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ should have been Ⓓ may be

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

كل كتب وملخصات تالتة ثانوي
وكتب المراجعة النهائية 👇

اضغط 👈 هنا 👈

او ابحث في تليجرام 👇

@C355C

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 4 Taking care of ourselves

1 Main Vocabulary

alter (v)	يغير	optimistic (adj)	متفائل
alert (n / v / (adj)	يقظ/حذر/تنبيه/ينبه	please (v)	يُسعد/يُرضي
aware of (adj.)	واعي بـ	pout (v)	يستاء (يبوز/يكشر)
brainstorm (v.)	يستثير الفكر	pressure (n)	الضغط
brave (adj.)	شجاع	priority (n)	أولوية
burnout (n)	إنهاك (تعب)/نفاذ الوقود	promote (v.)	يروّج لـ/يرقي/يدعم/يعزز
caffeine (n)	كافيين	react (v) to	يستجيب لـ / يرد على
category (n)	فئة/تصنيف	reaction (n)	رد فعل
clear off (v)	يفر / يزول / ينقشع	reduce (v)	يقل / يقلل
cope (v) with	يساير/يتعامل مع (مشكلة)	resilience	مرونة / قدرة علي التكيف
concentrate /focus (v) on	يركز على	responsibility (n)	مسئولية
creation (n)	الكون/الخلق	scold (v)	يؤنب/يوبخ
demonstrate (v)	يوضح/يفسر	self-care (n)	العناية بالنفس
downside (n)	عيب	self-management	ضبط النفس
diary (n)	مفكرة يومية	specific (adj)	محدد/مخصص
efficient(adj)	كفء	stressed (adj)	متوتر
exhausted (adj)	منهك/مجهد	stressful (adj)	مرهق / ضاغط
factors (n)	عوامل	stress (v/n)	توتر/ضغط/تاكيد/يؤكد
frown (v.)	يعبس/يُكشر	stretch (v)	يتمدد
frustrtated (adj)	محبط	sunshine (n)	أشعة الشمس
identify (v)	يتعرف علي	suppose (v.)	يفترض
improve(v.)	يحسن/يتحسن	time management	إدارة الوقت
memo (n)	مذكرة	upload (v)	يرفع على الانترنت
mental health	الصحة النفسية (العقلية)	urgent (adj)	عاجل / مُلح
message (n)	رسالة/درس مستفاد	well-being (n)	العافية/السعادة/الرفاهية

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

make notes on	يدون ملاحظات عن	do exams / tests	يحل امتحانات
make time for	يوفر الوقت لـ	take responsibility for	يتولى مسئولية
make changes	يُجري تغييرات	take a rest/break	يأخذ راحة

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

pay attention to	يعطي اهتماماً لـ	take action	يتصرف
get enough sleep	يحصل على قدر كافي من النوم	try your best	ابذل ما في وسعك
have (take) control of/over	يسيطر على/ يتحكم في	do activities	يمارس أنشطة
divide ... into	يقسم ... إلي	move house	ينتقل الي منزل آخر
benefit from	يستفيد من	pour down	ينهمر/ يتدفق
get to	يصل إلي	make a decision	يقرر
suffer from	يعاني من	deal with	يتعامل مع
on a regular basis	على أساس منتظم	be your normal self	تكون بحالتك الطبيعية
the reason why	السبب الذي من أجله	put pressure on	يضع ضغطا على
adapt to	يتأقلم/ يتكيف مع	have/get a headache	يعاني من صداع
do revision	يعمل مراجعة بغرض الاستذكار	give me a headache	يسبب لي صداع
make a revision	يعمل مراجعة لإجراء تعديلات	make good use of	يحسن استغلال
keep informed about	يبقى على دراية ب	make a study plan	يضع خطة للمذاكرة
in order of priority	بترتيب الأولوية	sit at a desk	يجلس على مكتب
go for a walk	يذهب للتمشية	have fun with	يمرح/ يستمتع ب
manage time	يدير الوقت	find a solution for / to	يجد حلا لـ

③ The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
scold	يؤنب/ يوبخ	tell off, rebuke, criticize, blame	praise, compliment
wise	حكيم	sensible, prudent, sage, rational	unwise, foolish
property	ممتلكات	possessions	
improve	يحسن	make better, enhance	worsen, impair
promote	يدعم/ يؤيد/ يعزز	support, boost, advocate, encourage	discourage, obstruct, impede
promote	يروج لـ	publicize, circulate, advertise	
burnout	إرهاق / تعب	fatigue, exhaustion, tiredness	refreshment
exhausted	مرهق	burnt-out, worn-out, fatigued / tired	refreshed / relaxed
frustrated	محبط/ خائب الأمل	disappointed	

④ The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 4 : كلمات الفصل الرابع

be worth the effort	يستحق الجهد المبذول	lead a different life to	يعيش حياة مختلفة عن
benefactor (n.)	متبرع / فاعل خير	my heart is set on	عازم على / مصمم على
expectations (n.)	تطلعات / توقعات	on the way to	في الطريق إلى
from now on	من الآن فصاعدا	prison (n.)	سجن
hammer (n.)	شاكوش / مطرقة	privately (adv.)	سرا / على انفراد
suspect (v.)	يشتبه في / يشك	proof (n.)	دليل / إثبات
from this moment and into the future	من الآن فصاعدا	property (n.)	ممتلكات / عقارات
upset (adj/v.)	منزعج / يُزعج	strangely (adv.)	بشكل غريب

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

5 Notes

- **break in:** يقتحم (لا يليه مفعول)
  -Thieves broke in while she was asleep and took her jewellery.
- **break into:** يقتحم (يليه مفعول)
  -Someone broke into my car and stole the radio.
- **instead of + v. + ing:** بدلا من
  -Walking instead of driving can help reduce pollution.
- **stop + v. +ing:** يتوقف عن
  -If you don't feel afraid of exams, you can stop being stressed.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Before the exam, I need to ---------- a revision of all my notes.
Ⓐ work Ⓑ create Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
2. The editor asked me to ------------- a revision to my articlre before publishing it.
Ⓐ work Ⓑ create Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
3. Burnout is defined as -----------.
Ⓐ the state of being extremely tired Ⓑ a move to a more important job
Ⓒ flames produced when something burns Ⓓ a feeling of being comfortable
4. ----------- is the feeling of being worried or nervous because of problems or challenges.
Ⓐ Relaxation Ⓑ Ease Ⓒ Relief Ⓓ Stress
5. ------------- means feeling happy, healthy and comfortable in life.
Ⓐ Well-being Ⓑ Mental health Ⓒ Health care Ⓓ Ill-being
6. ---------- is the practice of taking action to improve your physical and mental health.
Ⓐ Self-control Ⓑ Self-care Ⓒ Self-doubt Ⓓ Ill-being
7. "If you didn't look after your ---------, you'd suffer a lot," said the doctor.
Ⓐ addiction Ⓑ disease Ⓒ healthy care Ⓓ mental health
8. My father has been working very hard recently, so he's suffering from-----.
Ⓐ amnesia Ⓑ outbreak Ⓒ burnout Ⓓ knockout
9. My father has been working very hard recently, so he's--------- .
Ⓐ exhausted Ⓑ tiring Ⓒ burnout Ⓓ knockout
10. It took him a long time to see his mistakes and --------- the necessary changes.
Ⓐ give Ⓑ work Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
11. One advantage of doing yoga is that it can contribute to general -------------.
Ⓐ ill-being Ⓑ well-being Ⓒ anxiety Ⓓ priority
12. They may have to widen the road to ----------- with the increase in traffic.
Ⓐ treat Ⓑ cope Ⓒ suffer Ⓓ adapt
13. We need a ----------- to hit the nails into the wood.
Ⓐ hammer Ⓑ humour Ⓒ saw Ⓓ drill
14. The police have the ------------ for ensuring that the laws are followed.
Ⓐ ability Ⓑ probability Ⓒ responsibility Ⓓ disability
15. When my mother---------at me, I realized she was angry about my behaviour.
Ⓐ frowned Ⓑ reacted Ⓒ avoided Ⓓ altered

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Notes

- **break in:** (يقتحم (لا يليه مفعول
  - -Thieves broke in while she was asleep and took her jewellery.
- **break into:** (يقتحم (يليه مفعول
  - -Someone broke into my car and stole the radio.
- **instead of + v. + ing:** بدلا من
  - -Walking instead of driving can help reduce pollution.
- **stop + v. +ing:** يتوقف عن
  - -If you don't feel afraid of exams, you can stop being stressed.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Before the exam, I need to ---------- a revision of all my notes.
   Ⓐ work Ⓑ create Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
2. The editor asked me to ------------- a revision to my articlre before publishing it.
   Ⓐ work Ⓑ create Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
3. Burnout is defined as -----------.
   Ⓐ the state of being extremely tired Ⓑ a move to a more important job
   Ⓒ flames produced when something burns Ⓓ a feeling of being comfortable
4. ----------- is the feeling of being worried or nervous because of problems or challenges.
   Ⓐ Relaxation Ⓑ Ease Ⓒ Relief Ⓓ Stress
5. ------------- means feeling happy, healthy and comfortable in life.
   Ⓐ Well-being Ⓑ Mental health Ⓒ Health care Ⓓ Ill-being
6. --------- is the practice of taking action to improve your physical and mental health.
   Ⓐ Self-control Ⓑ Self-care Ⓒ Self-doubt Ⓓ Ill-being
7. "If you didn't look after your ---------, you'd suffer a lot," said the doctor.
   Ⓐ addiction Ⓑ disease Ⓒ healthy care Ⓓ mental health
8. My father has been working very hard recently, so he's suffering from-----.
   Ⓐ amnesia Ⓑ outbreak Ⓒ burnout Ⓓ knockout
9. My father has been working very hard recently, so he's--------- .
   Ⓐ exhausted Ⓑ tiring Ⓒ burnout Ⓓ knockout
10. It took him a long time to see his mistakes and -------- the necessary changes.
    Ⓐ give Ⓑ work Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
11. One advantage of doing yoga is that it can contribute to general ------------.
    Ⓐ ill-being Ⓑ well-being Ⓒ anxiety Ⓓ priority
12. They may have to widen the road to ----------- with the increase in traffic.
    Ⓐ treat Ⓑ cope Ⓒ suffer Ⓓ adapt
13. We need a ----------- to hit the nails into the wood.
    Ⓐ hammer Ⓑ humour Ⓒ saw Ⓓ drill
14. The police have the ------------- for ensuring that the laws are followed.
    Ⓐ ability Ⓑ probability Ⓒ responsibility Ⓓ disability
15. When my mother---------at me, I realized she was angry about my behaviour.
    Ⓐ frowned Ⓑ reacted Ⓒ avoided Ⓓ altered

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

38. Waad didn't like the design of her new flat, so she asked her groom to-----it.
Ⓐ leave Ⓑ neglect Ⓒ alert Ⓓ alter
39. The campaign is trying to get the---------across to the youth that drugs are dangerous.
Ⓐ morale Ⓑ massage Ⓒ message Ⓓ letter
40. Our ---------- soldiers who died for the sake of us should be remembered forever.
Ⓐ grave Ⓑ brave Ⓒ cowardly Ⓓ aware
41. If you want to stay up late to study, drink something that contains ----------.
Ⓐ liquid Ⓑ fruits Ⓒ vegetables Ⓓ caffeine
42. I knew it'd not be easy to become a scientist, but my heart was-------achieving my goal.
Ⓐ set on Ⓑ set at Ⓒ sit on Ⓓ sat onto
43. If a material such as cloth-----, it becomes wider or longer when you pull it.
Ⓐ shrinks Ⓑ contracts Ⓒ stretches Ⓓ increases
44. The new teacher can't cope --------- those students; they're so naughty.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ on Ⓒ at Ⓓ with
45. Don't put so much pressure ---------- the handle or it may break.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ on Ⓒ at Ⓓ for
46. The blogger will ------------ their latest post to their website for readers to enjoy.
Ⓐ upload Ⓑ download Ⓒ unload Ⓓ overload
47. I suggest that Rewan--------- a break and finish the housework later.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ has Ⓒ make Ⓓ stop
48. Ali's worked very hard on his art project, but he thinks the hard work will be---.
Ⓐ worthless Ⓑ not worthwhile Ⓒ worth the effort Ⓓ worsen
49. The test was so hard that most of the students failed to ----------- it.
Ⓐ succeed Ⓑ solve Ⓒ do Ⓓ make
50. Samir tried to ----------- as many ideas as possible to solve the problem.
Ⓐ brainstorm Ⓑ think Ⓒ react Ⓓ scold
51. Poor organization was certainly a key ----------- to the crisis.
Ⓐ cause Ⓑ reason Ⓒ factor Ⓓ result
52. The police arrested the thieves who broke --------------- the bank.
Ⓐ through Ⓑ out Ⓒ in Ⓓ into
53. My doctor advised me to try to---------the amount of fat in my diet to avoid obesity.
Ⓐ go down Ⓑ reduce Ⓒ produce Ⓓ rise
54. This law is no longer suitable. It's in ---------- need of reform.
Ⓐ badly Ⓑ urgent Ⓒ agent Ⓓ contagious
55. Yara's family --------- with horror when told about her accident.
Ⓐ received Ⓑ reacted Ⓒ treated Ⓓ frightened
56. Job ----------- should be the top priority of the new government.
Ⓐ application Ⓑ punctuation Ⓒ creation Ⓓ exhaustion
57. Try to stay ----------- while driving at night to avoid having accidents.
Ⓐ stressful Ⓑ frustrated Ⓒ alter Ⓓ alert
58. A/An -------- topic is connected with one particular thing only.
Ⓐ specific Ⓑ fanatic Ⓒ mental Ⓓ overall
59. The necklace we found in her car is a/an--------that she took it.
Ⓐ evidence Ⓑ proof Ⓒ prove Ⓓ signal

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

60. One can write and send a -------------.
A burnout B memo C health D stress
61. I wrote an essay with five paragraphs; each one --------on a particular point.
A blames B concentrates C discusses D controls
62. The questions are divided into two -----------: easy and hard.
A answers B frowns C categories D responsibilities
63. After being very ill, Remaz is finally back to her normal smiling -------------.
A serve B surf C self D solve
64. These fantastic paintings--------his extraordinary ability as a portrait painter.
A demonstrate B remonstrate C proof D appear
65. Eman felt ------------- by her inability to express her ideas clearly.
A pleased B frustrated C contended D angry
66. Some children are very difficult to ----------- even if when you buy them gifts.
A suppose B release C pour D please
67. Having performed badly, the government finally bowed to---from the public.
A treasure B measure C pressure D pleasure
68. We went out for a walk -------------- of staying home.
A instead B in spite C in case D favour
69. My uncle suffers ----------- a rare blood disease.
A by B on C to D from
70. Fortunately, many patients have ---------- from the new treatment.
A suffered B benefited C infected D recovered
71. Everyone-----that these two people were responsible, but they are not sure.
A denies B admits C suspects D depicts
72. The equipment of the factory is checked ------------ a regular basis.
A on B in C at D of
73. His heaert was --------- on getting the job he applied for.
A sat B set C sit D left
74. You shouldn't drive for more than three hours without ----------- a break.
A giving B making C talking D taking
75. ------------- his way home, he stopped to buy some fresh food.
A On B In C By D With
76. I ----------- close attention to what the manager said.
A paid B spent C focused D made
77. If I'm not ------- to sales manager within the next two years, I'm going to change jobs.
A promoted B operated C improved D cooperated
78. Don't blame me more; I ----------- my best.
A took B attempted C tried D done
79. I have--------that good things are going to come my way this year.
A exclusions B accusations C exceptions D expectations
80. Mr. Khalid is a strict teacher who ----------- control of his class.
A has B makes C gives D supposes
81. The heavy rain is expected to ------------, leaving behind a bright and sunny afternoon.
A think of B run after C clear off D put off
82. Make sure to check the weather forecast before you--------- your outdoor activities.
A take B make C move D do

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

83. My brother gets grumpy if he doesn't ---------- enough sleep.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ get Ⓒ take Ⓓ awake

84. He stopped -------------- football due to an injury.
Ⓐ of playing Ⓑ to playing Ⓒ to play Ⓓ playing

85. She felt the need to -------------- pressure on herself to succeed in her new job.
Ⓐ get Ⓑ put Ⓒ take Ⓓ give

86. Disciplinary action will be ---------- against students who cheat.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ given Ⓒ taken Ⓓ replied

87. Most students feel stressed when ---------- exams.
Ⓐ doing Ⓑ making Ⓒ setting Ⓓ cheating

88. Which verb can't you use your face to do?
Ⓐ frown Ⓑ pout Ⓒ react Ⓓ brainstorm

89. 'Burnout' is a\an----of 'exhaustion'.
Ⓐ antonym Ⓑ synonym Ⓒ opposite Ⓓ acronym

90. Your eyebrows come closer together when you -----------.
Ⓐ smile Ⓑ sneeze Ⓒ burn Ⓓ frown

91. The loud music from the party -------------- me a headache.
Ⓐ gives Ⓑ makes Ⓒ gets Ⓓ has

92. The company wants to promote its goods. 'Promote' can be replaced with-----.
Ⓐ frustrate Ⓑ command Ⓒ employ Ⓓ publicize

93. The teracher scolded the student for not doing his homework. The synonym of the word "<u>scolded</u>" is --------------.
Ⓐ praised Ⓑ blamed Ⓒ rewarded Ⓓ cheered

94. Her health has improved since she started on this new diet. The synonym of the word "improved" is -----------------.
Ⓐ broken Ⓑ deteriorated Ⓒ got better Ⓓ worsened

95. He has a lot of property in the new city. Property is similar in meaning to ---------.
Ⓐ possessions Ⓑ suggestions Ⓒ impressions Ⓓ inventions

96. The runner felt <u>exhausted</u>. The antonym of exhausted is -----------.
Ⓐ tired Ⓑ fatigued Ⓒ miserly Ⓓ relaxed

97. After his failure, he was <u>frustrated</u>. The word frustrated can be replaced with ---------.
Ⓐ delighted Ⓑ disappointed Ⓒ powerful Ⓓ refreshed

98. <u>From this moment and into the future</u>, I will work hard to reach my goals. The underlined part means -----------------.
Ⓐ from tomorrow on Ⓑ starting from tomorrow
Ⓒ starting from yesterday Ⓓ from now on

99. Learning a new language is hard, but it will be worth the effort when you can talk to others. This means ----------------.
Ⓐ it will show why I regretted not trying to do more
Ⓑ it will justify the reason why I failed
Ⓒ it will justify the energy I spent
Ⓓ it will show why I paid so much money

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

Modal	Uses	Examples
can	قدرة (استطاعة) في الحاضر	•I can speak English.
	استئذان / إعطاء الإذن	•Can I go to the bathroom?
	الطلب	•Can you lend me some money, please?
could	قدرة (استطاعة) في الماضي	•I could speak English when I was ten.
	استئذان	•Could I go to the bathroom?
	الطلب	•Could you lend me some money, please?
	احتمالية	•It could rain tonight.
	اقتراح	•You could go to the cinema.
may	استئذان / إعطاء الإذن	•May I go to the bathroom?
	احتمالية	•It may rain tonight.
might	احتمالية	•It might rain tonight.
must	إلزام	•You must study hard to succeed.
	منع (تحريم)	•You mustn't make noise here.
	استنتاج شبه مؤكد	•Tasneem isn't at school today. She must be sick.
should	نصيحة	•If you want to be fit, you should do exercise.
have to	إلزام	•You have to wear the seatbelt. It's the law.
needn't	عدم وجود ضرورة	•My house is near the bank, so I needn't take a taxi.
don't / doesn't have to	عدم وجود ضرورة	•You don't have to read every page in the book.

◀ التعبير عن نقص الضرورة في الماضي

1 didn't have to :

◀ تستخدم للتعبير عن عدم الضرورة في الماضي بمعنى (لم يكن ضرورياً ولم يفعل شيء لأنه كان يعلم من البداية)

- I didn't have to clean the flat. My sister did it.

2 didn't need to + Inf.:

◀ تستخدم للتعبير عن عدم الضرورة في الماضي بمعنى (لم يكن ضروريا ومن المحتمل أن يكون فعل أو لم يفعل الشيء)

- They liked the hotel because they didn't need to do any cooking.

3 needn't have + pp.:

◀ تستخدم للتعبير عن حدث تم في الماضي على الرغم من كونه غير ضروري (فعل الشيء ثم اكتشف أنه لم يكن ضرورياً)

- He ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. He needn't have run all the way.

◀ لاحظ استخدام (should / ought to) + have + P.P للتعبير عن الندم على فعل شيء او عدم فعل شيء في الماضي :

- You shouldn't/oughtn't to have wasted your time playing on your cell phone. Now your grades are quite low.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

◀ لاحظ الفرق بين (Must) و Have / has to + inf

(Have / Has) to	Must
❶ تستخدم للتعبير عن (إلزام خارجي من سلطة أعلى) أو ضرورة بسبب ظروف خارجية أو قاعدة ملزمة ●I have to go to work or else I'll be fired.	❶ تستخدم للتعبير عن (إلزام داخلي) أو ضرورة بسبب ظروف أو مشاعر شخصية للمتحدث وتستخدم في هذه الحالة غالباً مع (I / We) ●I must visit my friend. I missed him so much. ❷ تستخدم للتعبير عن القوانين العامة التي يلتزم بها جميع الناس . ومع التعليمات المكتوبة: ●Drivers must hold a driving licence. ❸ أحيانا تستخدم للتعبير عن نصيحة قوية (strong advice) ●You must turn off your mobile. ●Drivers must respect traffic law. ❹ تستخدم للتعبير عن دعوة شخص بقوة (warm invitations): ●You must try this piece of cake.
❺ صيغة الاستفهام: ●Do I have to go to work?	❺ صيغة الاستفهام: ●Must you visit my friend today?

❷ عمل الإقتراحات

▶How / What about + V-ing/n? — ماذا عن ...؟
- -How about going to bed earlier?

▶Have you considered/thought about + V-ing? — هل فكرت في...؟
- -Have you considered making a study plan?
- -Have you thought about asking to take the exam again?

▶Why don't you + infinitive without to? — لم لا ...؟
- -Why don't you try a new sport?

▶Let's (not)+ inf — هيا بنا...
- -Let's go out tonight.

▶You should + infinitive without to. — يجب أن...
- -You should spend more time relaxing in the evening.

◀ لاحظ الفرق بين How about / What about

أ- نستخدم كلاهما في الاقتراح

Ex: How / What about going to the cinema tonight?

ب- نستخدم What about للتعبير عن الاعتراض أو مشكلة محتملة

Ex: Ali : I need to leave – something has come up.
Hani: What about the meeting? We'll have to reschedule it.

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Cameras aren't allowed here – you --------------- take photos.
   Ⓐ mustn't Ⓑ don't have to Ⓒ must not to Ⓓ have to
2. Randa ---------- take English lessons, but it isn't certain.
   Ⓐ can Ⓑ may Ⓒ ought Ⓓ must
3. You ---------------- buy a new camera; you can borrow mine.
   Ⓐ needn't Ⓑ mustn't Ⓒ shouldn't Ⓓ couldn't

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام
ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

4. You --------- go to bed early. It's Saturday tomorrow, so there's no school.
A ought B don't have to C could D may
5. You can borrow the car today, but you --------- have it tomorrow.
A couldn't B can't C may not D shouldn't
6. Take an umbrella. It ------------ rain later tonight.
A must B need C might D probably
7. You have --------- your lessons well if you want to get the full marks.
A revise B to revise C revised D revising
8. Can I leave early tonight, boss? -Yes, you ---------.
A can B could C may D A & C
9. Drivers ----------- stop when the traffic lights are red.
A must B may C could D don't have to
10. Children ------------- tell lies. It's very naughty.
A have to B should C mustn't D needn't
11. This is a secret between you and me, so you ------------ tell anyone.
A shouldn't to B hadn't better C mustn't D needn't
12. Everything is in a mess. You shouldn't have---------the children to play here.
A allow B allowed C been allowed D allowing
13. ---------I use your calculator, Ibrahim?
A Can B Could C May D All are OK
14. ---------you help me solve this problem, dad?
A Can B Could C May D A & B
15. You---------show your passport when you travel abroad.
A may B must to C have to D ought
16. I---------walk home yesterday as I lost my money.
A must B needn't have C had to D didn't have to
17. We---------go to Al-Azhar Park tomorrow. We haven't decided yet.
A might B have to C should D must
18. My flat is tidy. I --------- bother myself to get it cleaned today.
A needn't B mustn't C don't have D must
19. The museum is free. You ----------- pay to get in.
A needn't to B might C must D don't have to
20. The meal was for free . You---------for it. You should have saved your money.
A didn't need pay B didn't have to pay C needn't have paid D needn't pay
21. Ahmed---------play with us last week because he had an injury.
A might not B hadn't C cannot D couldn't
22. You -------- smoke in a gas station. It's not permitted.
A haven't to B needn't C mustn't D aren't allowed
23. Mr. Waleed ---------have traveled by train, but he traveled by bus.
A may B might C could D B & C
24. Roaa---------probably go shopping today.
A will B may C might D B & C
25. -------------- I do exercises daily? -Yes, you had better do that.
A Had better B Ought to C Should D All are OK
26. I should have visited my sick friend, but I---------.
A did B didn't C was D wasn't
27. There are plenty of tomatoes in the fridge. You ---------- buy any.
A must B mustn't C doesn't have to D needn't

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

28. -------------- I ask you a question? -Yes, of course; you can do that.
Ⓐ Must Ⓑ May Ⓒ Will Ⓓ Have to
29. We ------ get to the meeting on time yesterday as the train was late.
Ⓐ didn't have to Ⓑ might Ⓒ could Ⓓ couldn't
30. Shahenda ---------- make it to our meeting after all. She's stuck in traffic.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ can't Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ need
31. Shorouk -------- arrive at the party on time despite missing the train, so she was glad.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ was able to Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ couldn't
32. My grandmother --------- use a computer until last month. Since then she's been taking lessons at the library.
Ⓐ may Ⓑ can't Ⓒ could Ⓓ couldn't
33. Mr. Nabil is a millionaire. He ------------ go to work.
Ⓐ needn't to Ⓑ hasn't got Ⓒ doesn't need to Ⓓ don't have to
34. You ---------- borrow my new dress, but you ---------- get it dirty.
Ⓐ can/must Ⓑ can't/needn't Ⓒ mustn't/should Ⓓ can/mustn't
35. We --------- stay in a hotel in London; we -------- stay with my brother.
Ⓐ needn't/can Ⓑ ought/need Ⓒ must/should Ⓓ can't/mustn't
36. My father gave me a letter to post. I ------------ forget to post it.
Ⓐ shouldn't to Ⓑ hadn't better Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ needn't
37. The businessman from England spoke so fast that I ----------- understand him.
Ⓐ could Ⓑ couldn't Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ was able to
38. It ------------ rain this afternoon. It's pretty cloudy already.
Ⓐ may Ⓑ might Ⓒ could Ⓓ All are OK
39. Please, have patience. I'll ----------- help you soon.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ could Ⓒ be able to Ⓓ be capable of
40. I don't have the key, so I ------------ get inside.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ can't Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ unable to
41. Amir ----------- ski really well, and he often wins his races.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ can't Ⓒ ought Ⓓ need
42. To get a driving licence, you ----------- be over 18.
Ⓐ ought Ⓑ have to Ⓒ had better to Ⓓ need
43. You ------------ wear a uniform when you're in the army.
Ⓐ must to Ⓑ are to Ⓒ needn't Ⓓ don't have to
44. Eman ----------- come with us because she's broken her leg.
Ⓐ can Ⓑ can't Ⓒ mustn't never Ⓓ hadn't better
45. You'll ------------ tell the police that your house was broken into.
Ⓐ ought to Ⓑ have to Ⓒ had better Ⓓ should
46. The soldiers are---------the officer's orders.
Ⓐ follow Ⓑ to follow Ⓒ to following Ⓓ to be followed
47. Samy must---------very angry. He hasn't succeeded in the exam.
Ⓐ be Ⓑ to be Ⓒ being Ⓓ has been
48. You ought---------a doctor about that cough.
Ⓐ see Ⓑ to see Ⓒ to be seen Ⓓ to seeing
49. You ought---------by a doctor about that cough.
Ⓐ see Ⓑ to see Ⓒ to be seen Ⓓ to seeing
50. Remas ----------- avoid using sleeping tablets.
Ⓐ let's Ⓑ should Ⓒ I recommend Ⓓ shall we
51. Remas, ----------- avoid using sleeping tablets.
Ⓐ let's Ⓑ should Ⓒ I recommend Ⓓ shall we

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

52. Remas, ---------- avoid using sleeping tablets?
Ⓐ let's Ⓑ should Ⓒ I recommend Ⓓ shall we
53. You ---------- come and see this amazing view from the top of the tower.
Ⓐ must Ⓑ mustn't Ⓒ have to Ⓓ needn't
54. I asked you to get some white cheese! You ---------- bought this!
Ⓐ shouldn't have Ⓑ hadn't to have Ⓒ mustn't have Ⓓ wouldn't have
55. "I think she might be on this bus." means: ---------- on this bus.
Ⓐ She is sure she is Ⓑ She is possibly Ⓒ She won't be Ⓓ She is definitely
56. Ali, ---------- go to the cinema tonight!
Ⓐ let we Ⓑ let's Ⓒ we let Ⓓ we let's
57. Mum, ---------- go shopping today, it's raining.
Ⓐ don't let we Ⓑ let's not Ⓒ don't we Ⓓ let's no
58. Why ---------- go to see that new film?
Ⓐ do we Ⓑ aren't we Ⓒ shall we Ⓓ don't we
59. What about ---------- English by Mr. Gamal? - What a good idea!
Ⓐ teaching Ⓑ to teach Ⓒ being taught Ⓓ be taught
60. Why ---------- revising English grammar today?-That's a good idea.
Ⓐ don't you Ⓑ didn't you Ⓒ not start Ⓓ A & C
61. Have you thought----------this car by yourself?
Ⓐ to start Ⓑ starting Ⓒ about starting Ⓓ A & C
62. Have you considered----------this car by yourself?
Ⓐ to start Ⓑ starting Ⓒ about starting Ⓓ A & C
63. You could----------this car by yourself.
Ⓐ start Ⓑ starting Ⓒ about starting Ⓓ A & C
64. Shall we----------this car by ourselves?
Ⓐ start Ⓑ starting Ⓒ about starting Ⓓ A & C
65. What----------this car by ourselves?
Ⓐ to start Ⓑ starting Ⓒ about starting Ⓓ A & C
66. How about----------by Guardiola?
Ⓐ to be coached Ⓑ be coached Ⓒ to coach Ⓓ being coached
67. Let's----------at other people.
Ⓐ laugh Ⓑ not laughing Ⓒ not laugh Ⓓ not to laugh
68. ---------- Alaa go on a diet?
Ⓐ Let's Ⓑ Why doesn't Ⓒ I recommend Ⓓ Shall we
69. ---------- somewhere different tonight.
Ⓐ Let's go Ⓑ Let's go us Ⓒ Let's go we Ⓓ Let's us go
70. Hey, Mariam, ---------- try this restaurant with us?
Ⓐ let's Ⓑ why don't you Ⓒ have you considered Ⓓ shall we
71. ---------- try this restaurant? - Yes, let's.
Ⓐ Let's Ⓑ Why don't you Ⓒ Have you considered Ⓓ Shall we
72. ---------- break for lunch, shall we?
Ⓐ Let's Ⓑ Why don't you Ⓒ Have you thought Ⓓ Shall we
73. We're early. The film starts at 2:30. ---------- go and have something to drink?
Ⓐ Why don't we Ⓑ What about Ⓒ How about Ⓓ Let's
74. A: Let's play video games after school. B: Maybe some other time.
This means that speaker B ---------- the suggestion.
Ⓐ followed Ⓑ accepted Ⓒ rejected Ⓓ approved

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 5 The Future Of Work

1 Main Vocabulary

application (n)	تطبيق/طلب التحاق	look into (v)	يتفحص/يتحرى في (أمر ما)
ancestors (n)	أسلاف / أجداد	microphone (n)	الميكروفون
Artificial Intelligence (AI)	الذكاء الاصطناعي	mind map (n)	خريطة ذهنية
apply (v)	يتقدم بطلب / يطبق	motivated (adj.)	متحفز / متشجع
average (adj / n)	متوسط / معدل	mute (v/adj)	صامت / يكتم الصوت
catch up (with) (v)	يلحق بـ/يساير/يواكب	position (n)	موضع / منصب / مكانة
certain (adj)	مؤكد/محقق/معين	option (n)	خَيار/ اختيار
colleague (n)	زميل عمل	plug (v)	يوصل (بالكهرباء/بجهاز)
conference (n)	مؤتمر/مكالمة جماعية	plus (prep.)	زائد / بالإضافة إلى
connection (n)	إتصال	possibility (n)	إمكانية/إحتمالية
consequence (n)	نتيجة	presentation(n)	عرض تقديمي
debate (n/v)	مناظرة/نقاش/يناقش	reduce (v)	يقلل/يختصر
decline (n/v)	يتراجع / تراجع - إنخفاض	sales assistant(n)	بائع
delay (n)	يؤخر/تاخير	screen(n)	شاشة
document (n)	وثيقة / مستند	share (v/n)	يشارك /نصيب (مناب)
employee (n)	موظف	slide (n)	شريحة/زوحليقة
highlight (v)	يبرز / يوضح	specific(adj)	مخصص / محدد
install (v)	يُثبّت/يُركب/يجلس/يُنصّب	switch off (v.)	يطفئ (جهاز)
instant (adj)	لحظي/فوري	switch on (v.)	يُشغل (جهاز)
interpersonal (adj)	شخصي/بشري	technical (adj)	فني/تقني
interviewee (n)	المحاور/ضيف الحوار	technique (n)	تقنية/أسلوب
interviewer (n)	المحاور/المذيع	tend (v) to	يميل/يُفضل
IT(information technology)	تكنولوجيا المعلومات	tips (n)	نصائح
join(v.)	ينضم إلى/يلتحق ب	turn up (v.)	يرفع (الصوت/الحرارة..)
labour market (n)	سوق العمل	turn down (v.)	يُخفض (الصوت/الحرارة..)
leave (v)	يغادر	virtual (adj)	افتراضي
link (n)	رابط	version(n)	نسخة
logical (adj)	منطقي	welfare(n)	رفاهية
available (adj)	متاح / متوفر	suit (v)	يناسب
decline(n/v)	يرفض / ينخفض / انخفاض		

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

by accident	بالصدفة	have control over	يسيطر على
suited to	مناسب لـ	stay in touch with	يبقى على تواصل مع

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

offer a position	يعرض منصب	in advance	مقدماً
at least	على الأقل	show a decline in	يُظهر وجود نقص في
be still on	لا يزال يعمل (لجهاز مثلاً)	in a different order / way/color	بترتيب(بطريقة/بلون) مختلف
on a call	مشغول في مكالمة	do a session	يقوم بجلسة / يعطي حصة
feel free to	لا تتردد أن	bring .. together	يُجمّع/يضم
give a presentation	يقدم عرضاً	the latest version of	أحدث نسخة (إصدار) من
apply for	يتقدم بطلب للحصول على	meet up with	يلتقي بـ
attach a document	يرفق وثيقة	make a summary/plan/ list	يُعد ملخص/خطة / قائمة
close a meeting	يغلق اجتماع	solution to/for	حل لـ
get dressed	يرتدي ملابسه	talk ... through	يخبر شخص بـ
cause for	مبرر لشعور ما	give up	يستسلم/يقلع عن/يترك
talk somene into	يقنع شخص بفعل شئ	have no option	ليس لديه أي إختيار
engaged in	مشغول في / متورط في	decide on + noun	يختار

③ The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
summary	ملخص	brief, abstract, synopsis, outline	amplification, expansion
sure	متأكد	certain, doubtless, positive	unsure, uncertain, doubtful
mute	يكتم الصوت	silence, hush, shut up, muffle	
essential	أساسي/هام	necessary, basic, vital, major	inessential, trivial
in advance	مقدما	beforehand, earlier, ahead, previously	later, afterwards, tardily
look into	يتحقق من	investigate, explore	
instant	فوري/عاجل	immediate, on-the-spot	late, tardy, delayed
install	يُثبّت/يُركّب	fix, set up	uninstall, remove
admit	يعترف بـ	confess, own up to	deny, reject
virtual	افتراضي	imaginary, seeming, approximate	actual, real
reliable	موثوق به	trustworthy, secure	unreliable, untrustworthy

④ The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 5 : كلمات الفصل الخامس

adopt (v.)	يتبنى/يُطبق	inherit (v.)	يرث
clerk (n.)	موظف	jealous (adj.)	غيور
convinced (adj.)	مقتنع	lodgings (n.)	مسكن/ماوى
dare (v.)	يجرؤ	share (n/v.)	يتقاسم/يتشارك/نصيب/مناب
difficulties (n.)	صعوبات	take revenge on	ينتقم من
fiancé (n.)	شخص خاطب	grumpy (adj.)	متأفف/غاضب/شكاء
get engaged	يتم خطبتها	half-brother (n.)	أخ غير شقيق

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5 Notes

- wonder: يتساءل
  - I wonder why my watch isn't working.
- wander: يتجول
  - We spent the morning wandering around the old part of the city.
- in case + جملة : في حالة
  - Take an umbrella in case it rains.
- How + adj.:
  - How effective is the teacher's way of explaining the lesson?
- What + noun:
  - What effect does cutting down trees have on the climate?

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. The download speed was slow because of a poor internet --------------.
   Ⓐ separation Ⓑ joining Ⓒ connection Ⓓ linking
2. Ali was 6 when he started in my class and he couldn't speak any English, but eventually he caught ---------------.
   Ⓐ up with Ⓑ up Ⓒ out Ⓓ down
3. Our government does its utmost in order to catch ----------- other advanced countries.
   Ⓐ up with Ⓑ up Ⓒ out Ⓓ down
4. We try to create opportunities for students to -------- in new and challenging activities.
   Ⓐ engage Ⓑ enjoy Ⓒ enlarge Ⓓ enter
5. He ---------------- revenge on the thief who had robbed him of his money.
   Ⓐ gave Ⓑ did Ⓒ made Ⓓ took
6. People use the internet to stay in ----------- with friends and family who live far away.
   Ⓐ separation Ⓑ touch Ⓒ isolation Ⓓ catch
7. A new --------------- had to be hired after the manager fired Mr Hany.
   Ⓐ employee Ⓑ employer Ⓒ employment Ⓓ unemployment
8. The music outdoors is so noisy. I wish I were able to ------------ it.
   Ⓐ listen Ⓑ mute Ⓒ cheat Ⓓ dumb
9. My grandmother has nothing to do with technology; she even doesn't know how to ------------ a laptop.
   Ⓐ open Ⓑ switch on Ⓒ sit on Ⓓ log
10. The teacher asked us to -------- our phones during the class, which helped us focus.
    Ⓐ shut Ⓑ turn off Ⓒ connect Ⓓ record
11. When my brother married his wife, he asked her to --------- the burdens of life with him.
    Ⓐ divide Ⓑ increase Ⓒ deliver Ⓓ share
12. Nour was feeling lonely, so I suggested that he ------------- a cat.
    Ⓐ adopt Ⓑ adapt Ⓒ adept Ⓓ rise
13. ----------- this app on your phone may take some time, but it's worth the effort.
    Ⓐ Instilling Ⓑ Installing Ⓒ Stalling Ⓓ Stealing
14. Online conference tools have made it easy for the staff to join a\an --------- meeting.
    Ⓐ spiritual Ⓑ virtual Ⓒ imaginary Ⓓ electrical
15. I offered Mr and Mrs Mahrous--------while they were in Sharkia.
    Ⓐ revenge Ⓑ dare Ⓒ lodgings Ⓓ house

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

16. I'm not sure about my decision; I still need to----------the matter again.
Ⓐ chick Ⓑ lock into Ⓒ look into Ⓓ ignore
17. His marriage to her is a remote-----------as he loves another girl.
Ⓐ distance Ⓑ probably Ⓒ facility Ⓓ possibility
18. I'd like to------the discussions concerning 'A1' exercises on its online group.
Ⓐ join Ⓑ join to Ⓒ leave Ⓓ interview
19. As long as you insist on listening to that nasty song, you can at least-------the sound.
Ⓐ switch off Ⓑ turn off Ⓒ turn down Ⓓ turn up
20. A birth certificate is an important-----that verifies a person's date of birth.
Ⓐ education Ⓑ papers Ⓒ document Ⓓ application
21. Manar came last in the race, so she's feeling quite-------.
Ⓐ impressive Ⓑ pleased Ⓒ grumpy Ⓓ serious
22. There's no------cure for this condition; it'll take some time to treat.
Ⓐ constant Ⓑ instant Ⓒ distant Ⓓ dependent
23. Father is known to be responsible for the----------of the whole family.
Ⓐ forum Ⓑ possibility Ⓒ welfare Ⓓ farewell
24. The couple aren't----------to one another. Each has different interests.
Ⓐ voted Ⓑ suited Ⓒ quoted Ⓓ the same
25. The writer promised to reconsider all those mistakes in the next---of his book.
Ⓐ technology Ⓑ versus Ⓒ vision Ⓓ version
26. I downloaded a\an----------on the phone to give me some medical advice.
Ⓐ surgeon Ⓑ ambulance Ⓒ application Ⓓ publication
27. Wanting to have a cup of tea, I----------in the electric kettle.
Ⓐ plugged Ⓑ turned Ⓒ switched Ⓓ boiled
28. You had better forgive that man, rather than taking--------on him.
Ⓐ range Ⓑ strange Ⓒ avenge Ⓓ revenge
29. The water is still cold. I may need to----------the heater a little.
Ⓐ switch off Ⓑ turn off Ⓒ turn down Ⓓ turn up
30. Nesma and her------plan to have a wedding reception in the summer holiday.
Ⓐ wife Ⓑ husband Ⓒ fiancé Ⓓ fiancée
31. Giving up is not a / an --------; let's brainstorm new strategies to tackle the problem.
Ⓐ option Ⓑ adoption Ⓒ welfare Ⓓ optician
32. Before their wedding party, the couple decided to do a photo---------- .
Ⓐ document Ⓑ application Ⓒ session Ⓓ option
33. The manager asked the-------to type the letter on the computer.
Ⓐ secret Ⓑ factor Ⓒ clerk Ⓓ account
34. The lecture was illustrated with------, which helped us understand the lesson.
Ⓐ swings Ⓑ slides Ⓒ clicks Ⓓ softwares
35. The singer sang into a-------wired to a loudspeaker.
Ⓐ headphone Ⓑ microphone Ⓒ xylophone Ⓓ microscope
36. There were so many people standing in front of the TV, so I couldn't see the---- .
Ⓐ sound Ⓑ voice Ⓒ ancestor Ⓓ screen
37. IT stands for--------technology.
Ⓐ Istant Ⓑ Identity Ⓒ Image Ⓓ Information
38. Mr.Essam varies his teaching--------according to his students' levels.
Ⓐ chats Ⓑ minds Ⓒ techniques Ⓓ markets

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

39. Not all of this information is important; you need to focus on--------areas.
A general B certain C specific D B & C
40. Most young people -------- to share their personal details on social media.
A trend B tend C tent D dislike
41. The minister said face-to-face education is so effective and------its importance.
A reduced B highlighted C lightened D wondered
42. The new road will surely help--------traffic at peak periods.
A increase B decline C install D reduce
43. The style of -------------- is very important in a museum. It matters a lot to tourists.
A frustration B procrastination C deforestation D presentation
44. Nancy knocked the vase off--------accident.
A in B on C by D at
45. He is so rich that he earns--------least 3,000 pounds a day.
A in B on C by D at
46. --------control over your feelings is something you should learn.
A Having B Making C Giving D Playing
47. Fouad is a diligent employee, so he deserves the respect of his ----------.
A colleges B colleagues C works D applications
48. The coach officially announced his intention to resign at today's press -------.
A conference B interference C preference D journalist
49. Increased congestion and traffic ---------- are expected due to road repairs.
A relays B delays C lights D gums
50. Our company offers free ------------ support for those buying our software.
A economical B technical C vertical D affective
51. There has been a heated ---------- about the goal. Some say it's offside, while others see it's a true goal.
A conservation B tournament C debate D championship
52. We need to think carefully about the possible---------of this decision before giving our agreement.
A cones B reasons C accidents D consequences
53. Please tell us about your previous------you held, and what salary you earned.
A position B site C destination D location
54. The captain gave the order to --------the ship because it was sinking.
A leave B drown C leave for D quiet
55. You have to do particular courses in this field to enter the labour -----------.
A colleague B shopping C market D university
56. Calling a doctor is the -------------- thing to do when you feel sick.
A virtual B logical C illogical D abnormal
57. We have to be proud of our -------------. They left us a great civilization.
A degrees B ancestors C transistors D treatments
58. The ------------- height of the girls in class is over 155 centimetres.
A extreme B coverage C average D technical
59. The new software update is ----------- for download on the company website.
A available B sustainable C bearable D reasonable

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

60. Moaz is--------to join the faculty of law as he likes defending innocent people.
Ⓐ old-fashioned Ⓑ motivated Ⓒ frustrated Ⓓ unwilling

61. A waiter at this restaurant earns a basic wage of £100 a week -------- tips.
Ⓐ please Ⓑ plus Ⓒ pros Ⓓ in addition

62. I realised he was still awake as the TV was ----------- in his room.
Ⓐ on Ⓑ off Ⓒ worked Ⓓ watching

63. Feel ------------ to ask questions if you don't understand; don't hesitate.
Ⓐ busy Ⓑ free Ⓒ disappointed Ⓓ reluctant

64. We could go now or this afternoon - whatever time -------- you best.
Ⓐ prove Ⓑ involve Ⓒ stick Ⓓ suit

65. The sales manager will ----------- a presentation on the new products.
Ⓐ give Ⓑ take Ⓒ carry Ⓓ switch

66. Rasha started a new chapter of her life when she got-------to a kind man.
Ⓐ arrested Ⓑ caught Ⓒ engaged Ⓓ employed

67. Please, ------------- a recent photo to your application form. It's essential.
Ⓐ attach Ⓑ attack Ⓒ show Ⓓ include

68. Before giving an answer, I'd like to apologize in--------for any spelling errors.
Ⓐ vain Ⓑ hurry Ⓒ common Ⓓ advance

69. The latest study shows a/an-------------in the number of smokers due to rising cigarette prices.
Ⓐ increase Ⓑ decline Ⓒ incline Ⓓ reduce

70. A group of experts has been brought---------to give their opinions on the new project.
Ⓐ up Ⓑ from Ⓒ into Ⓓ together

71. Mr. Reda asked us to ------------ a summary of each chapter.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ make Ⓒ perform Ⓓ sum

72. The government have already ------- plans to set up new schools.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ drawn Ⓒ put Ⓓ done

73. The teacher asked the students to ----------- their answers with the rest of the class.
Ⓐ divide Ⓑ share Ⓒ participate Ⓓ reply

74. -------- skills help in building strong connections with people.
Ⓐ Personnel Ⓑ Interpersonal Ⓒ Virtual Ⓓ Instant

75. The poor weak man didn't -------- to face the cruel bully.
Ⓐ frighten Ⓑ dislike Ⓒ dare Ⓓ educate

76. Mr. Amir will apply ------ a loan to buy a new house.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ for Ⓒ in Ⓓ by

77. The soldiers were --------- in a fierce battle on the front lines.
Ⓐ engaged Ⓑ enjoyed Ⓒ enlarged Ⓓ entered

78. The old watch he --------- from his grandfather was very valuable.
Ⓐ left Ⓑ gave Ⓒ inherited Ⓓ robbed

79. People are working together to find -------- for global warming.
Ⓐ treatments Ⓑ solutions Ⓒ cures Ⓓ links

80. The tech expert shared ------ on avoiding an internet cheat during online transactions.
Ⓐ tops Ⓑ tapes Ⓒ tips Ⓓ types

81. If you don't --------- smoking, you'll never regain your health.
Ⓐ give off Ⓑ give up Ⓒ give away Ⓓ give off

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

82. The company decided to -------------- a new strategy to increase its sales.
A give B abandon C adopt D succeed

83. After seeing the results, I was ------------ that the new treatment was effective.
A convinced B persuaded C forced D disagreed

84. The man is going to drown ----------- someone jumps into the river to save him.
A in case B unless C so D that

85. After much thinking, we decided ------------ the best plan.
A to B on C up D at

86. The bridge was the only -------------- between the two towns.
A link B attach C join D connect

87. She likes to ------------- a list before going shopping.
A do B make C perform D give

88. His health had ---------- over the past month, which worried his family and friends.
A decided B improved C increased D declined

89. The passengers -------------- how long the delay would be.
A developed B wandered C wondered D decided

90. ---------- effective is the new strategy in solving the problem?
A What B How C Who D Why

91. ----------- effect does the weather have on the farmers' crops?
A What B How C Who D Why

92. She finally admitted taking the key. "Admitted" is an antonym of ---------- .
A denied B confessed C believed D agreed

93. She finally admitted taking the key. "Admitted" is a synonym of ---------- .
A denied B confessed C believed D agreed

94. Can you turn the heat down? "Turn --- down" is similar in meaning to ---------.
A operate B install C reduce D stop

95. I need to look into the problem. 'Look into' here can be replaced with--------.
A watch B investigate C neglect D change

96. They had a virtual meeting with a group of students on the internet. "Virtual" is an antonym for "-------------".
A actual B imaginary C supposed D temporary

97. Good communication is essential for effective teamwork. "Essential" is a synonym for --------------.
A trivial B vital C optional D secondary

98. 'Instant' is a synonym of-------- .
A immediate B ordinary C fabulous D virtual

99. He talked me into buying the car. This means that he ------------.
A allowed me to buy it for a low price
B persuaded me to come again for a better collection
C convinced me to buy it.
D forced me to buy it

100. He talked me through the instructions. This means that he --------.
A explained the instructions to me
B didn't help me understand the instructuons
C asked me to ignore the instructions
D forced me to to follow the instructions

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Grammar

① أفعال يأتي بعدها (V-ing)

admit	يعترف	spend (time)	يقضي	resist	يقاوم
avoid	يتجنب	consider	يفكر في	risk	يخاطر
dislike	يكره	discuss	يناقش	put off	يؤجل
enjoy	يستمتع	mind	يمانع	delay	يؤخر
finish	ينهي	fancy	يتخيل	imagine	يتخيل
practise	يمارس	keep	يواصل / يستمر في	deny	ينكر
suggest	يقترح	prevent	يمنع	go	يذهب

② أفعال يأتي بعدها (to + inf)

agree	يوافق	pretend	يتظاهر	threaten	يهدد
arrange	يرتب	fail	يفشل	wish	يرغب
decide	يقرر	choose	يختار	refuse	يرفض
expect	يتوقع	manage	يتمكن	need	يحتاج
hope	يأمل	seem	يبدو	prepare	يستعد
learn	يتعلم	tend	يميل	decide	يقرر
offer	يعرض	plan	يخطط	promise	يعد
aim	يهدف إلى	want	يريد	deserve	يستحق

③ أفعال يأتي بعدها (to + inf) أو (V-ing)

begin	يبدأ	can't bear	لا يستطيع أن يتحمل	like	يحب
start	يبدأ	can't stand	لا يستطيع أن يتحمل	prefer	يفضل
continue	يستمر	hate	يكره	love	يحب

◀ في حالة وجود would قبل like / love / prefer نستخدم to + inf. فقط

- I'd like to travel abroad oine day.

④ أفعال يأتي بعدها (to + inf) أو (V-ing) مع وجود فارق في المعنى

① Remember	to + inf	◀ يتذكر أن يفعل شيء
	V-ing	◀ يتذكر أنه فعل الشيء
② Forget	to + inf	◀ ينسى أن يفعل شيء
	V-ing	◀ ينسى أنه فعل الشيء
③ Regret	to + inf	◀ يأسف قبل فعل شيء
	V-ing	◀ يندم بعد فعل شيء
④ Stop	to + inf	◀ يتوقف ليفعل شيء
	V-ing	◀ يتوقف عن فعل شيء

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

- I remember meeting you before.
- Remember to phone us when you are free.
- She forgot to lock the door so the thief got into the house.
- I regret going to the cinema last night. It was a very bad movie.
- I regret to tell you that your exam mark is very bad.
- On my way home, I stopped to buy some food.

⑤ افعال يأتي بعدها (inf) بدون (to)

had better	ينبغي	would rather	يفضل

let	يسمح	needn't	غير مضطر أن	make	يرغم

⑥ افعال يأتي بعدها (to + V-ing)

take to	يعتاد على	object to	يعترض على
be/get used (accustomed)to	يعتاد على	look forward to	يتطلع إلى
be opposed to	يعارض	be addicted to	مدمن على
thanks to	بفضل	in addition to	بالإضافة إلى
owing to / due to / own up to	بسبب	contribute to	يسهم في
lead to	يؤدي إلى	admit to	يعترف بـ

⑦ هناك تعبيرات يأتي بعدها (v.ing)

●it's no good (use)	لا فائدة من	●be busy	مشغول في
●feel like	يرغب في	●have difficulty (in)	لديه صعوبة في
●can't/couldn't help	لا يمكنه التوقف عن	●have trouble	لديه مشكلة في
●spend his time	يقضي وقته	●be worth	يستحق
●waste his time	يضيع وقته	●as well as	بالإضافة الى
●there's no point in	لا داعي لـ	●despite	بالرغم من

◀ ملاحظات:

١- لاحظ كيفية استخدام الأفعال والتراكيب الآتية :

◀ يأتي بعدها that (وهي يمكن حذفها) ثم فاعل ثم مصدر من غير TO أو should + Infinitive

- ●recommend ●suggest
- ●It is necessary (من الضروري أن)
- ●It is important ●demand
- ●insist/propose/ask/advise

+(that) + فاعل + [مصدر / Should + مصدر]

-The boss always recommends that she work / should work overtime.

٢- لاحظ الفعل (stop) قد يأتي بعده مفعول ثم (from + V-ing) ويمكن حذف (from) بمعنى (يمنع من):

-He stopped me (from) wasting my time.

٣- عند بناء الفعل (make) للمجهول يأتي بعده (مصدر + to)

- The employees were made to stay until 4:00.

٤- الفعل (help) يأتي بعده (مصدر + مفعول) أو (مصدر + to مفعول) وعند بناؤه للمجهول يأتي بعده (مصدر + to) فقط

- My mother helped me prepare (to prepare) lunch.
- I was helped to stay until 4:00.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2 Phrasal Verbs الأفعال الإصطلاحية

◀ هناك نوعان من الأفعال المتبوعة بحروف الجر

1 Separable phrasal verbs

◀ أفعال متبوعة بحروف جر، ويمكن أن ينفصل حرف الجر عن الفعل – وفي هذه الحالة يكون المفعول بين الفعل وحرف الجر

◀ لاحظ أنه في حالة وجود ضمير مكان المفعول، لا بد من فصل حرف الجر عن الفعل

- I looked the number up in the phone book. ✓✓
- I looked up the number in the phone book. ✓✓
- I looked it up in the phone book. ✓✓
- ~~I looked up it in the phone book~~. ✗ ✗
- Can you turn the sound up? = Can you turn up the sound? =Can you turn it up?
- ~~Can you turn up it~~? ✗ ✗

2 Inseparable phrasal verbs

◀ أفعال متبوعة بحروف جر، ولا يمكن أن ينفصل حرف الجر عن الفعل – وهي أفعال يأتي معها مفعول أو تكون بدون مفعول..

- We looked after the children. ✓✓ = We looked after them. ✓✓
- ~~We looked the children after~~. ✗ ✗ ~~We looked them after~~. ✗ ✗

◀ لاحظ الأفعال الاصطلاحية التالية :

Look for	يبحث عن	give in	يستسلم/يُسلم (شئ/شخص)/ينهار
Look after	يعتني بـ	give off	يُطلق أو يُخرج (رائحة/حرارة مثلاً)
Look into	يتحقق من/يفحص	give out	يوزع/ينفذ (ينتهي)/يُطلق (رائحة/حرارة مثلاً)
take off	يخلع(ملابس/حذاء)/تقلع (للطائرة)/ ينجح/يغيب	give up	ييأس/يستسلم/يقلع عن يتخلى عن
take on	يوظِّف/يتولى (عمل/مسئولية)/	break down	يتعطل/يفشل/ ينهار
take up	يشغل(مكان/وقت)/يمارس (هواية)/يقبل	break in	يقتحم (بلا مفعول)
work on	يُحسن أو ينجز/ يعمل على (مشروع)	break into	يقتحم (تحتاج مفعول)
work out	يحل/يحسب/يستنتج/يفهم	put off	يؤجل/ينزل شخص من مواصلة
make up	يُكوِّن/يؤلف/يخترع/ يرتب (غرفة/سرير)	put on	يرتدي/يُشغل (جهاز)/يزداد (وزن)
make up for	يُعوِّض عن	get along/on (with)	ينسجم مع
turn down	يُخفض (الصوت/الحرارة)/يرفض	get in	يدخل (بلا مفعول)
turn into	يُحوِّل إلى/يتحول إلى	get into	يدخل (بـ مفعول)
turn off	يُطفئ (جهاز)	get over	يتغلب على/يتعافى
turn on	يُشغل (جهاز)	get together	يلتقي/يتجمع/يُجمِّع
turn up	يرفع (الصوت/الحرارة)	get rid of	يتخلص من
carry on	يستمر/يواصل التحرك	run across	يقابل (يجد) صدفة
carry out	يُنفِّذ (يُحقق)	run out	ينفد (بلا مفعول)
let down	يخيب أمل	run out of	يستنفد أو يستهلك (تحتاج مفعول)
pick up	يقل/ يوصل	catch up (with)	يساير/ يواكب/ يلحق بـ

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. What did the surgeon tell Elizabeth? - He recommended ------------ an operation.
   Ⓐ that she have Ⓑ her have Ⓒ she has Ⓓ that she will have
2. Mahmoud recommended---------in that restaurant.
   Ⓐ eat Ⓑ to eat Ⓒ eating Ⓓ to eating
3. Mahmoud was recommended---------in that restaurant.
   Ⓐ eat Ⓑ to eat Ⓒ eating Ⓓ to eating
4. My teacher suggests---------some of my free time in reading.
   Ⓐ invest Ⓑ to invest Ⓒ investing Ⓓ that invest
5. My teacher suggests I---------some of my free time in reading.
   Ⓐ invest Ⓑ to invest Ⓒ investing Ⓓ that invest
6. The lab assistant made the students ------------ the experiment all over again.
   Ⓐ did Ⓑ doing Ⓒ to do Ⓓ do
7. The students were made ------------ the experiment all over again.
   Ⓐ did Ⓑ doing Ⓒ to do Ⓓ do
8. He seems to be director. I remember ---------- in school.
   Ⓐ saw him Ⓑ him to see Ⓒ to see him Ⓓ seeing him
9. Remember--------- the flat; I'm expecting some guests tonight.
   Ⓐ clean Ⓑ to clean Ⓒ cleaning Ⓓ to cleaning
10. I remember---------the flat two days ago; I don't have to clean it again.
    Ⓐ clean Ⓑ to clean Ⓒ cleaning Ⓓ to cleaning
11. I tried ----------- the door handle but without success.
    Ⓐ fixe Ⓑ to fixing Ⓒ fixing Ⓓ to fix
12. 'The door handle is broken.' 'Why don't you try -----------?'
    Ⓐ fix Ⓑ to fixing Ⓒ fixing Ⓓ to fix
13. 'Look! It's our old primary school teacher!' - 'Yes, I'm trying -------- her name.'
    Ⓐ remembering Ⓑ to remember Ⓒ remember Ⓓ to remembering
14. There was so much smoke that I couldn't stop---------.
    Ⓐ cough Ⓑ to cough Ⓒ coughing Ⓓ to coughing
15. On his way home, Samy stopped --------- a paper to know the latest news.
    Ⓐ buy Ⓑ to buy Ⓒ buying Ⓓ to buying
16. The accident didn't stop us --------- our success.
    Ⓐ to celebrate Ⓑ celebrating Ⓒ that celebrate Ⓓ we celebrate
17. The accident didn't stop us---------our success.
    Ⓐ to celebrate Ⓑ that celebrate Ⓒ from celebrating Ⓓ we celebrate
18. 'Aren't you playing tennis any more?'
    'No, I've stopped ----------- because I hurt my ankle.'
    Ⓐ to play Ⓑ played Ⓒ play Ⓓ playing
19. My computer isn't working. I need---------it.
    Ⓐ repair Ⓑ to repair Ⓒ repairing Ⓓ to repairing
20. My computer is OK. I needn't---------it.
    Ⓐ repair Ⓑ to repair Ⓒ repairing Ⓓ to repairing
21. Helmy likes --------- tea with some carnations.
    Ⓐ have Ⓑ to haveing Ⓒ having Ⓓ being had
22. Helmy feels like---------tea with some carnations.
    Ⓐ have Ⓑ to have Ⓒ having Ⓓ being had

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

23. Helmy would like---------tea with some carnations.
Ⓐ have Ⓑ to have Ⓒ having Ⓓ being had

24. George suggested going to a disco but I'd rather ------------ at home
Ⓐ stay Ⓑ to stay Ⓒ staying Ⓓ to staying

25. You'd better ------- to your teacher for being late.
Ⓐ apologising Ⓑ to apologise Ⓒ apologise Ⓓ apolgised

26. I had bad news. I regret---------that your application has been rejected.
Ⓐ say Ⓑ to say Ⓒ saying Ⓓ to saying

27. On telling him that his application has been rejected, he cried. I regret---------that.
Ⓐ say Ⓑ to say Ⓒ saying Ⓓ to saying

28. He helped me ------------ my problems.
Ⓐ solve Ⓑ to be sloved Ⓒ solving Ⓓ having solved

29. I was helped ---------------- my problems.
Ⓐ solve Ⓑ to solve Ⓒ solving Ⓓ having solved

30. He helped me ------------ my problems.
Ⓐ solves Ⓑ to slove Ⓒ solving Ⓓ having solved

31. I can't help --------------; I caught a cold yesterday from sitting in a draught.
Ⓐ from sneezing Ⓑ to sneeze Ⓒ sneezing Ⓓ to sneezing

32. Don't forget _____ your lessons before you get to bed.
Ⓐ study Ⓑ to study Ⓒ studying Ⓓ studied

33. My young daughter eventually admitted -------------- all of the chocolate cake.
Ⓐ being eaten Ⓑ eaten Ⓒ to eat Ⓓ eating

34. It's no good --------- your sick friend after he recovers.
Ⓐ visit Ⓑ to visit Ⓒ visiting Ⓓ to visiting

35. I'm looking forward---------such a useful course.
Ⓐ join Ⓑ to join Ⓒ joining Ⓓ to joining

36. Ireland doesn't permit ------------ in bars.
Ⓐ smoke Ⓑ to smoke Ⓒ smoking Ⓓ B & C

37. I really object -------------- in rooms where other people have to eat.
Ⓐ people smoking Ⓑ to people smoke
Ⓒ people to smoke Ⓓ to people smoking

38. The doctor generally advised ------------ low-fat milk.
Ⓐ drink Ⓑ to drink Ⓒ drinking Ⓓ to drinking

39. We have to hurry up. The plane's about to take -----------.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ after Ⓓ off

40. The company lacks workers, so it's going to take---------some soon.
Ⓐ of Ⓑ on Ⓒ out Ⓓ off

41. Unfortunately, my car broke---------, so I had to go to work on foot.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ into Ⓒ on Ⓓ down

42. My parents ask me to look---------my little brother while they are away.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ after Ⓒ before Ⓓ into

43. The police are going to look---------the disappearance of the young girl.
Ⓐ into Ⓑ for Ⓒ up Ⓓ down on

44. I can't help coughing. I must give---------smoking.
Ⓐ down Ⓑ in Ⓒ up Ⓓ about

45. I helped my teacher to give---------the exam papers to other students.
Ⓐ onto Ⓑ out Ⓒ up Ⓓ from

46. This problem is too complicated to work---------. I can't find a solution to it.
Ⓐ up Ⓑ for Ⓒ out Ⓓ in

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

47. We need to win this match in order to make---------last week's defeat.
(A) for up (B) up for (C) up to (D) off with

48. We ran ---------------- milk, so I had to go the store to buy more.
(A) out (B) out of (C) up with (D) out with

49. Someone broke---------my flat and stole my laptop.
(A) up (B) out (C) into (D) in

50. He had to put off his wedding until July. 'Put off' here means---------.
(A) wear (B) postpone (C) marry (D) compensate

51. The scientist decided to carry---------an experiment to test the theory.
(A) in (B) to (C) down (D) out

52. Mr. Sabry was very sad as the bank has turned------his application for a loan.
(A) up (B) on (C) down (D) into

53. In her first week at school, Eman got---------with her new classmates.
(A) on (B) along (C) onto (D) A & B

54. You should never let---------your parents. They do their best for your sake.
(A) up (B) down (C) away (D) from

55. Could you turn ------------ the music while I'm on the phone? I can't hear well.
(A) around (B) off (C) up (D) into

56. It will be easier to read if you switch -------------- the lights.
(A) away (B) off (C) on (D) down

57. If you make a mistake, keep calm and carry ------------. Don't panic.
(A) for (B) on (C) out (D) into

58. The thieves broke ------------- and stole all the equipment.
(A) out (B) into (C) in (D) B & C

59. Doha needs to get---her old sofa. It's in my garage, but she needs the space.
(A) in (B) rid of (C) on with (D) into

60. The government announced its plan to carry ------------ cultural reform.
(A) away (B) off (C) out (D) on

61. Amany made up excuses to justify her absence. 'Make up' here means -------.
(A) invent (B) educate (C) receive (D) attack

62. Which of these sentences is/are NOT OK?
(A) She turned on the radio.
(B) She turned the radio on.
(C) The radio is working. She's turned on it.
(D) The radio is working. She 's switched it on.

63. Which of these sentences is/are OK?
(A) My father looked after my brother.
(B) My father looked my brother after.
(C) My father looked after him.
(D) A & C

64. Which of these sentences is/are OK?
(A) Go ahead. I'll catch you up.
(B) Go ahead. I'll catch up with you.
(C) Go ahead. I'll catch youup with.
(D) A & B

65. Which of these sentences is/are OK?
(A) Adham switched the computer off
(B) Why do we talk our problems about?
(C) I'm looking your reply forward to.
(D) We had to wait the train for to arrive.

66. We've arranged to pick my uncle up from the airport. This means that we're going to ---------------.
(A) say goodbye to my uncle at the airport
(B) take my uncle from home to the airport and see him off
(C) meet my uncle at the airport and take him to another place
(D) go to the airport and travel with my uncle

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Unit 6 Let's Get It Done!

1 Main Vocabulary

aim (n)	هدف / يهدف	hand (v)	يُسلم شيء (باليد)
alarm (n)	منبه / تحذير	increase(n/v)	يزيد / زيادة
alternative (n/adj)	بديل	interrupt (v)	يقاطع/يحجب الرؤية
analyse (v)	يحلل / يُقيم	level (n)	مستوى
analysis (n)	تحليل	logic (n)	المنطق
another(adj) + إسم مفرد	آخر	manage (v)	يدير/يتحكم بـ/يتدبر/ينجح في
assess (v)	يُقيم	massive(adj)	ضخم / هائل
awareness (n)	وعي	mention/state (v)	يَذْكر
blog (v/n)	مدونة / يُدون	negative (adj)	سلبي
break (n/v)	راحة / يكسر	night owl (n)	شخص يسهر طوال الليل
carry on/go on (v)	يستمر في /يواصل	overall (adv/adj)	شامل/في المجمل/ككل
cause (n/v)	سبب / يسبب	performance (n)	أداء/عرض
conclusion(n)	خاتمة / استنتاج	permission (n)	إذن
concentration (n)	تركيز	positive (adj)	إيجابي
decline (v/n)	ينخفض/انخفاض / يتدهور	priority (n)	أولوية
depending on	على حسب/متوقفاً على	procrastinate(v)	يماطل/يؤجل
diary (n)	مفكرة / يوميات	procrastination(n)	مماطلة/تسويف
distract (v)	يشتت/يصرف انتباه	productive (adj)	مثمر/منتج
disturb (v)	يزعج/ يضايق	productivity (n)	إنتاجية
drawback (n)	عيب/سلبية	progress (n)	تقدم
early birds	الأشخاص الذين يستيقظون مبكرا	raise (v.)	يرفع/يزود/يربي/يجمع (مال)
effect (n)	تأثير	recent(adj)	حالي
efficiency (n)	كفاءة	refreshed (adj)	منتعش
error (n)	خطأ	significantly(adv)	بشكل مهم/بشكل ملحوظ
evaluate (v)	يُقيم	strategy (n)	خطة/استراتيجية
evidence (n)	دليل	stressed (adj)	مضغوط / مجهد
expand (v)	يتوسع / يتكلم بالتفصيل	suppose (v)	فترض
fail (n)	يفشل/يرسب	switch off (v.)	يستريح لفترة قصيرة
finding (n)	اكتشاف/نتيجة	task (n)	مهمة
force (v/n)	يجبر/قوة	vary (v.)	ينوع/يتنوع

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

distracted (adj)	مشتت	postpone (v)	يؤجل

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

get distracted	يتشتت	keep a diary	يسجل يوميات
increase awareness of	يزيد الوعي بـ	draw/reach a conclusion	يصل لاستنتاج
make progress	يحقق تقدما	set a goal	يحدد هدف
make a big difference	يُحدث فرقا (تأثيراً) كبيرا	set an alarm	يضبط المنبه
in detail	بالتفصيل	set a world record	يسجل رقم قياسي عالمي
result in	يتسبب في/يؤدي إلى	put .. away	يضع (بعيداً/في مكانه المعتاد)
take part in	يشارك في	put .. into practice	يطبق/يضع في حيز التنفيذ
achieve your ambition	تحقق طموحك	eat healthily	يأكل بشكل صحي
lead to	يؤدي إلى	reduce the negative effect	يقلل التأثير السلبي
make changes to	يجري تغييرات على	bring about = cause	يجلب / يسبب
make a decision	يتخذ قرار	it's a waste of time (V-ing)	انها مضيعة للوقت
in conclusion	وفي الختام (الخلاصة)	come round to	يقتنع بـ/يزور/يسترد وعيه
give evidence	يقدم الدليل (يثبت)	come up with	يبتكر/يأتي بفكرة جديدة

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
productive	منتج/مثمر	fertile, fruitful	unproductive, sterile
vary	يتنوع	differ, fluctuate, diversify	match, compare, conform
achieve	يحقق	fulfil, realize, accomplish	fail
efficiency	كفاءة	effectiveness, competence	inefficiency, incompetence
alone	بمفرده	on his own, independently, solo	
impact	تأثير	effect, influence	
assess	يُقيِّم	analyse, evaluate, estimate	in company
decline	ينخفض	reduce, decrease, go down, fall	increase, rise, go up
raise	يزود	increase, augment, enlarge	reduce, decrease, cut down

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 6 : كلمات الفصل السادس

fortunately (adv.)	لحسن الحظ	scar (n.)	ندبة/جرح/عاهة
life sentence (n.)	حكم بالسجن المؤبد	enthusiastic about	متحمس بشأن
boast of/about (v.)	يتباهى/يتفاخر بـ	impressed (adj.)	منبهر
argue (v.) with	يُجادل مع	wrist (n.)	معصم
remarkable (adj.)	ملحوظ/بارز	come back to haunt me	عادت لتطاردني (تلاحقني)
anxious (adj.)	قلق/متوتر	at the request of	بناء على طلب
affectionately (adv.)	بمودة/بمحبة	gloomy (adj.)	كئيب/قاتم/مظلم
trust (v/n.)	ثقة/يثق بـ	hold on to (v.)	يتشبث (يتمسك) بـ

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5 Notes

- **habit:** عادة فردية
  - He has a habit of checking his phone as soon as he wakes up.
- **custom:** عادة مجتمعية
  - It's a custom in some countries to take off shoes before entering a home.
- **on time:** في الوقت المحدد
  - He always pays his bills on time to avoid late fees.
- **in time:** في الوقت المناسب
  - The doctor arrived in time to prevent the patient's condition from getting worse.
- **already:** يمكن أن تستخدم في الأزمنة التامة والماضي البسيط والمضارع البسيط
  - She has already finished her work.
  - When I arrived, they had aleadsy left.
  - I already saw that film last week.
  - He already plays the piano very well.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. ---------- means providing a large amount or supply of something.
   Ⓐ Destructive Ⓑ Inductive Ⓒ Deductive Ⓓ Productive
2. ------------ is the amount and quality of work you complete.
   Ⓐ Conductivity Ⓑ Activity Ⓒ Productivity Ⓓ Possibility
3. To ------- is to judge the value, quality or importance of something.
   Ⓐ assist Ⓑ assess Ⓒ look Ⓓ procrastinate
4. To --------- is to cause something to increase or become bigger.
   Ⓐ rise Ⓑ raise Ⓒ decline Ⓓ decrease
5. It can be the most successful company if its workers improve their-----------.
   Ⓐ salary Ⓑ productivity Ⓒ captivity Ⓓ gravity
6. The concert was a benefit to ------- money for a boy who had to have an operation.
   Ⓐ raise Ⓑ arise Ⓒ rise Ⓓ arouse
7. My hard-working students are very-----about their English lessons.
   Ⓐ enthusiastic Ⓑ interested Ⓒ keen Ⓓ fond
8. Don't constantly -------- of your achievements; it's better to be humble.
   Ⓐ proud Ⓑ boost Ⓒ boast Ⓓ afraid
9. Breakfast is one of those meals that ---------------- from person to person.
   Ⓐ decline Ⓑ include Ⓒ raise Ⓓ varies
10. The students sat and listened at the -------- of their teacher.
    Ⓐ conquest Ⓑ request Ⓒ frequent Ⓓ end
11. It's important to organize your time effectively to be -------------------.
    Ⓐ successive Ⓑ productive Ⓒ affective Ⓓ negative
12. The study aims to -------- the environmental impact of the new construction project.
    Ⓐ press Ⓑ confess Ⓒ assess Ⓓ depress
13. The team's popularity --------- after its successive losses in the tournament.
    Ⓐ increased Ⓑ declined Ⓒ multiplied Ⓓ developed
14. All citizens are very angry because food prices have --------- by 30 % in a year.
    Ⓐ went up Ⓑ increased Ⓒ declined Ⓓ raised

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

15. An --------- in temperature could cause environmental problems worldwide.
Ⓐ decrease Ⓑ deterioration Ⓒ decline Ⓓ increase
16. You should ------------- your progress regularly to see if you are meeting your goals.
Ⓐ concentrate Ⓑ fabricate Ⓒ evaluate Ⓓ regulate
17. I waved at him, but he didn't seem to notice and carried ------------ talking.
Ⓐ on Ⓑ at Ⓒ in Ⓓ of
18. Stress can------in physical illness.
Ⓐ lead Ⓑ result Ⓒ bring Ⓓ cause
19. Stress can------to physical illness.
Ⓐ lead Ⓑ result Ⓒ bring Ⓓ cause
20. Stress can------about physical illness.
Ⓐ lead Ⓑ result Ⓒ bring Ⓓ cause
21. Stress can------physical illness.
Ⓐ lead Ⓑ result Ⓒ brings Ⓓ cause
22. The temperature dropped ----------, making it feel much colder.
Ⓐ trivially Ⓑ a lots Ⓒ slightly Ⓓ significantly
23. The company is taking steps to improve the ---------- of goods and reduce costs.
Ⓐ deficiency Ⓑ deficient Ⓒ efficiency Ⓓ efficient
24. A good night's sleep has a ----------- effect on your whole day.
Ⓐ possessive Ⓑ negative Ⓒ positive Ⓓ talkative
25. The loud noise had a ------------ effect on my hearing.
Ⓐ possessive Ⓑ negative Ⓒ positive Ⓓ talkative
26. The major obstacle to --------------- is lack of money.
Ⓐ operation Ⓑ transgress Ⓒ progress Ⓓ process
27. Eating a healthy diet can positively affect your energy ---------------.
Ⓐ degrade Ⓑ lever Ⓒ level Ⓓ number
28. The traffic jam made him -------, knowing he would be late for the important meeting.
Ⓐ obstinate Ⓑ worrisome Ⓒ stressful Ⓓ stressed
29. The -------------- of this reform is to reduce the children living in poverty.
Ⓐ gaol Ⓑ aim Ⓒ propose Ⓓ reason
30. So as to be able to ----------- your ambition, you must do your best.
Ⓐ relieve Ⓑ achieve Ⓒ make Ⓓ win
31. Each member of the team is asked to complete a --------- about their eating habits.
Ⓐ dairy Ⓑ diary Ⓒ daily Ⓓ forum
32. Relaxation can reduce the negative -------- of stress on the immune system.
Ⓐ effects Ⓑ affects Ⓒ infects Ⓓ afflicts
33. The blood samples have been sent away for ------------ .
Ⓐ search Ⓑ court Ⓒ laboratory Ⓓ analysis
34. When a criminal is arrested, the police put handcuffs on their --------------.
Ⓐ rests Ⓑ wrists Ⓒ wrests Ⓓ legs
35. In the -----------, the speaker summarized the main points of the presentation.
Ⓐ ablution Ⓑ conclusion Ⓒ exclusion Ⓓ delusion
36. The teacher asked the students to -------------- the reason for his absence.
Ⓐ say Ⓑ make Ⓒ cause Ⓓ give
37. A short nap can provide a much needed ------------- from daily stress.
Ⓐ promotion Ⓑ career Ⓒ break Ⓓ brake
38. If a criminal is given a --------------, he has to remain in prison his whole life.
Ⓐ food Ⓑ cell Ⓒ life sentence Ⓓ life essay

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

39. Reda El-Bahrawy's talent for singing is truly ------------ and admired by many.
Ⓐ remarkable Ⓑ disabled Ⓒ fable Ⓓ feeble

40. Using ---------- helps solve problems by thinking in a clear way.
Ⓐ magic Ⓑ logic Ⓒ tragic Ⓓ strategic

41. One of the-----------of marriage is that you do lose touch with your friends.
Ⓐ cones Ⓑ advantages Ⓒ merits Ⓓ drawbacks

42. Time management is essential for completing ---------- efficiently and effectively.
Ⓐ tusks Ⓑ tasks Ⓒ works Ⓓ devices

43. Listening to soothing music can make a big-----to my mental state.
Ⓐ effect Ⓑ impact Ⓒ difference Ⓓ deference

44. Don't set the --------------, Mom. It's a holiday tomorrow, and I want to sleep late.
Ⓐ table Ⓑ school Ⓒ alarm Ⓓ study

45. The program is so effective that it can deal with-----------amounts of data.
Ⓐ much Ⓑ massive Ⓒ passive Ⓓ tiny

46. I woke up completely --------------, feeling more lively and comfortable.
Ⓐ idle Ⓑ refreshed Ⓒ dizzy Ⓓ activity

47. We made a few ----------- to the team for tonight's match by adding three new players.
Ⓐ changes Ⓑ audiences Ⓒ spectators Ⓓ mistakes

48. It's a ---------- of your time watching too many videos on YouTube.
Ⓐ taste Ⓑ waist Ⓒ waste Ⓓ quantity

49. The new minister offered a sensible ------------ that can be used to improve education.
Ⓐ progress Ⓑ strategy Ⓒ research Ⓓ evidence

50. It's expected that there will be a sharp increase-----food prices.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ of Ⓒ by Ⓓ at

51. The coach criticized the players for showing a lack of --------------.
Ⓐ deficiency Ⓑ unconsciousness Ⓒ concentration Ⓓ negligence

52. There were no other buildings to ----------- the view of the valley.
Ⓐ switch off Ⓑ interrupt Ⓒ turn on Ⓓ distract

53. Although I had studied a lot, I felt very------about my English exam.
Ⓐ anxious Ⓑ relieved Ⓒ stressful Ⓓ exciting

54. Our research-----indicate that there's a link between unemployment and spinsterhood.
Ⓐ evidences Ⓑ findings Ⓒ information Ⓓ analysis

55. Ill health ------------ my grandfather into early retirement.
Ⓐ persuaded Ⓑ forced Ⓒ made Ⓓ evaluated

56. The road was closed so we had to find a/an ------------ route.
Ⓐ alternative Ⓑ substitute Ⓒ replacement Ⓓ another

57. Wael has a------on his knee from an operation.
Ⓐ scar Ⓑ scare Ⓒ scarce Ⓓ scarf

58. Could you stop talking, please? You're ---------- me from my work.
Ⓐ distracting Ⓑ subtracting Ⓒ contracting Ⓓ analysing

59. The report contains some spelling ------------- that must be corrected.
Ⓐ horrors Ⓑ terrors Ⓒ errors Ⓓ pros

60. There's clear scientific ------------ that smoking causes cancer.
Ⓐ prove Ⓑ cause Ⓒ evidence Ⓓ providence

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

61. Miss Doaa spoke-----about her lovely students as she was saying goodbye.
Ⓐ fiercely Ⓑ affectionately Ⓒ negatively Ⓓ hatefully

62. Messi's-----in the final match was unmatched. He's always a unique player.
Ⓐ procrastination Ⓑ contamination Ⓒ excellency Ⓓ performance

63. The ------- aim of the project is to encourage young people to stay in higher education.
Ⓐ overall Ⓑ install Ⓒ recall Ⓓ all over

64. We're not sure if we'll have the picnic. It depends ----------- the weather.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ from Ⓓ of

65. If you put something ---------, you put it in the place where it is usually kept.
Ⓐ off Ⓑ away Ⓒ out Ⓓ up

66. The health ministry launched a campaign to increase ------- of the dangers of COV-19.
Ⓐ awareness Ⓑ fairness Ⓒ witness Ⓓ efficiency

67. Significant progress has been ---------- in reducing road accidents.
Ⓐ done Ⓑ taken Ⓒ given Ⓓ made

68. How many countries ----------- part in the last World Cup?
Ⓐ made Ⓑ took Ⓒ gave Ⓓ performed

69. Mo Salah is a great player. He can ----------- a big difference to the team.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ play Ⓒ give Ⓓ make

70. Our teacher hates delay and ------------ in all its forms.
Ⓐ procrastination Ⓑ proclamation Ⓒ presentation Ⓓ procreation

71. He's got so many things to think about that it's difficult to switch ------.
Ⓐ back Ⓑ of Ⓒ off Ⓓ on

72. People who are 'early ------------' are most productive in the evening.
Ⓐ birds Ⓑ owls Ⓒ animals Ⓓ flies

73. People who are 'night ----------------' are most productive in the evening.
Ⓐ birds Ⓑ owls Ⓒ animals Ⓓ flies

74. Did you ------------- any conclusions at the meeting this morning?
Ⓐ score Ⓑ play Ⓒ arrive Ⓓ reach

75. She's come ----------- some amazing plan to increase her income.
Ⓐ up Ⓑ up with Ⓒ round Ⓓ back

76. Could I come ------------ and have a chat with you sometime?
Ⓐ up Ⓑ up with Ⓒ around Ⓓ apart

77. How do you intend to -------- these proposals into practice, Mohamed?
Ⓐ put Ⓑ make Ⓒ place Ⓓ do

78. I always --------- a diary in which I write down my future arrangements.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ keep Ⓒ take Ⓓ do

79. My father always says that we should never ---- one while one is talking.
Ⓐ cut Ⓑ talk Ⓒ speak Ⓓ interrupt

80. They cannot leave the country without ------------------.
Ⓐ allowance Ⓑ permission Ⓒ licence Ⓓ leave

81. Does anyone ---------- have any ideas they want to share?
Ⓐ already Ⓑ never Ⓒ yet Ⓓ not yet

82. Despite the heavy traffic, the bus reached its destination ----------------.
Ⓐ by time Ⓑ at a time Ⓒ on time Ⓓ in time

83. They got to the concert hall -------------- to find good seats before the show started.
Ⓐ by time Ⓑ at a time Ⓒ on time Ⓓ in time

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

1 Causative صيغة السببية

Causative rule	Examples
▶ have/get + ما وقع عليه الفعل + P.P	- I'm going to get my car fixed. - They had their house painted last week.
▶ have/make/let + من قام بالفعل + inf	- I had the barber cut my hair yesterday.
▶ get / allow / cause + من قام بالفعل + to +inf	-I got my mum to clean my room yesterday.

◀ أحيانا يشير استخدام have/get والمفعول والتصريف الثالث إلى حدث سيء وقع للشخص

Ex: -He had his nose broken in a fight.

-Mona and Ali had their bags stolen while they were travelling.

◀ يشير استخدام get والمفعول العاقل والتصريف الثالث إلى إكتمال العمل

Ex: After you've got the children dressed, can you make the beds?

◀ لاحظ إستخدام الأفعال التالية :

▶ let + (المفعول) + مصدر	يدع/يسمح/يترك
- I let Ahmed use my phone.	
▶ make + (المفعول) + مصدر	يجعل (يُجبر)
- My mother made me tidy my room. ◀ لاحظ أنه عند البناء للمجهول يستخدم بعدها (to) - Ali was made to study his lessons.	
▶ help + (المفعول) + مصدر / to + مصدر	يُساعد
- Ali helped me carry / to carry the box.	
▶ want + (المفعول) + to + مصدر	يريد
- Our boss wants us to arrive at work early.	
▶ cause + (المفعول) + to + مصدر	يتسبب في أن/يجعل
- The bad weather caused us to stay home.	
▶ force + (المفعول) + to + مصدر	يُجبر
- My mother forced me to sweep the floor.	
▶ allow/permit + (المفعول) + to + مصدر allow / permit + v. + ing	يدع/يسمح
- I allowed/permitted Ahmed to use my phone. - I allowed / permitted using my car.	
▶ require + (المفعول) + to + مصدر	يتطلب
- The school requires the students to wear uniforms.	
▶ stop + (المفعول) + (from) + V-ing	يمنع ... من
- They stopped him talking/from talking.	

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Adel ---------------. He painted it himself.
   A has his flat painted — B has his flat been painted — C paints his flat — D painted his flat
2. Are you going to have your beard shaved? -No, I'll-----------myself.
   A get it shaved — B shave it — C allow it shave — D have it shaved
3. Are you going to ----------- yourself or are you going to have it painted?
   A paint the room — B have the room painted — C get the room painted — D have the room paint
4. Does your tooth still hurt? Yes, I have to get a dentist ------ soon.
   A look at it — B to get it looked at — C to look at it — D has it looked at
5. A: Can you help me with this? B: ---------------
   A No! Make Nashwa to do it! — B No! Get Nashwa to do it! — C No! Let Nashwa to do it! — D No! Have Nashwa to do it!
6. We are going to get some work men ---------- our flat soon.
   A paint — B to paint — C painted — D be painted
7. Mostafa always ----------- his mother---------his bed.
   A allows\tidy — B makes\tidying — C has\to tidy — D gets\to tidy
8. I see you have no time to clean the house, so you'd better get someone -------- it for you.
   A to do — B do — C done — D to doing
9. The players-----------the coach to change his strategy.
   A inquired — B made — C had — D got
10. Rasha couldn't understand the document so she --------- by her colleague.
    A got it translated — B translated it — C had it translate — D had him translate
11. Leila usually ------------ twice a year.
    A has her teeth checked — B checks her teeth — C has checked her teeth — D get her teeth checked
12. I get my ------------ from my other address.
    A mail forward — B mail to forward — C mail forwarding — D mail forwarded
13. If you can't see properly, you should --------------- at an oculist's.
    A has your eyes tested — B get your eyes tested — C have an eye test — D B & C
14. --------------- from your house?
    A Have you ever stolen — B Have you ever got anything stolen — C Have you ever got anything to steal — D Has anything ever stolen
15. We are going to have some work men --------- our flat soon.
    A paint — B to paint — C painted — D be painted
16. I had the mechanic ------------ the brakes.
    A to check — B check — C checking — D to checking
17. Have your wife ----------- her housework.
    A does — B do — C to do — D done
18. You'd better have a plumber ----------- the leak in the bathroom.
    A fix — B to fix — C being fixed — D fixed

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

19. I -------------- my clothes cleaned as the laundry wasn't open.
Ⓐ hadn't Ⓑ didn't have Ⓒ haven't Ⓓ don't have
20. We are going to have our flat ---------by some work men soon.
Ⓐ paint Ⓑ to paint Ⓒ painted Ⓓ painting
21. Yehia has offered to repair my PC, but I'd rather ------ by a professional.
Ⓐ have done it Ⓑ have it done Ⓒ do it Ⓓ to get it done
22. We usually have the bedrooms -------------- every two years.
Ⓐ to redecorate Ⓑ be redecorated Ⓒ redecorated Ⓓ redecorating
23. Amany isn't making her own dress; She is---------by a designer called Shawky.
Ⓐ making it Ⓑ having it made Ⓒ getting made it Ⓓ having it make
24. I'm going to do my food shopping online and I'm going to have the food --------.
Ⓐ deliver Ⓑ be delivered Ⓒ to deliver Ⓓ delivered
25. Your hair is too long. You need to -----------.
Ⓐ cut them Ⓑ have it cut Ⓒ has it cut Ⓓ get it to cut
26. Your tooth is badly decayed. You should ----------by a dentist a long time ago.
Ⓐ extract it Ⓑ have extracted it
Ⓒ have it extracted Ⓓ have had it extracted
27. We ----------- while we were away on holiday.
Ⓐ burgled our flat Ⓑ got our flat to burgle
Ⓒ had our flat burgled Ⓓ let our flat burgle
28. They never let the children play outside. The children were never -------- outside.
Ⓐ allowed to play Ⓑ let to play
Ⓒ stopped playing Ⓓ stopped from playing
29. Our teacher doesn't permit us -------- lunch in the classroom.
Ⓐ eaten Ⓑ eating Ⓒ to eat Ⓓ eat
30. Our teacher doesn't permit ------- lunch in the classroom.
Ⓐ eaten Ⓑ eating Ⓒ to eat Ⓓ eat
31. Mr.Yacoub doesn't allow his students ------ during his classes.
Ⓐ talk Ⓑ to talk Ⓒ talking Ⓓ talked
32. I was-----------to use my father's car for a while.
Ⓐ let Ⓑ allowed Ⓒ had Ⓓ All are OK
33. Mr.Essam ----------- his daughter----------his shirt yesterday.
Ⓐ made / to iron Ⓑ got / iron Ⓒ has / iron Ⓓ let / iron
34. I will let you --------- if you complete the task first.
Ⓐ go Ⓑ to go Ⓒ going Ⓓ to going
35. The boss ---------- his desk tidied an hour ago.
Ⓐ had Ⓑ got Ⓒ have got Ⓓ A & B
36. The officer made the thief ---------- stealing the money.
Ⓐ admit Ⓑ admitted Ⓒ to admit Ⓓ admitting
37. The thief was made ------------ stealing the money.
Ⓐ admit Ⓑ admitted Ⓒ to admit Ⓓ admitting
38. Emotional songs make her ----------- .
Ⓐ cry Ⓑ cries Ⓒ crying Ⓓ to crying
39. I love talking to Mr. Nabil. He always makes------laugh loudly.
Ⓐ I Ⓑ me Ⓒ my Ⓓ mine
40. I love talking to Mr. Nabil. He always makes------laughter loud.
Ⓐ I Ⓑ me Ⓒ my Ⓓ mine

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

41. I'll have to make him-----------the painting on time.
Ⓐ complete Ⓑ completed Ⓒ completing Ⓓ to complete

42. Hanging out with my friends can-----------me happy.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ let Ⓒ allow Ⓓ have

43. Hanging out with my friends can-----------me feel happy.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ allow Ⓒ get Ⓓ has

44. This company-----------its employees to wear uniforms.
Ⓐ makes Ⓑ lets Ⓒ requires Ⓓ has

45. The law requires everyone ---------- a seatbelt in the car.
Ⓐ wearing Ⓑ to wear Ⓒ worn Ⓓ be wearing

46. The financial crisis I had forced me-----------out a loan.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ to take Ⓒ taking Ⓓ taken

47. My mom forced my brother ------------ out the trash.
Ⓐ to take Ⓑ take Ⓒ taking Ⓓ taken

48. The manager ----------- him---------a yellow tie, though he didn't want to.
Ⓐ makes / wear Ⓑ had / to wear Ⓒ let / to wear Ⓓ caused / to wear

49. Will you help me------these bag upstairs?
Ⓐ carry Ⓑ carrying Ⓒ to carry Ⓓ A & C

50. The doctor wants --------- my medicine regularly.
Ⓐ me to take Ⓑ to me take Ⓒ me take Ⓓ take me to

51. The boss wants the project ----------- before the deadline.
Ⓐ complete Ⓑ to complete Ⓒ completing Ⓓ to be completed

52. There's a fence to stop people ------------ on the grass.
Ⓐ to walk Ⓑ walking Ⓒ from walking Ⓓ B & C

53. My mom persuaded me to take out the garbage. 'Persuaded' her means -----.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ had Ⓒ let Ⓓ got

54. "Who forced you to do that?" We can replace 'forced you to do' with ---------.
Ⓐ made you do Ⓑ made you to do
Ⓒ compelled you do Ⓓ got you done

55. "The teacher asked us to do a presentation." We can replace 'asked us to do' with -----.
Ⓐ had us do Ⓑ got us to do Ⓒ requested us to do Ⓓ A & B

56. Which sentence is correct?
Ⓐ I had he clean the kitchen Ⓑ I let him cleans the kitchen
Ⓒ I got him cleaned the kitchen Ⓓ I had him clean the kitchen

57. 'What's wrong with your computer?' - 'I've got to -------------- because it's not working at the moment.'
Ⓐ have it repaired Ⓑ have repaired it Ⓒ be it repaired Ⓓ had it repaired

58. Which of the following sentences uses a causative verb?
Ⓐ The project was completed. Ⓑ My boss got me to apply for that post.
Ⓒ I received a raise after a year of service. Ⓓ I handed her my resignation letter.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Taste The Test

كل ما ورد في امتحانات الثانوية السابقة والامتحانات التجريبية

Unit 4 Vocabulary Exercises

1. To ------------ is to cover or reach a wider or increasing area. دور أول 2024
   A stress B cross C spread D expect
2. You should be organized and set your needs ------------. دور أول 2024
   A on duty B in debt C on the average D in order of priority
3. The teacher used to scold his students severely due to their behavior. The underlined word "scold" can be replaced by -----------. تجريبي 2023
   A blame B praise C encourage D force
4. The match was cancelled -------- heavy rain. تجريبي 2023
   A because B owing to C nevertheless D in spite
5. Mohamed always works to a plan and organises his time perfectly. He has an excellent --------- skill. (أزهر تجريبي علمي 2023)
   A time consuming B procrastination C time management D critical thinking
6. -------- is how good you feel in your body and how happy you are. (أزهر تجريبي علمي 2023)
   A Self-care B Stress C Well-being D Mental Health
7. I use my life ----------in my work. (أزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2022)
   A force B sentence C insurance D experience
8. He wasn't able to cope with the ------ and strains of the job, so he left it. أزهر تجريبي علمي 2022
   A joys B stresses C wages D salaries
9. The little boy usually --------- until he gets what he needs. (أزهر علمي دور ثاني 2022)
   A pours B pouts C promises D clears off
10. His mood suddenly ------ and seemed a little annoyed. (أزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2022)
    A altered B supposed C scolded D risked
6. The elder brother usually ------------ responsibility for his young sisters. دور أول 2023
   A makes B does C achieves D takes

Unit 5 Vocabulary Exercises

1. While being abroad, I joined a virtual meeting with my colleagues in Cairo. The antonym of the word "virtual" is ---------------. دور ثان 2023
   A actual B normal C visual D special
2. Successful people who achieve their goals always ---------- their time. دور ثان 2022
   A realize B waste C take D manage
3. Some people find it strange to---------a virtual meeting; they prefer face-to-face contact. دور أول أدبي 2021
   A leave B go C join D enroll
4. You must --------- the microphone when you don't want anyone to hear you. تجريبي 2021
   A mute B turn on C run D play

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

5. The electrician is ------------ for work next weekend. دور أول 2020

A available B sustainable C bearable D reasonable

6. It's not important to wear expensive clothes but they must ------------ you. دور أول 2020

A prove B involve C stick D suit

7. This website is -------------. It always gives inaccurate information. دور أول 2020

A regular B irregular C reliable D unreliable

8. The company hired a/an ------------- manager to check software issues. دور أول 2020

A ID B CV C IT D DR

9. Turn the camera -----.I want to see you; I've missed you so much, Mum. أزهر تجريبي علمي 2023

A down B off C up D on

10. If you miss a lot of classes, it's very difficult to ------ up with your work. أزهر تجريبي علمي 2022

A look B give C catch D get

11. I think everyone will take ---------- in the next meeting. (أزهر علمي دور اول 2022)

A away B place C part D apart

12. I think he won't --------- for the job at the bank. (أزهر أدبي دور اول 2022)

A employ B supply C imply D apply

13. I can't hear you well. Turn -------- your voice. (أزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2022)

A on B off C down D up

14. She --------- to comment on the rumours. (أزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2022)

A delivered B decomposed C declared D declined

Unit 6 Vocabulary Exercises

1. A brilliant worker has ------ a great idea for increasing the factory productivity. دور أول 2023

A got out of B come up with C run away from D kept away from

2. The scientist tries to -------- a conclusion for his research. دور ثان 2023

A miss B play C reach D help

3. Rana started writing her ------- since she was young. She recorded all her daily activities and feelings. تجريبي 2023

A attitude B biography C dairy D diary

4. The rate at which goods are produced, and the amount produced, especially in relation to the work time and money needed to produce them is called ---------. دور أول 2022

A productivity B priority C brainstorming D progress

5. Exams are not the only way to -------- students' skills. There are many other ways to evaluate them. دور ثان 2022

A assist B develop C assess D evolve

6. My brother procrastinated until the last minute and had to stay up to finish. The synonym of procrastinate is ----------------. دور ثان 2022

A perform B argue C replace D postpone

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

7. He hesitated and -------------- for weeks before finally telling her he wanted to end their relationship.
Ⓐ believed Ⓑ caused Ⓒ hurried Ⓓ procrastinated 2021 دور أول علمي

8. The manager used to encourage his workers so as not to let their --------- levels decline.
Ⓐ necessity Ⓑ productivity Ⓒ facility Ⓓ equality 2021 دور ثان

9. Your mobile phone can make you-------,so it is better to put it away while studying.
Ⓐ analysed Ⓑ concentrated Ⓒ focused Ⓓ distracted (تجريبي أزهر علمي 2022)

10. The computer programmer has the difficult --------- of organizing the information.
Ⓐ task Ⓑ profession Ⓒ position Ⓓ work (تجريبي أزهر علمي 2022)

11. You needn't ---------- your voice. I can hear you very well. (أزهر أدبي دور أول 2022)
Ⓐ rise Ⓑ arise Ⓒ arouse Ⓓ raise

12. Don't argue ------------ him. You can't persuade him as he is stubborn. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ for Ⓑ by Ⓒ with Ⓓ at

Unit 4 Grammar Exercises

1- Making Suggestions

1. I suggest that he ---------- another place to set up his new project. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ had found Ⓑ finds Ⓒ find Ⓓ has found

2. I'm hot today. How about --------- to the beach? (Sudan 2012)
Ⓐ gone Ⓑ going Ⓒ went Ⓓ go

3. ------------ I do the washing? (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ What about Ⓑ Why don't Ⓒ Let's Ⓓ Shall we

4. Why don't you ----------- to the teacher? (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ complaining Ⓑ to complain Ⓒ complain Ⓓ will complain

2- Modal Verbs

5. You --------- go with him. He knows the way. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ don't need Ⓑ should Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ needn't

6. You ------------ hesitate to ask for help. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ should Ⓑ must Ⓒ shouldn't Ⓓ can

7. Writing this report is not important. You --------- bother yourself. (2020)
Ⓐ oughtn't Ⓑ mustn't Ⓒ needn't Ⓓ can't

8. My flat is tidy. I ---------- bother myself to get it cleaned today. (2020)
Ⓐ needn't Ⓑ mustn't Ⓒ don't have Ⓓ must

9. You --------- show your passport when you travel abroad. (2020)
Ⓐ should Ⓑ must have Ⓒ have to Ⓓ may

10. You --------- to buy a dictionary. I'll lend you mine. (2018)
Ⓐ have Ⓑ had Ⓒ didn't have Ⓓ don't have

11. You --------come with us if you don't want to. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ mustn't Ⓑ must Ⓒ needn't Ⓓ can't

12. Retirement --------- be an unhappy event. (2017)
Ⓐ need Ⓑ ought Ⓒ shouldn't Ⓓ mustn't

13. Riders of motorcycles -------- wear helmets. (2017)
Ⓐ may Ⓑ can't Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ must

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

14. We have plenty of time. We ------- drive fast. (2016)
Ⓐ mustn't Ⓑ needn't Ⓒ must Ⓓ have to

15. My father -------- go to USA next summer. He hasn't decided yet. (2015)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ might Ⓒ need Ⓓ should

16. You -------- apologize to your friend when you do something unpleasant. (2015)
Ⓐ would Ⓑ needn't Ⓒ should Ⓓ shouldn't

17. You -------- take that bus. There's another one in ten minutes. (2015)
Ⓐ don't need Ⓑ don't have to Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ can't

18. I ------ phone my parents to tell them I'm going to be late home today. (Sudan 2013)
Ⓐ need Ⓑ must Ⓒ can Ⓓ could

19. At her first school, she --------- to wear a blue uniform. (2011)
Ⓐ had Ⓑ must Ⓒ could Ⓓ has

20. We ------- finish it by Sunday or else the teacher will punish us. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ shouldn't Ⓑ needn't Ⓒ can't Ⓓ must

21. I --------- walk home yesterday as I lost my money. (2019)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ needn't have Ⓒ had to Ⓓ didn't have to

22. We -------- finish the project by Friday or we'll lose the client. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ might Ⓒ may Ⓓ need

23. I --------- to go to the library to borrow a book. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ should Ⓒ need Ⓓ might

24. You ---------- go to the bank. I can lend you some money. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ needn't to Ⓑ don't have to Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ can't

25. I --------- to stay at home because I was ill. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ had Ⓑ am able Ⓒ am going Ⓓ have

26. When we were children, we didn't have e-mails so we ------- write letters. (2013)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ had to Ⓒ have to Ⓓ has to

27. The meal was for free today. You ----- for it. You should have saved your money. (2019)
Ⓐ didn't need to pay Ⓑ didn't have to pay
Ⓒ needn't have paid Ⓓ needn't pay

28. I traveled by train, but I -------- by car. (2011)
Ⓐ might have travelled Ⓑ could travel
Ⓒ could have travelled Ⓓ can travel

29. It began to rain and there were no taxis. At last I ------- arrive home. (2011)
Ⓐ was able to Ⓑ couldn't Ⓒ wasn't able to Ⓓ managed

30. You -------- her. I've already phoned her. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ can't have phoned Ⓑ should have phoned
Ⓒ didn't have to phone Ⓓ needn't have phoned

31. "I needn't have bought bread." This means that I --------- bread. (دورثان 2022)
Ⓐ didn't buy Ⓑ had to buy Ⓒ mustn't buy Ⓓ regret buying

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 5 / Grammar Exercises

1- Phrasal Verbs

1. Before entering your flat, take ------------- your shoes. (دور ثان 2021)
Ⓐ off Ⓑ for Ⓒ on Ⓓ with
2. After my sister had graduated, she looked ------- a job. (2021)
Ⓐ up Ⓑ for Ⓒ at Ⓓ after
3. She still thinks about where to spend her holiday. She can't ------- her mind. (2020)
Ⓐ make Ⓑ make up for Ⓒ make up Ⓓ make out
4. My youngest son enjoys --------- stories. (2020)
Ⓐ making off Ⓑ making up for Ⓒ making up Ⓓ making out
5. The store always takes-------extra sales assistants for Christmas period. (Azhar 2019/2020)
Ⓐ on Ⓑ in Ⓒ off Ⓓ up
6. I'll pick her --------- from the school. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ up Ⓑ down Ⓒ into Ⓓ off
7. I had to run to ---------- up with them. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ look Ⓑ turn Ⓒ hold Ⓓ catch
8. Don't forget to turn --------- the light before going to bed. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ up Ⓑ off Ⓒ on Ⓓ out
9. I'll take a week off work to look ----- my father when he has an operation. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ like Ⓑ up Ⓒ after Ⓓ for
10. The factory gives ---------- a lot of smoke causing pollution. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ up Ⓑ in Ⓒ away Ⓓ off
11. The teacher gave --------- the exam papers. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ up Ⓑ in Ⓒ out Ⓓ away

2- Gerund & Infinitive

12. It's no good ------ time convincing them with something they rejected before. دور ثان 2024
Ⓐ spending Ⓑ spend Ⓒ for spending Ⓓ to spend
13. -------------- very ill, he needed an urgent operation. دور أول 2023
Ⓐ Been Ⓑ Being Ⓒ To be Ⓓ Be
14. My parents never allow -------------- to the cinema during exams. (تجريبي 2023)
Ⓐ go Ⓑ to go Ⓒ to going Ⓓ going
15. The manager doesn't permit ----------- in his office. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ to smoke Ⓑ smoke Ⓒ smoking Ⓓ smokes
16. The patient was made --------- in bed for three days. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ stay Ⓑ staying Ⓒ to stay Ⓓ stayed
17. It is a waste of time ------------------ too much TV. تجريبي أول 2021
Ⓐ watching Ⓑ watched Ⓒ watches Ⓓ watch
18. We regret --------- that flight number 338 will be delayed. (2020)
Ⓐ announce Ⓑ announcing Ⓒ announced Ⓓ to announce
19. The doctor advised Sally --------- the pills three times a day. (2020)
Ⓐ takes Ⓑ would take Ⓒ taking Ⓓ to take

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

20. Although he is a diabetic, he can't help ------ chocolate. (2019)
Ⓐ to eat Ⓑ to be eaten Ⓒ eat Ⓓ eating

21. We hope ------ Mohammed Salah in England next Summer. (2019)
Ⓐ to meet Ⓑ meet Ⓒ to be meeting Ⓓ meeting

22. Heba suggested ------- a new servant as she has some health problems. (2019)
Ⓐ is getting Ⓑ getting Ⓒ gets Ⓓ has got

23. Did you remember -------- my letter? -Oh, I completely forgot. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ posted Ⓑ post Ⓒ to post Ⓓ posting

24. My parents still remember ------ Luxor and Aswan. It was enjoyable. (2018)
Ⓐ to visit Ⓑ visiting Ⓒ visit Ⓓ having visited

25. I remember my father ------- me to the zoo when I was young. (2017)
Ⓐ has taken Ⓑ is taking Ⓒ taking Ⓓ will take

26. He prefers watching squash ------ playing it. (2018)
Ⓐ for Ⓑ into Ⓒ to Ⓓ on

27. We decided -------- at home that afternoon. The weather was getting worse. (2018)
Ⓐ staying Ⓑ stayed Ⓒ stay Ⓓ to stay

28. I wouldn't like ----------- given instructions. (2017)
Ⓐ to be Ⓑ being Ⓒ has been Ⓓ had been

29. What --------- you to change your mind? (2017)
Ⓐ caused Ⓑ makes Ⓒ does Ⓓ caught

30. What do you think caused the building -------- (2016)
Ⓐ to fall Ⓑ falling Ⓒ falls Ⓓ has fallen

31. I really ------- to people using mobile phones while driving. (2017)
Ⓐ object Ⓑ refuse Ⓒ disapprove Ⓓ hate

32. It took me a long time --------- this problem. (2017)
Ⓐ solve Ⓑ solving Ⓒ to solving Ⓓ to solve

33. The employee promised ------- better next time. (2017)
Ⓐ did Ⓑ doing Ⓒ to do Ⓓ will do

34. The naught boy promised the school principal ------- well in class. (2018)
Ⓐ behaving Ⓑ to behave Ⓒ behave Ⓓ to be behaved

35. She ------- to the plan because of the incorrect facts. (2017)
Ⓐ rejected Ⓑ objected Ⓒ projected Ⓓ injected

36. She stopped -------- CDs. She listens to YouTube. (2017)
Ⓐ buy Ⓑ buying Ⓒ to buying Ⓓ to buy

37. I stopped -------- the book to answer the phone. (2020)
Ⓐ to have read Ⓑ reading Ⓒ to read Ⓓ reads

38. On my way to the station, I stopped --------- about Fatma. (2012)
Ⓐ asking Ⓑ ask Ⓒ to ask Ⓓ asked

39. We will stop --------- email in ten years' time. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐuse Ⓑto use Ⓒusing Ⓓuses

40. The car driver avoided -------- the motorbike. (2017)
Ⓐ hit Ⓑ to hit Ⓒ hitting Ⓓ to hitting

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

41. If I were you, I'd avoid ---------- into the city during the festival. (2016)
A to travel B travel C to traveling D travelling

42. You don't need -------- add more salt to this dish. (2015)
A for B on C to D of

43. The lazy student admitted -------- his homework at home. (2015)
A leaving B to leave C left D leaves

44. I still remember -------- Alexandria when I was young. It was really amazing. (2015)
A to visit B being visited C visit D visiting

45. The heavy rain forced me ---------- at home the last weekend. (2015)
A staying B stay C to stay D stayed

46. What do you expect them --------- in this critical situation? (2015)
A to doing B doing C to do D do

47. I expect ------- my driving test when I take it next year. (Sudan 2013)
A passing B to pass C to passing D pass

48. Reda objected ------- his friend's terrible accusations. (2014)
A for B from C of D to

49. He denied ------ at the scene of the crime. (2014)
A to be B had been C was D being

50. Musicians practise ------ their instruments for many hours a day. (2014)
A play B to play C to playing D playing

51. Huda admitted ------ my pen without asking me. (Sudan 2014)
A borrow B borrowed C borrows D borrowing

52. Amir hopes ------- a prize for his latest short stories collection. (2012)
A win B to win C winning D to winning

53. She threatened --------- without him if he didn't hurry. (Azhar 2020)
A to leave B leaving C leave D left

Unit 6 Grammar Exercises

Causative

1. I got a plumber -------------- the pipe. دور أول علمي 2021
A fixes B fix C fixed D to fix

2. Have you ever ------------ someone to clean your flat? دور ثان 2021
A had B made C done D got

3. I -------------- a plumber to fix the pipe last week. تجريبي 2021
A got B get C had D have

4. Do you usually get your room ----------? - No, I clean it myself. (2020)
A clean B cleaned C to clean D cleaning

5. My mother has me --------- the shopping every week. (2020)
A do B doing C to do D done

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6. The boss got the employees ------------ till late at night. (2019)
A to work B be working C work D worked

7. I got my hair -------- before the wedding. (Azhar 2019)
A cut B cuts C cutting D to cut

8. Wait there and I'll --------- someone to help you those bags. (Sudan 2019)
A have B get C let D make

9. Ghada's mother forced her ---------- her room. (2018)
A not to tidy B tidying C tidy D to tidy

10. She hasn't had her knives ---------- yet. (Azhar 2023)
A sharpen B to sharpen C sharpened D sharpening

11. Peeling onions always makes her --------- . (Azhar 2021)
A to cry B cry C cried D crying

12. The teacher made us ------- the classroom. (Azhar 2023)
A to clean B clean C cleaning D cleaned

13. I was made ---------- the homework again. (2017)
A to do B do C to be done D to be doing

14. They never stop -------- about themselves. (Azhar 2023)
A talk B talking C to talk D talked

15. I must get the curtains ---------------- . (Azha 2023)
A cleans B clean C cleaned D to clean

16. You must have the curtains--------- . (Azhar 2020)
A cleaning B cleaned C clean D to clean

17. I'll have my bookcase -------- next week. (Azhar 2022)
A delivered B deliver C will deliver D to deliver

18. She got the curtains -------- yesterday. (Azhar 2022)
A cleans B cleaning C cleaned D to clean

19. I got her ------------ the room. (Azhar 2021)
A tidy B tidying C to tidy D tidied

20. Dina --------- last week. (2020)
A gets her house to decorate
B has her house decorated
C got her house to decorate
D had her house decorated

21. Adel ---------- . He made it himself. (2019)
A has his dinner cooked
B has his dinner been cooked
C cooks his dinner
D cooked his dinner

22. When did you last ------------? (Azhar 2020)
A have your hair cut
B cut your hair
C got your hair cut
D had your hair cut

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

كل كتب وملخصات تالتة ثانوي
وكتب المراجعة النهائية 👇

اضغط 👈 هنا 👈

او ابحث في تليجرام 👇

@C355C

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 7 The Meaning of Success

1 Main Vocabulary

achieve (v)	يحقق (نجاح / انجاز)	impress (v)	يترك إنطباع لدي
achievement(n)	إنجاز	impressed(adj)	منبهر / متأثر
acting(n)	التمثيل	impression (n)	انطباع / تأثير
administrative assistant (n)	مساعد إداري	impressive (adj)	مثير للإعجاب/مدهش
admire(v)	يعجب بـ	indicate(v)	يوضح / يشير الي
athlete (n)	رياضي	independent (adj.)	مستقل
attached (adj.)	مُرفق	inspiration (n)	إلهـام
average (adj./n)	متوسط/ عادي	interest (n)	اهتمام
awards(n)	جوائز	lecture(n/v)	محاضرة/يحاضر
career (n)	الحياة المهنية للشخص	male(n) (adj.)	ذكر / ذكوري
ceremony(n)	احتفالية	opportunity (n)	فرصة
certificate	شهادة	overcome (v)	يتغلب علي
challenge (n)	تحدي	paraphrase (n)	يعيد صياغة
championship (n)	بطولة	Paralympics (n)	دورة الألعاب الأولمبية لذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة
coach (n/v)	مدرب / يدرب	particularly(adv.)	وخصوصا / ولا سيما
colleague(n)	زميل (عمل)	pause (v/n)	يتوقف / وقفة
combine	يجمع / يضم / يمزج / يدمج	physical (adj)	بدني
compare (v)	يقارن	pleasure(n)	سرور / سعادة
competition (n)	مسابقة	polio(n)	شلل الأطفال
complicated(adj.)	معقد	powerlifting (n)	رفع الأثقال
creativity(n)	ابداع / ابتكار	powerlifter(n)	رافع أثقال
define (v)	يحدد / يعرف	presentation (n)	عرض تقديمي
definition (n)	تعريف	qualities(n)	صفات
degree(n)	شهادة جامعية	rarely = seldom(adv.)	نادرا
despite(prep.)	بالرغم من	responsibility(n)	مسئولية
determination (n)	عزم/تصميم/تحديد	results (n)	نتائج
difficulties(n)	صعوبات	rights(n)	حقوق
disabled (adj)	معاق	evaluate (v)	يقيم
disability (n)	إعاقة	significant(adj)	بارز / ذو مغزى
Down's Syndrome (n)	متلازمة داون	sporting(adj.)	رياضي
Administrative tasks	أعمال إدارية	success (n)	النجاح
elegant (adj.)	رشيق	surprise(n)	مفاجأة
enjoyable	ممتع	swan(n)	طائر البجعة

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

enthusiastic(adj.)	متحمس	town councillor (n)	عضو مجلس المدينة
female (n) (adj.)	انثي/انثوي	treat (v)	يعامل/يُعالج
graceful (adj.)	رشيق	trust(v / n)	يثق / ثقة
facilities(n)	تسهيلات/منشآت	value (v/n)	يقيم / قيمة
immediately(adv.)	في الحال	weights (n)	أثقال

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

combine ... with ..	يمزج بين ... و ...	result in	يؤدي الي / يتسبب في
catch a disease	يصاب بمرض	set goals for	يحدد أهداف لـ
in common	مشترك	do powerlifting	يمارس رفع الأثقال
visual aids	وسائل بصرية	take up a sport	يبدأ في ممارسة رياضة
at a young age	في سن صغير	different from / to	مختلف عن
on their own	بمفردهم	receive a prize for	يتلقى جائزة علي/مقابل
give up	ييأس	enthusiastic about	متحمس بشأن
fear of flying	الخوف من السفر بالطائرة	say yes to	يوافق على
have the right to	لديه الحق في	a sign of success	دليل علي النجاح
perform the role of	يقوم بدور ...	be a role model for	يكون قدوة لـ
inspiring leader	قائد ملهم (محفز)	be born with	ولد بـ (مرض / إعاقة..)
in terms of	بالنظر إلي / حيث	achieve success	يحقق نجاح
take care of	يعتني بـ	give out	يعطي / يوزع
as elegant as a swan	أنيق كالبجعة	achieve goals	يحقق أهداف
change -- minds about	يغير رأي ---- بشأن	do research	يقوم بعمل أبحاث
tell a story	يروي قصة	win the vote	يفوز بأغلبية الأصوات

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
impressive	رائع	splendid / magnificent	unimpressive / uninteresting
overcome	يتغلب على	defeat/ conquer / beat	
valuable	قيم/ذو قيمة	invaluable / precious	valueless
rarely	نادرا	seldom/ scarcely/ hardly	often / frequently
elegant	رشيق	graceful, stylish	plain
significant	هام	important	insignificant / unimportant

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 7 : كلمات الفصل السابع

whisper (v./n.)	يهمس / همسة	adore (v.)	يكون شغوف بـ/يعشق
client (n)	عميل	dismiss (v.)	يطرد
call on	يزور (شخص)	gatekeeper (n.)	بواب/حارس
influence (v./n.)	يؤثر علي/تاثير	jealous (adj.)	غيور

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

keep away from	يبتعد عن	recover (v)	يتعافى / يعود لحالته الطبيعية
leave it to me	دع الأمر لي		

5 Notes

- be a success = be successful
  - The party was a success.
- because / as / since: (لأن (يليها جملة
  - Since (Because / As) it was a nice day, we decided to go to the beach.
- because of / due to / owing to / thanks to: (ing بسبب (يليها اسم أو فعل ينتهي بـ
  - The match was cancelled becauseof (due to / owing to) bad weather.
  - He was late for school because of (due to / owing to) missing the bus.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. A---question is a question that is asked, not to get an answer, but to get people to think.
   A ordinary B retelling C rhetorical D amusing
2. ---------- is a person, experience, place that gives you new ideas for something.
   A Expectation B Respiration C Inspiration D Aspiration
3. Something that is --------- makes you admire.
   A expressive B depressive C extreme D impressive
4. To ----------- is to join together to make a single thing or group.
   A compete B combine C complete D complain
5. Down's ------- is a condition that someone is born with and stops them from developing in a normal way, both mentally and physically.
   A synthesis B synopsis C syndicate D syndrome
6. The -------------- assistant welcomed the visitors, answered calls, and made sure everything worked well.
   A administrate B administrator C administrative D administration
7. Most artists go and sit by the Nile which they consider a source of -------- for them.
   A perspiration B inspiration C championship D summarization
8. Sondos is struggling to ------------ motherhood and a career as a nurse.
   A connect B separate C combine D paraphrase
9. The young actor's spectacular performance has --------- all the audience.
   A impressive B impressed C combined D admired
10. The young actor's spectacular performance was ---------- for all the audience.
    A impressive B impressed C combined D admired
11. Every man in the room was --------- by his brilliant wit and good looks.
    A impressive B impressed C combined D admired
12. The young actor's spectacular performance was -------- by all the audience.
    A impressive B impressed C combined D admired
13. She felt anxious before the job interview, hoping to make a good -----------.
    A impressive B impressed C impression D impressively
14. A/An -------------- job is connected with organizing the work of a business.
    A inspirational B demonstrative C administrative D protective
15. Sara is responsible for most of the administrative --------- to be done in the office.
    A houseworks B homeworks C tasks D assistants

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

16. City --------- are discussing a plan to reduce panhandling in the city center.
Ⓐ quotes Ⓑ councillors Ⓒ beggars Ⓓ pickpockets

17. Having a good mentality,Khalid has --------- great success in a short time.
Ⓐ did Ⓑ performed Ⓒ achieved Ⓓ treated

18. I won't give up on this project; I believe we can ---------- the obstacles.
Ⓐ overcome Ⓑ overhear Ⓒ oversleep Ⓓ overdo

19. Having an iron will, the disabled athlete won a gold medal in the --------------.
Ⓐ syndrome Ⓑ Olympics Ⓒ Paralympics Ⓓ champion

20. A university -------------- isn't always an open sesame to a good job.
Ⓐ grade Ⓑ degrade Ⓒ degree Ⓓ college

21. We're planning to-----him from his position as he isn't doing a very good job.
Ⓐ dismiss Ⓑ promote Ⓒ employ Ⓓ reward

22. When he grew up and had a good job, he became financially---of his parents.
Ⓐ enthusiastic Ⓑ dependent Ⓒ independent Ⓓ separated

23. Feryal Ashraf made a great-----by winning the gold medal in karate.
Ⓐ mistake Ⓑ achievement Ⓒ admiration Ⓓ council

24. Of all strength sports, Mr. Eslam likes------most.
Ⓐ hockey Ⓑ soccer Ⓒ shoplifting Ⓓ powerlifting

25. He faced many obstacles and ----------. However, he was able to overcome them all.
Ⓐ successes Ⓑ challenges Ⓒ crisis Ⓓ achievements

26. It is difficult to------the effectiveness of the medication after such a short time.
Ⓐ value Ⓑ fluctuate Ⓒ evaluate Ⓓ perpetuate

27. Our chemistry------was so boring today that I fell asleep in class.
Ⓐ laboratory Ⓑ average Ⓒ texture Ⓓ lecture

28. The ballerina is as elegant as a -------- when she moves across the stage.
Ⓐ duck Ⓑ swan Ⓒ goose Ⓓ horse

29. My teacher is known to be a fair teacher. He------all his students equally.
Ⓐ deals Ⓑ treats Ⓒ cures Ⓓ explains

30. My sister looked very------in her nice new long, black dress.
Ⓐ guilty Ⓑ unpleasant Ⓒ elegant Ⓓ relevant

31. I'm very------of my cousin because she's just got a new tablet.
Ⓐ enviable Ⓑ jealous Ⓒ wealthy Ⓓ boast

32. Mariam is a \ an-----for many girls in education. They want to emulate her.
Ⓐ role model Ⓑ role modal Ⓒ rule model Ⓓ roll medal

33. Mostafa got promoted due to his-----performance and efficiency at work.
Ⓐ impressed Ⓑ trivial Ⓒ significant Ⓓ average

34. The hotel has special-----for welcoming disabled people.
Ⓐ muscles Ⓑ lectures Ⓒ incapacities Ⓓ facilities

35. As an athlete, winning the ------ is a great personal triumph for me.
Ⓐ champion Ⓑ championship Ⓒ hero Ⓓ opponent

36. Tasneem felt so happy when her family attended her graduation------.
Ⓐ harmony Ⓑ ceremony Ⓒ coronation Ⓓ degree

37. ------aids can make lessons much more interesting and comprehensible.
Ⓐ Visual Ⓑ Virtual Ⓒ Invisible Ⓓ Rhetorical

38. Rehab had hardly ever done any sport before she started -------- powerlifting.
Ⓐ getting Ⓑ having Ⓒ making Ⓓ doing

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

39. The lecturer------to drink a glass of water, and then continued with his speech.
Ⓐ aroused Ⓑ paused Ⓒ graduated Ⓓ trusted
40. It's essential to experience failure to appreciate the ---------- of success.
Ⓐ valueless Ⓑ value Ⓒ valuable Ⓓ valuables
41. Combine the eggs------a little flour and heat the mixture gently.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ to Ⓒ by Ⓓ with
42. Sleep deprivation can result------mental disorders.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ at Ⓓ of
43. The job of a---------is to open and close a gate, to decide who can enter the property.
Ⓐ gatekeeper Ⓑ shopkeeper Ⓒ doorbell Ⓓ doorknocker
44. ----------- build nests with twigs and leaves.
Ⓐ Ceremonies Ⓑ Pauses Ⓒ Swans Ⓓ Swings
45. The firm has ------------ a dominant position in the world market.
Ⓐ achieved Ⓑ done Ⓒ given Ⓓ traded
46. Ahmed is so ambitious. He likes to ------------ challenging goals for himself.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ sit Ⓒ set Ⓓ take
47. The two cultures have a lot in ---------. They have a lot of similar features.
Ⓐ usual Ⓑ popular Ⓒ common Ⓓ ordinary
48. You must quit smoking or you will ----------- a lung disease.
Ⓐ catch Ⓑ hold Ⓒ recover Ⓓ infect
49. This candidate is so powerful that he can --------- most of the votes.
Ⓐ beat Ⓑ gain Ⓒ earn Ⓓ win
50. My brother showed a great deal of intelligence ----------- a very young age.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ at Ⓓ since
51. Leila did her homework ------------ her own. None helped her.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ of Ⓓ with
52. This tea tastes very different ----------- the one I usually drink.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ from Ⓒ then Ⓓ A & B
53. Mohamed ----------- a prize for winning a poetry competition.
Ⓐ gained Ⓑ received Ⓒ delivered Ⓓ awarded
54. They aren't wildly enthusiastic ------------ the idea I came up with.
Ⓐ about Ⓑ in Ⓒ with Ⓓ at
55. Having a natural ----------- of flying, many passengers get nervous.
Ⓐ rear Ⓑ fear Ⓒ fare Ⓓ fair
56. Everyone should ------------- to freedom of expression.
Ⓐ have the right Ⓑ have right Ⓒ be right Ⓓ be the right
57. Rolex watches are often regarded as a ------------ of success or wealth.
Ⓐ sign Ⓑ resign Ⓒ design Ⓓ signature
58. Sara is a----of mine. She comes to my salon every week to get her hair done.
Ⓐ custom Ⓑ costume Ⓒ client Ⓓ hairdresser
59. Police officers perform the important --------- of maintaining law and order.
Ⓐ roll Ⓑ rule Ⓒ role Ⓓ rail
60. C. Ronaldo is a role model ------------- thousands of youngsters.
Ⓐ into Ⓑ for Ⓒ from Ⓓ on
61. The term is rarely used today. The synonym of rarely is ------------.
Ⓐ seldom Ⓑ frequently Ⓒ commonly Ⓓ suddenly
62. We can add the prefix --------- to the word significant to give its antonym.
Ⓐ in- Ⓑ dis- Ⓒ im- Ⓓ None of these

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

63. President Nasser was a great orator and an ------------ leader.
A inspire B inspiring C inspiration D inspires

64. People with Down's------can be helped by having extra time spent with them.
A photosynthesis B syndrome C syndicate D polio

65. The teacher asked the students to ------------ the poem, expressing its meaning in their own words.
A paralyze B purchase C paragraph D paraphrase

66. The new power station will create job ------------ for the local community.
A obstacles B opportunities C disadvantages D results

67. After his three successive wins, the coach's strategy proved to be a-------.
A syndrome B failure C successful D success

68. In ------------ of experience, he is the most qualified candidate for the job.
A turn B terms C advance D fact

69. There is no need to --------------; everyone here is friendly andwilling to listen.
A perspire B conspire C respire D whisper

70. I was so shocked when we won the competition. I needed a few minutes to ---------.
A adore B astonish C defeat D recover

71. I --------- watching sunsets; they are so beautiful and calming.
A detest B deal C adore D delay

72. Productivity is one of the most necessary --------- useful citizens should have.
A quantities B qualities C demerits D obstacles

73. The teacher tried to ------------- the minds of his students by showing them how interesting the subject could be.
A change B charge C check D shock

74. Salah was an ordinary player at first, but through his------, he became the best.
A determination B graduation C contamination D nomination

75. He has a ------------ problem with his kneethat makes it difficult for him to walk.
A chemical B biological C physical D psychological

76. Competencies can be ---------- as the knowledge, skills and abilities of a person to do something well.
A refined B defined C refused D appeared

77. He advised his son to keep ---------------- bad company.
A away at B away of C away from D away with

78. She was born ------- Down's Syndrome, which usually results in people having a learning disability
A with B by C of D in

79. As a child she had a mild case of ------------------.
A Apollo B stereo C portfolio D polio

80. He found an interesting article on the internet while ---------- research for his project.
A working B carrying C doing D making

81. Motivation is the driving force that helps us -------------- our goals.
A achieve B make C develop D get

82. When he said 'how can these attitudes still exist in a civilized society?' he was asking a ------------ question.
A elegant B rhythmical C rhetorical D visual

83. It's a good idea to have a luggage label---------- to your suitcase in case it gets lost.
A attended B attached C attacked D detached

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

84. He took -------------- a sport and joined a basketball team to keep fit.
A in B after C off D up

85. Ibrahim El-Dessouki, an Egyptian -----------, took part in the 1948 Summer Olympics.
A highlander B firefighter C shoplifter D power lifter

86. She can't go out to work as she has to stay at home to take care --------- her mother.
A for B with C at D of

87. Prizes for sporting achievements over the last year will be given -------- to the winners.
A up B off C out D in

88. Angela won the vote and since 2013 she has ------------ the role of town councillor.
A worked B did C performed D made

89. The children begged their grandmother to ------- them a story before bedtime.
A speak B say C tell D talk

90. She uses a wheelchair because she is --------- and has difficukty walking.
A disabled B ready C fit D unable

91. You don't look------about the idea. Are you really dissatisfied with it?
A fond B interested C enthusiastic D enthusiast

92. People resist change ---------------- they fear the unknown.
A due to B but C because D so

93. People resist change ---------------- their fear of the unknown.
A due to B but C because D so

94. The guests, who all wore evening dress, looked very elegant. "Elegant" is similar in meaning to "------------".
A regretful B dutiful C armful D graceful

95. It was an impressive show. 'Impressive' here cannot be replaced with ------.
A admirable B splendid C magnificent D ordinary

96. I was able to overcome my problems. 'Overcome' here is a synonym of ------.
A conquer B participate C achieve D assess

97. He finds science-fiction books boring. He rarely reads them. The antonym of rarely" is -------------.
A seldom B often C scarcely D hardly

98. Spinach is a valuable source of iron. The antonym of valuable is -----------.
A invaluable B useful C useless D A & C

99. In my heart, I knew the truth. This sentence means that I -----------.
A realized the truth even if I didn't admit it out loud
B understood the truth even if I wanted to deny it
C realized the truth and I admited it out loud
D didn't realized the truth so I didn't admit

100. She looks as elegant as a swan. This means that she -----------.
A is very graceful and dull, like a swan.
B is very intelligent, like a swan.
C is very careful, like a swan.
D is very graceful and beautiful, like a swan.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

1 Present perfect simple & present perfect

◄ يجب مراجعة المضارع التام البسيط بالتفصيل من الوحدة الأولي

المضارع التام البسيط	المضارع التام المستمر
① يستخدم مع حدث وقع في وقت غير محدد في الماضي وبالتالي يكون التركيز علي الحدث نفسه وليس وقت حدوثه وعند ذكر الوقت الذي تم فيه الحدث في الماضي نستخدم زمن الماضي البسيط. -Mai has bought a new car. She likes it so much. -Mona bought a new car three days ago. She likes it so much.	① المضارع التام المستمر فهو يركز علي المدة التي يستغرقها الحدث والتي بدأت في وقت ما في الماضي واستمرت الي الوقت الحاضر مع for/since/all morning/all week/all..,etc. -She's been talking on the phone for an hour and I want to make a call. =She started talking on the phone an hour ago and she is still talking.)
② المضارع التام فقط يستخدم مع الأفعال الدالة علي الحالة مثل be /like/love/hate/have/know -They have been in the meeting for 3 hours now.	② المضارع التام المستمر فقط هو الذي يستخدم للتعبير عن الغضب أو الضيق من شيء حدث -Somebody has been using my laptop. I must find out who that is!
③ يستخدم المضارع التام لوصف تجربة شخصية مر بها الفرد -I have tried water skiing. It's dangerous. ◄ أو عند ذكر فترة زمنية لم تنته بعد -I have sent 3 emails this morning.	③ يستخدم المضارع التام أو المضارع التام المستمر مع الأفعال التالية: feel/live/work/teach/study/learn -They've lived in London since 2004. -They've been living in London since 2004
④ يركز المضارع التام على العدد أو الكمية: -I have sent 5 emails so far -I've eaten all the food	④ يركز المضارع التام المستمر على المدة: -I have been sending emails all day.
⑤ يستخدم المضارع التام عندما لا يستغرق الفعل وقتا طويلا مثل join/stop/open/close -My uncle has joined the army.	⑤ يفضل المضارع التام المستمر عندما يستغرق الفعل وقتا طويلا مثل rain/shop/run /sleep -My uncle has been sleeping for 5 hours now.

2 Adjectives & Adverbs الصفات والظروف

استخدامات الصفة Adjective	استخدامات الحال Adverb
١-الصفة تصف الإسم وتاتي قبل الاسم غالبا ■Egypt is a great country.	١-الحال يصف فعل أو صفة أو حال غالبا أو جملة ■She sings beautifully. (V + Adv) ■Rana is very good. (Adv + Adj) ■He ran very quickly. (Adv + Adv) ■Fortunately, I succeeded in the exam.
٢-بعد الأفعال الرابطة مثل ■stay healthy/remain calm/make sb sad.	٢-عادة ياتي الحال بعد الفعل مباشرة في حالة عدم وجود مفعول: ■He ran quickly. ■She spoke slowly.
٣-بعد grow /turn /get /go / fall/ come /run عندما تستخدم هذه الأفعال بمعنى become grow tall/go mad/fall ill/come true/..etc.	٣-وفي حالة وجود مفعول ياتي الحال بعده أو قبل الفعل: ■I slowly opened the door. = I opened the door slowly.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

٤- تستخدم الصفات بعد الكلمات الاتية : Something/nothing/someone/somebody.. ■somewhere safe/something wrong/ ...	٤- في المبني للمجهول ياتي الحال قبل التصريف الثالث أو بعده : ■He was brutally murdered. ■He was murdered brutally.
٥- تستخدم الكلمات التالية كصفة وحال حسب مكانها في الجملة daily / weekly / monthly / yearly / early ■This is a weekly magazine. (Adj.) ■This magazine comes out weekly.(Adv.)	٥- أحيانا ياتي الحال في بداية الجملة مع : Interestingly,Suddenly ,Maybe, Fortunately, Unfortunately , Actually Luckily, Unluckily, Surprisingly, Undoubtedly, Personally , Obviously,
٦- هناك صفات تنتهى بـ ly مثل : friendly-neighbourly - lovely-lonely- silly-fatherly -lively elderly- ugly-brotherly-likely- cowardly deadly.....etc.	6- بعض الصفات المنتهية بـ ly ياتي منها الظرف باستخدام ▶ in + a / an + adj. + way / manner ■Mr Essam is a very friendly teacher. ■He treats us in a friendly way. ◀لاحظ ان الظرف من good هو (well)
٧- بعض الصفات لا تستخدم قبل الإسم : afraid / alert / alike / alive / alone / awake ashamed /asleep / aware ■She is afraid. ■She felt ashamed.	٧- ظروف التكرار often/ usually/ sometimes في أول الجملة أو نهايتها أو قبل الأفعال العادية – وبعد TO BE ■I sometimes read a book . = Sometimes I read a book . ■I read a book sometimes. informal
٨- هناك صفات مركبة تتكون من أكثر من كلمة مثل : old-fashioned / well-educated kind-hearted / good-looking time-saving / world-famous ◀الصفات المنتهية بـ ing توضح ان الموصوف فاعل (سبب) والصفات المنتهية بـ ed توضح ان الموصوف مفعول (نتيجة) غالباً -Salah is amazing. He always scores goals.	٨- لاحظ أن ◀الظروف العادي مثل (extremely / quite / rather / very / fairly) تستخدم قبل الصفات العادية مثل (bad -cold - tired) ◀بينما تاتي الظروف القوية مثل (totally / absolutely / completely) تستخدم قبل الصفات القوية مثل (freezing / exhausted / terrible)

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. How many bars of chocolate---------so far?
   (A) didyou eat (B) have you eaten
   (C) have you been eating (D) had you been eaten
2. 'Five Times' is a signal word for Present Perfect ---------------.
   (A) simple (B) continuous (C) progressive (D) B & C
3. Finally! We ----------- our house.
   (A) 've sold (B) 've been selling (C) were selling (D) were sold
4. The telephone ----------- four times in the last hour.
   (A) was ringing (B) rang (C) has rung (D) has been ringing
5. He can't walk very fast because he ---------------- his leg.
   (A) hurt (B) has hurt (C) has been hurting (D) had been hurting
6. Have you always ------------ garlic?
   (A) hated (B) been hating (C) been hated (D) A & B
7. I've never heard Ali criticise anyone since I -------------- him.
   (A) have known (B) knew (C) has been knowing (D) was knowing

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

8. I-----------my wallet. How can I get home?
Ⓐ was losing Ⓑ have lost Ⓒ has been losing Ⓓ had been lost
9. Hagar-----------her exams; she's very happy.
Ⓐ was passing Ⓑ has passed Ⓒ has been passing Ⓓ had passed
10. ------------- has Mr. Nabil worked in El-Sharkia? -Since 1980.
Ⓐ How long Ⓑ For how long Ⓒ When Ⓓ A & B
11. Manar-----------her essay and sent it to Mr. Essam.
Ⓐ has written Ⓑ has been writing Ⓒ written Ⓓ has been written
12. Wow! Has the concert ------------ already?
Ⓐ started Ⓑ been starting Ⓒ being started Ⓓ been started
13. You look nice! Have you ---------- your hair cut?
Ⓐ been having Ⓑ had Ⓒ been had Ⓓ had had
14. They ------------ four goals and it's only half-time!
Ⓐ 've been scored Ⓑ 've been scoring Ⓒ 've scored Ⓓ were scoring
15. I ------------ chocolate since I was born.
Ⓐ liked Ⓑ have liked Ⓒ was liking Ⓓ have been liking
16. Since the invention of the internet, the way we access information --------------- .
Ⓐ had greatly affected Ⓑ has been greatly affected
Ⓒ had been greatly affected Ⓓ has greatly affected
17. I have loved the circus ever since I ------------ a child.
Ⓐ was Ⓑ am Ⓒ has been being Ⓓ has been
18. My family loves this house. It --------- the family home ever since my grandfather built it 60 years ago.
Ⓐ was Ⓑ has been Ⓒ is Ⓓ has been being
19. After Lisa graduated from university, she applied for a job in a bank and ------- there ever since.
Ⓐ is working Ⓑ worked Ⓒ had worked Ⓓ has been working
20. He----here for a long time. He'll probably retire either next year or the year after that."
Ⓐ worked Ⓑ is working Ⓒ has been working Ⓓ had been working
21. I ------------- everything you asked. What should I do now?
Ⓐ did Ⓑ have done Ⓒ has been doing Ⓓ was doing
22. I ------------ and my legs are really tired now.
Ⓐ have cycled Ⓑ have been cycling Ⓒ had cycled Ⓓ had been cycling
23. How long have you ------------- each other?
Ⓐ known Ⓑ been knowing Ⓒ knew Ⓓ were knowing
24. I -------------- the book you recommended. I've finished it, so we can talk about it.
Ⓐ have read Ⓑ have been reading Ⓒ have been read Ⓓ had been reading
25. I ------------- the book you recommended. I'm enjoying it, but I'm not finished.
Ⓐ has read Ⓑ have been reading Ⓒ have been read Ⓓ had been reading
26. My mother-----------a cake, so the kitchen is steamy.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ has made Ⓒ has been making Ⓓ had made
27. My mother-----------a delicious cake. Would you like some?
Ⓐ made Ⓑ has made Ⓒ has been making Ⓓ had made
28. I-----------dinner, so let's go out.
Ⓐ eat Ⓑ have eaten Ⓒ have been eating Ⓓ have been eaten
29. I-----------dinner, so there're plates all over the table.
Ⓐ eat Ⓑ have eaten Ⓒ have been eating Ⓓ have been eaten
30. How long have you --------------- English?
Ⓐ studied Ⓑ been studying Ⓒ studying Ⓓ A & B

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

31. Usually, I study at home, but I-----------in the library for the last week.
Ⓐ studied Ⓑ have studied Ⓒ had studied Ⓓ 've been studying
32. Rahma-----------her cat for three months now.
Ⓐ had Ⓑ has had Ⓒ has been having Ⓓ had had
33. Rahma-----------her cat, which died last week, for three months.
Ⓐ had Ⓑ has had Ⓒ has been having Ⓓ had been having
34. Rawnaa-----------the film 'Titanic' about three times so far.
Ⓐ saw Ⓑ has seen Ⓒ has been seeing Ⓓ has been seen
35. Youssef-----------in Tanta for two hours now.
Ⓐ has Ⓑ has been Ⓒ has been being Ⓓ was
36. I---------the windows all day without any help! Two more and I can have a rest.
Ⓐ 've been washing Ⓑ 've washed Ⓒ washed Ⓓ was washing
37. A: Are you OK? B: Yeah, I'm fine! I'm not crying. I ----------- onions!
Ⓐ chopped Ⓑ have chopped Ⓒ have been chopping Ⓓ had chopped
38. I ---------- to call the internet company all morning but I can't get through.
Ⓐ 've tried Ⓑ 've been trying Ⓒ 've been tried Ⓓ had tried
39. You've got white dust all over you! What -----------?
Ⓐ have you been doing Ⓑ have you done
Ⓒ had you done Ⓓ had you been doing
40. They ----------- for months, and they ----------- five countries so far.
Ⓐ have travelled/visited Ⓑ have been travelling/were visiting
Ⓒ have been travelling/ have visited Ⓓ travelled/have been visiting
41. You ----------- too much time playing that stupid game!
Ⓐ were spending Ⓑ 've been spending Ⓒ 've been spent Ⓓ 'd been spending
42. Rokaya ------- to me since we ------- last summer. She ------- over 90 emails.
Ⓐ has written/have met/has written Ⓑ has written/met/has been writing
Ⓒ had written/have met/wrote Ⓓ has been writing/met/has written
43. A: Samir ----------- hundreds of job applications, but he's got no answers yet.
B: How long ------------- for a job?
Ⓐ has sent/has he been looking Ⓑ had sent/has he been looking
Ⓒ has been sending/has he looked Ⓓ has been sent/had he been looking
44. Mr.Mokhtar ----------- in Sharkia for 30 years, and he -------- hundreds of students from different villages.
Ⓐ has taught/has been meeting Ⓑ has been taught/had been meeting
Ⓒ taught/has been meeting Ⓓ has been teaching/has met
45. The cleaner --------- up the office thoroughly. It looks spotless and organized.
Ⓐ has tidied Ⓑ had tidied
Ⓒ has been tidying Ⓓ had been tidying
46. A: How long ------------ home alone? B: ------------ about 7 hours.
Ⓐ did the dog be/for Ⓑ was the dog being/since
Ⓒ has the dog been/for Ⓓ has the dog been being/for
47. I ------------ to ring you several times today. Where -------------?
Ⓐ have been trying/have you Ⓑ have tried/have you been being
Ⓒ had tried/were you being Ⓓ have tried/have you been
48. The young boy smells--------. He has trouble smelling as he has a ---------- cold.
Ⓐ bad/bad Ⓑ bad/badly Ⓒ badly/bad Ⓓ badly/badly
49. There was so much noise I could -------------- hear what he was saying.
Ⓐ hard Ⓑ harden Ⓒ hardness Ⓓ hardly

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

50. The furniture seems wonderful but feels ------------ and uncomfortable.
Ⓐhard Ⓑharden Ⓒhardness Ⓓhardly

51. She usually is a ------------ driver but yesterday she had an accident
Ⓐcare Ⓑcareful Ⓒcarefully Ⓓcarelessly

52. She usually drives ----------- but yesterday she had an accident
Ⓐcare Ⓑcareful Ⓒcarefully Ⓓcarelessly

53. The little boy ------------- hid behind the door during the game of hide-and-seek.
Ⓐquick Ⓑquickly Ⓒslow Ⓓfastly

54. My mother looked at me-----------when she heard about my bad mark.
Ⓐangry Ⓑangrily Ⓒunhappy Ⓓanger

55. The little girl sang -------------- at the school talent show and won first prize.
Ⓐbeauty Ⓑbeautiful Ⓒbeautifully Ⓓbeautify

56. The little girl sang ----------- songs at the school talent show and won first prize.
Ⓐbeauty Ⓑbeautiful Ⓒbeautifully Ⓓbeautify

57. The little girl sang in a ---------- way at the school talent show and won first prize.
Ⓐbeauty Ⓑbeautiful Ⓒbeautifully Ⓓbeautify

58. The kitchen seems ----------- now that all the dishes have been washed and put away.
Ⓐtidy Ⓑtidily Ⓒuntidy Ⓓuntidily

59. The patient's blood pressure dropped ---------- low, alarming the doctors.
Ⓐdanger Ⓑdangerous Ⓒdangerously Ⓓendanger

60. He laughed --------------, sharing a joke that made everyone feel at ease.
Ⓐfatherly Ⓑfatherly way Ⓒfatherly manner Ⓓin a fatherly way

61. Go and sweep the floor. Don't be so-----------.
Ⓐlazy Ⓑlazily Ⓒmore lazily Ⓓactive

62. Go and sweep the floor. Don't behave-----------.
Ⓐlazy Ⓑlazily Ⓒlazier Ⓓactive

63. Could you turn the music down? It's too------.
Ⓐloud Ⓑloudly Ⓒlow Ⓓlowly

64. Sakr is such a --------- speaker of english English that everyone thought he was British.
Ⓐfluent Ⓑfluency Ⓒfluently Ⓓmost fluent

65. Sakr speaks English so-----------that everyone thought he was British.
Ⓐfluent Ⓑfluency Ⓒfluently Ⓓmost fluent

66. He grew -------------- after hearing the news that his best friend was moving away.
Ⓐsad Ⓑsadly Ⓒsadness Ⓓhappily

67. Identify the adverb(s): Khaled did very well in that hard exam.
Ⓐhard Ⓑvery Ⓒvery & well Ⓓvery, well& hard

68. How amazing! Her chocolate chip cookies taste really----- .
Ⓐgood Ⓑdeliciously Ⓒterrible Ⓓwell

69. Amr seemed ------------ satisfied with his grade in English.
Ⓐextreme Ⓑextremely Ⓒextremism Ⓓextremist

70. The young man seems very ---------------.
Ⓐsensible Ⓑsensiblely Ⓒsensibley Ⓓsensibly

71. I ----------- missed the bus. I was only just in time to catch it.
Ⓐmostly Ⓑnear Ⓒnearest Ⓓnearly

72. The children were -----------------by the loud noise.
Ⓐfrightening Ⓑfrightened Ⓒfrighten Ⓓfrightens

73. This treatment ------------------- great. It makes me feel so relaxed.
Ⓐreal is Ⓑis real Ⓒreally is Ⓓis really

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Unit 8 Work Experience

1 Main Vocabulary

achievable	من الممكن تحقيقه	intern(n)	متدرب
actions(n)	أفعال	internship(n)	فترة تدريب
advanced(adj)	متقدم	journalism(n)	الصحافة
apply for(v)	يتقدم بطلب لـ (وظيفة ..الخ)	lack(v/n)	نقص/يفتقر إلى
appropriately(adv.)	بشكل مناسب	level (n)	مستوى
a start-up idea	فكرة لبدء عمل أو مشروع	long-term(adj.)	طويل المدى
basically(adv.)	بشكل أساسي	management(n)	ادارة
be awarded a prize	يُمنح جائزة	measures(n)	اجراءات
calamities(n)	مصائب/كوارث	members of the team(n)	أعضاء الفريق
candidate(n)	مرشح لمنصب أو وظيفة	motivated (adj)	لديه دافعية
career goal(n)	هدف مهني	motivate(v)	يُحفز
career (n)	مهنة/الحياة العملية	multinational(adj.)	متعدد الجنسيات
colleagues(n)	زملاء (عمل)	nursing(n)	التمريض
colossal(adj.)	ضخم/هائل	organizational skills(n)	مهارات تنظيمية
consider(v)	يأخذ في الإعتبار	overlook(v)	يطل علي
contact information(n)	معلومات الإتصال	pandemic (n)	جائحة
context(n)	سياق	part-time(n)	(عمل) جزئي/غير متفرغ
currently(adv.)	في الوقت الحالي	persuade(v)	يُقنع
curriculum vitae (cv) (n)	سيرة ذاتية	posts(n)	منشورات
create (v)	يخلق / يبتكر	professional profile	ملف تعريف بالوظيفة
customers(n)	العملاء	profile (n_	ملف شخصي
digital marketing(n)	التسويق الإلكتروني	proper(adj.)	سليم/صحيح/مناسب
disaster(n)	كارثة	qualifications(n)	مؤهلات
divide(v)	يُقسم	regular(adj.)	منتظم
details(n)	تفاصيل	relevant (adj.)	مرتبط / علي علاقة
economics(n)	علم الاقتصاد	residential(adj.)	سكني
editorial department(n)	قسم التحرير	résumé (n)	سيرة ذاتية
educate(v)	يُعلم / يُثقف	reward(n/v)	يُكافأ
excellence(n)	تفوق	role(n)	دور
excerpt (n)	مقتطف / مقتبس	setting(n)	اعداد / وضع / تحديد
expertise(n)	خبرة	several(adj.)	عديد
evaluate(v)	يُقيم	support(v)	يدعم/يساند
expenses(n)	نفقات	throughout(adv)	طوال

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

fluently(adv.)	بطلاقة	trace(v)	يتتبع
follow-up(n)	متابعة / تكميل	training(n)	تدريب
full-time(n)	(عمل) بدوام كامل/متفرغ	trifling(adj.)	تافه/ لا يُعتد به
graduate (v)	يتخرج	typically(adv.)	عادة
human beings (n)	البشر	waitress(n)	جرسونة/نادلة
human resources (HR) (n)	الموارد البشرية	waiter(n)	جرسون/نادل
impression (n)	انطباع	want (n)	رغبة
include (v)	يضمن / يتضمن	web designer(n)	مصمم مواقع انترنت
interests and hobbies(n)	اهتمامات وهوايات	work experience(n)	خبرة العمل

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

be in charge (of)	يكون مسئولا عن	be responsible for	مسئول عن
be charged with	متهم بـ / مكلف بـ	be accused of	يتهم بـ
act against	يأخذ خطوة ضد	make plans	يضع خطة
do an internship	يحضر فترة تدريب	do activities	يمارس أنشطة
for want of	للحاجة لـ	lack experience	ينقصه الخبرة
cover fees	يغطي (رسوم/ مصاريف ...)	give a talk	يعطي خطاباً/ يقول كلمة
accept a challenge	يقبل تحدي	go wrong	يسوء / يسير بشكل خاطئ
build (create) a website	يبني موقع إلكتروني	except for	ماعدا
popular with	مشهور لدى	take on	يتحمل مسئولية
look for	يبحث عن	pave the road	يمهد الطريق
make links between	يربط بين	based on	قائم علي
stay in contact	يظل علي إتصال	make an impression	يترك إنطباع

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
colossal	ضخم/هائل	massive- huge- gigantic	tiny
calamity	كارثة /فاجعة	disaster- catastrophe	blessing
stop	يتوقف عن	refrain from - avoid	continue – go on
permanent	دائم	constant - lasting	temporary
arrogant	مغرور	conceited - haughty	modest / humble
trifling	تافه/غير مهم	small - unimportant	important / significant
summarize	يلخص	sum up/abridge	elaborate/expand on
guilty	مذنب	blameworthy/responsible	innocent/guiltless

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

④ The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 8 : كلمات الفصل الثامن			
admirer	معجب	arrogant	مغرور
rough	خشن	extravagant	مبذر
funeral	جنازة	in debt	مديون
have a cold heart	لا يهتم ولا يبالي بالآخرين	apart from = except for	فيما عدا
pay (off) his debts	يسدد ديونه	a positive impact	تأثير إيجابي
sigh	يتنهد	guilty	مذنب
a merchant	تاجر	astonished	مندهش
nothing is the matter	لا توجد مشكلة	keep (his) promise	يفي بوعده

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. A ---------------- is someone who is being considered for a job.
   Ⓐcontractor Ⓑcleaner Ⓒcorrespondent Ⓓcandidate
2. ----- is when someone works for a company for a period of time to get work experience.
   ⒶLeadership ⒷInternship ⒸHardship ⒹFriendship
3. A / An ----------- is a document giving details of your qualifications and work experience.
   Ⓐinternship Ⓑapprentice ⒸCharity Ⓓcurriculum vitae
4. If you work ------------, you work for only some of the day or the week.
   Ⓐfull-time Ⓑhalf-time Ⓒfree time Ⓓpart-time
5. If you work -------------, you work for the whole of a working week.
   Ⓐfull-time Ⓑhalf-time Ⓒfree time Ⓓpart-time
6. An ------- is someone who is finishing their training for a skilled job.
   Ⓐidentifier Ⓑillustrator Ⓒintern Ⓓemployer
7. Human --------------- is the department who finds people to work and organizes training at a company.
   ⒶRights ⒷResources ⒸBeings ⒹAdvances
8. -------------------- are ways or methods for dealing with a situation.
   ⒶTreasures ⒷPressures ⒸMeasures ⒹManners
9. A ------------- is a sudden event such as a flood which causes great damage.
   Ⓐdisaster Ⓑduster Ⓒposter Ⓓmeasure
10. The manager interviewed the ----------- to choose one for the vacant job.
    Ⓐapplications Ⓑappointments Ⓒemployers Ⓓcandidates
11. When applying for a job, some people start their ------------- with personal details.
    ⒶCVs ⒷPCs ⒸBAs ⒹBSCs
12. The human -------------- is responsible for recruiting and training job applicants.
    Ⓐsources Ⓑresources Ⓒforces Ⓓmeasures
13. Working as a \ an ---------------, I make no money, but I can gain a lot of experience.
    Ⓐemployee Ⓑcandidate Ⓒintern Ⓓlantern
14. Students or recent graduates do a \ an --------- to get experience in their area or field.
    Ⓐprofession Ⓑcareer Ⓒinternship Ⓓchampionship

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

15. He can't deal with the stresses of a ---------- job that he does for the whole of a working week.
Ⓐ part-time Ⓑ free-time Ⓒ fool-time Ⓓ full-time

16. He's looking for a ---------- job that offers evening shifts so he can focus on his studies during the day.
Ⓐ part-time Ⓑ free-time Ⓒ permanent Ⓓ full-time

17. After years of internships, she landed her dream ------- as a software engineer.
Ⓐ employee Ⓑ employer Ⓒ work Ⓓ career

18. She decided to look -------------- a part-time job to gain experience while studying.
Ⓐ with Ⓑ forward Ⓒ for Ⓓ into

19. After the meeting, the team felt ------------ to work harder and meet their goals.
Ⓐ motivate Ⓑ motivation Ⓒ motivated Ⓓ motivator

20. The email --------------- all necessary information about the event, including the date, location, and dress code.
Ⓐ included Ⓑ excluded Ⓒ contained Ⓓ consisted

21. That's the agency where I---------an internship for a month.
Ⓐ did Ⓑ employed Ⓒ made Ⓓ carried

22. Over 200 people were killed in a -------- this morning when a train collided with a bus.
Ⓐ haste Ⓑ disaster Ⓒ bridge Ⓓ charge

23. It's great if you --------- your internship on something you really enjoy.
Ⓐ leave Ⓑ make Ⓒ base Ⓓ sit

24. Being both efficient and experienced, my uncle has become in------of the hospital.
Ⓐ responsibility Ⓑ charge Ⓒ change Ⓓ qualification

25. Some programmers are-----with maintaining the company's computer system.
Ⓐ responsible Ⓑ charged Ⓒ accused Ⓓ interested

26. Terrorists stand---------with committing crimes against humanity.
Ⓐ responsible Ⓑ charged Ⓒ accused Ⓓ interested

27. The government had to take strict ------------ to curb violent crime.
Ⓐ measures Ⓑ pleasures Ⓒ resources Ⓓ excerpts

28. The rich guest at the hotel was very---------. He ordered the best food and stayed in the most expensive room
Ⓐ economical Ⓑ thrifty Ⓒ miserly Ⓓ extravagant

29. Ahmed is so ----------- that he thinks he is better than all of his friends.
Ⓐ jealous Ⓑ arrogant Ⓒ modest Ⓓ sensible

30. After the famous actor died, hundreds of people went to his -------------.
Ⓐ ceremony Ⓑ party Ⓒ funeral Ⓓ wedding

31. A weapon is designed for one purpose. It's ------------ to kill people .
Ⓐ fortunately Ⓑ meanly Ⓒ properly Ⓓ basically

32. This wonderful university is well known all over the world for its academic --------.
Ⓐ excellence Ⓑ excellency Ⓒ negligence Ⓓ carelessness

33. The writer of a book expresses his own opinion in a \ an-----instead of giving facts.
Ⓐ managerial Ⓑ editorial Ⓒ organisational Ⓓ residential

34. The paper published some short ------------ from the president's speech.
Ⓐ expects Ⓑ excerpts Ⓒ exempts Ⓓ letters

35. The manager ------------- some of his employees for their diligence.
Ⓐ rewarded Ⓑ awarded Ⓒ scolded Ⓓ punished

36. To be able to live well, human---------need food, clothing and shelter.
Ⓐ resources Ⓑ measures Ⓒ beings Ⓓ errors

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

37. I was worried after the fortune-teller warned me of a great---------.
Ⓐ productivitunity Ⓑ curriculum Ⓒ opportunity Ⓓ calamity

38. The new stadium is so----that it can hold at least 150,000 spectators.
Ⓐ beg Ⓑ colossal Ⓒ calamitous Ⓓ tiny

39. Our company has just advertised for a programmer. Why don't you---------?
Ⓐ employ Ⓑ apply Ⓒ volunteer Ⓓ charge

40. Updating my Facebook-----lets my friends know new information about me.
Ⓐ intern Ⓑ candidate Ⓒ count Ⓓ profile

41. It's a good idea for an applicant to be self-confident-------the interview.
Ⓐ thorough Ⓑ through Ⓒ throughout Ⓓ thoroughly

42. Ebrahim is good with computers and the Internet, so he works in-----marketing.
Ⓐ electrical Ⓑ logical Ⓒ digital Ⓓ part-time

43. We need very---------technology to be capable of conquering other planets.
Ⓐ ordinary Ⓑ advanced Ⓒ underdeveloped Ⓓ trifling

44. Our neighbour is too poor to satisfy all his children's---------.
Ⓐ wants Ⓑ requires Ⓒ money Ⓓ disasters

45. Each applicant has to complete his form with his own personal---------.
Ⓐ informations Ⓑ retails Ⓒ details Ⓓ charges

46. The government needs to-------against the sale of these dangerous products.
Ⓐ response Ⓑ answer Ⓒ act Ⓓ destroy

47. I am a great---------of famous writers from the past, like Charles Dickens.
Ⓐ fin Ⓑ admirer Ⓒ enthusiastic Ⓓ hero

48. We found the food very delicious, so we gave the---------a handsome tip.
Ⓐ actress Ⓑ waitress Ⓒ sculptress Ⓓ poetess

49. Scientists are doing tests to---------the effectiveness of the new drug.
Ⓐ value Ⓑ evaluate Ⓒ appreciate Ⓓ count

50. A successful businessman should be knowledgeable about---------.
Ⓐ surgery Ⓑ biology Ⓒ gymnastics Ⓓ economics

51. This meeting is a\an---------to the one we had last month.
Ⓐ follow-up Ⓑ impression Ⓒ seatbelt Ⓓ role-play

52. There is an old proverb which states that first-----are the most lasting.
Ⓐ follow-ups Ⓑ impressions Ⓒ seatbelts Ⓓ role-plays

53. Our depressed economy has led to-----unemployment that can last for long.
Ⓐ tall-term Ⓑ long-term Ⓒ old-term Ⓓ short-term

54. We need to---------plans for the future.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ draw Ⓒ make Ⓓ perform

55. To improve my pronunciation, I need to apply-----a course with Mr.Ahmed.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ of Ⓒ for Ⓓ by

56. Lighthouse keepers were -------- for making sure the light was always shining.
Ⓐ responsible Ⓑ charged Ⓒ accused Ⓓ interested

57. The bed was very uncomfortable, with thick, ---------blankets.
Ⓐ rough Ⓑ smooth Ⓒ cozy Ⓓ relaxed

58. Tarek went on holiday and was------to see his neighbour was staying in the same hotel.
Ⓐ astonished Ⓑ surprising Ⓒ pleasant Ⓓ arrogant

59. They've rejected his application because he is said to ----------- experience.
Ⓐ leak Ⓑ lack Ⓒ lock Ⓓ lake

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

60. Dalia's excellent --------- skills were soon spotted by her employers.
Ⓐ interested Ⓑ national Ⓒ organizational Ⓓ multinational
61. More ------- companies are encouraged to establish factories in Egypt.
Ⓐ home Ⓑ local Ⓒ multinational Ⓓ national
62. They gave him a room with a window ---------- the garden.
Ⓐ overacting Ⓑ overcoming Ⓒ overthinking Ⓓ overlooking
63. Unfortunately, my----------are constantly rising and my income stays the same. I need to take out a loan.
Ⓐ expenses Ⓑ excerpts Ⓒ extracts Ⓓ expertise
64. A good teacher is able to ------------ his students to work harder.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ motivate Ⓒ frown Ⓓ communicate
65. They are employed on a casual basis; they don't have a----------job with the company.
Ⓐ short-term Ⓑ part-time Ⓒ temporary Ⓓ permanent
66. Your parents have to -------------- your tuition fees to be to join this school.
Ⓐ uncover Ⓑ cover Ⓒ spend Ⓓ cost
67. ----------------- areas consist of houses rather than factories or offices.
Ⓐ Presidential Ⓑ Residential Ⓒ Confidential Ⓓ Industrial
68. I tried to -------------- Doaa to meet me, but in vain.
Ⓐ graduate Ⓑ discourage Ⓒ dissuade Ⓓ persuade
69. It's the ------------- 's job is to collect and write news stories for newspapers.
Ⓐ oculist Ⓑ nutritionist Ⓒ dentist Ⓓ journalist
70. The expert ------------ a talk on Roman architecture.
Ⓐ drew Ⓑ gave Ⓒ spoke Ⓓ played
71. I --------------- his challenge to a game of chess. I'll beat him.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ set Ⓒ gave Ⓓ accepted
72. Their relationship started to ------------ wrong when they quarreled.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ arrive Ⓒ go Ⓓ fail
73. There are so many visitors to the website I've just ------------.
Ⓐ done Ⓑ built Ⓒ worked Ⓓ sit
74. What trifling details! The synonym of trifling is -------------.
Ⓐ significant Ⓑ essential Ⓒ trivial Ⓓ vital
75. The room was empty except ------------- a small table.
Ⓐ for Ⓑ of Ⓒ to Ⓓ with
76. This restaurant is popular -------------- all that enjoy Mexican food.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ with Ⓒ for Ⓓ in
77. He has got 3 advanced- --------- qualifications at grade A in business studies, Economics and English.
Ⓐ level Ⓑ sign Ⓒ symbol Ⓓ mark
78. As soon as he gets paid, he will ---------- all his debts.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ go Ⓒ see Ⓓ pay
79. After your internship has finished, try to ------------ in contact with important people at the company.
Ⓐ stay Ⓑ bring Ⓒ give Ⓓ still
80. He is looking for a permanent job. The antonym of permanent is -------.
Ⓐ durable Ⓑ lasting Ⓒ constant Ⓓ temporary

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

81. They refrained from talking until they knew that it was safe. "Refrained from" here has the meaning of "--------------."

Ⓐtried Ⓑwent on Ⓒenjoyed Ⓓstopped

82. Aly was in --------- of an international company. He led it to success.

Ⓐresponsible Ⓑcharge Ⓒdirector Ⓓrepresentative

83. My elder brother speaks three languages -----------------.

Ⓐfluency Ⓑfluent Ⓒfluently Ⓓflowingly

84. The government has announced plans to ------------ 10,000 new jobs.

Ⓐinvent Ⓑmake Ⓒcreate Ⓓdo

85. The goal is -----------------, but only by hard work and determination.

Ⓐbreakable Ⓑflexible Ⓒchangeable Ⓓachievable

86. Strong people take ---------- challenges to show ther arestrong and determined.

Ⓐout Ⓑ down Ⓒoff Ⓓon

87. Teachers play an important ----------- in shaping the minds of their students.

Ⓐrule Ⓑ role Ⓒroll Ⓓrail

88. He ----------- his promise and bought me the mobile I asked for.

Ⓐkept Ⓑstayed Ⓒbroke Ⓓtook

89. There was no sound in the room -------------- from a clock ticking.

Ⓐdepart Ⓑexcept Ⓒapart Ⓓa part

90. He just has three more courses before he ------------ from university.

Ⓐjoins Ⓑleaves Ⓒgraduates Ⓓstudies

91. She learnt how to build websites in her computer class. "Build" here is similar in meaning to "---------------".

Ⓐsign Ⓑappear Ⓒdo Ⓓcreate

92. In the middle of the square there is a colossal statue. "Colossal" is opposite in meaning to "--------------."

Ⓐtiny Ⓑhuge Ⓒmedium Ⓓbig

93. 'Disaster' is a\an---------'catastrophe'.

Ⓐ synonym Ⓑ antonym Ⓒopposite Ⓓacronym

94. Sohaila may be guilty of murder. The antonym of guilty is -------------.

Ⓐaccused Ⓑ convicted Ⓒblameworthy Ⓓinnocent

95. I was asked to summarize this point. The antonym of summarize is ------------.

Ⓐsum up Ⓑ abridge Ⓒelaborate Ⓓshrink

96. She was a woman, with a cold heart. This means that she was -------------.

Ⓐunkind and cruel Ⓑ very loving Ⓒpatient Ⓓhaving a disease

97. The company made rules about social media use in the workplace to ensure that employees were using it ----------.

Ⓐ appropriately Ⓑ unsuitably Ⓒ currently Ⓓ horribly

98. A lot of ------------ firms have poured into the computer market.

Ⓐstart out Ⓑ start over Ⓒ start off Ⓓ start-up

99. On your first day in a new job, you should ------- a good impression.

Ⓐdo Ⓑ make Ⓒ have Ⓓ receive

100. When I asked her to tidy her room, she rolled her eyes and ----------.

Ⓐsighed Ⓑ sided Ⓒ sighted Ⓓ cited

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

Passive Forms صيغ المبني للمجهول

◄ يتكون المبني للمجهول من ► نائب فاعل + V. To Be في نفس زمن الجملة + P.P + by + الفاعل

Tense	Active	Passive
1-Present simple (Am/Is/Are + PP.)	-He cleans the house once a week.	-The house is cleaned once a week.
2-Present continuous (Am/Is/Are+being + PP.)	-He is writing a letter now.	-A letter is being written now
3-Present perfect (have/has been + PP.)	-She has already done the homework.	-The homework has already been done.
4-Past simple (was/were + PP.)	-She sent the email last week.	-The email was sent last week.
5-Past continuous (was/were + being + PP.)	-She was cleaning the room when we arrived.	-The room was being cleaned when we arrived
6-Past perfect (had been + PP.)	-He had done the job before he left.	-The job had been done before he left.
7-Modals (can/may/will...+ be + PP.)	-Doctors can replace hearts	-Hearts can be replaced.
8-Perfect modals must /will(have) +been +P.P	-She must have stolen the money.	-The money must have been stolen.
9-Infinitive (to be + PP.)	-He wanted the boss to give him a rise.	-He wanted to be given a rise.
10-Gerund (being + PP.)	-I hate people telling me lies.	-I hate being told lies.
11-Imperative Let + object + be + PP.	-Open the door. -Don't beat the dog.	-Let the door be opened. -Let the dog not be beaten.

◄ لاحظ المبني للمجهول للأفعال (think / say / believe / know / consider / understand / claim / expect / allege / report / suppose / hope) كالتالي:

1 ► It + Be + P.P (that) + جملة

2 ► فاعل+ Be + (to + مصدر) /OR/ (to have+ P.P لتوضيح الماضي)

-It is believed that he was injured. -He is believed to have been injured.

◄ مع بعض الأفعال يمكن استخدام (get) في التحويل للمبني للمجهول بدلاً من (Be)

► (get)arrested / killed/ caught/ married/ lost/ beaten/ burnt/ injured /fired /hurt

-He got arrested last night. = He was arrested last night.

◄ نستخدم by قبل الفاعل بينما نستخدم with مع الأداة أو الوسيلة المستخدمة أو المقادير ووحدات القياس

- The window was broken with a stone.

◄ إذا كانت جملة ضمير الوصل في صيغة المبني للمجهول يحذف ضمير الوصل والأفعال المساعدة ونحتفظ بالتصريف الثالث

- The novels (which were) written by Agatha Christie are exciting.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. New batteries ------------ for this gadget every few months.
Ⓐ are needed Ⓑ are needing Ⓒ are being needed Ⓓ need
2. The family photo album ---------------- on the shelf in the living room.
Ⓐ usually keeps Ⓑ is usually keeping Ⓒ usually is kept Ⓓ is usually kept
3. The documents --------- by the team every week to ensure that everything is up to date.
Ⓐ examine Ⓑ are examining Ⓒ are examined Ⓓ have examined
4. In this hospital small injuries ------------- by assistant doctors.
Ⓐ treat Ⓑ were treating Ⓒ has been treated Ⓓ are treated
5. Samir ---------- an email from the company every time he is asked to do a new task.
Ⓐ send Ⓑ was sent Ⓒ is sent Ⓓ is sending
6. This is a best-selling book. It ------------ 200 thousand copies a year.
Ⓐ selling Ⓑ is sold Ⓒ sells Ⓓ will be sold
7. Chinese mobiles ---------------- all over the world.
Ⓐ are to sell Ⓑ are sold Ⓒ are selling Ⓓ has been sold
8. The patients -------------- at the moment in the emergency room.
Ⓐ were treating Ⓑ are being treated Ⓒ are treating Ⓓ were being treated
9. Now two men ------------ following a robbery in the city centre this afternoon.
Ⓐ are questioning Ⓑ are being questioned
Ⓒ have questioned Ⓓ had been questioned
10. When I go to work every day, my second-hand car------down.
Ⓐ breaks Ⓑ is broken Ⓒ was broken Ⓓ can be broken
11. Nothing ------------- known about the thief.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ gets Ⓒ are Ⓓ A & B
12. ---------------- once a week.
Ⓐ Is your car cleaning Ⓑ Is your car cleaned
Ⓒ Does your car clean Ⓓ Can your car clean
13. Look! Our new house ------------- now.
Ⓐ is painting Ⓑ is being painted Ⓒ was painting Ⓓ have been painted
14. He ---------- at tennis since he came to the USA.
Ⓐ isn't beaten Ⓑ hasn't beaten Ⓒ hasn't been beaten Ⓓ wasn't beaten
15. Since the femtosecond -----------, there has been a breakthrough in chemistry.
Ⓐ has been discovered Ⓑ was discovered
Ⓒ is discovered Ⓓ discovered
16. A lot of money ---------------- lately to support local charities.
Ⓐ has donated Ⓑ was donated Ⓒ has been donated Ⓓ have been donated
17. Who ------------- the telephone invented by?
Ⓐ was Ⓑ had Ⓒ has Ⓓ is
18. We waited until the plane ------------------- off.
Ⓐ took Ⓑ had been taken Ⓒ has taken Ⓓ was taken
19. Esraa ---------------- cry on watching such a moving scene.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ was made Ⓒ was made to Ⓓ made to
20. Information about the school play ------------- in class yesterday.
Ⓐ gave out Ⓑ was given out Ⓒ was giving out Ⓓ had given out

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

21. The cars ---------------- by the police at the checkpoint for inspection.
(A) stop (B) stopped (C) were stopped (D) were stopping

22. Last year this sitcom ----------- several prizes, including one for best new comedy.
(A) awarded (B) was awarded (C) were awarded (D) was awarding

23. My laptop ------------ when I dropped it last week.
(A) damaged (B) is damaged (C) was damaged (D) were damaged

24. A few years ago it ---------- that certain cells of human body never die
(A) is found (B) was found (C) has been found (D) had been found

25. Mary had had a bath before she ------------ by one of her friends yesterday.
(A) was called (B) was calling (C) called (D) was being called

26. The bridge ----------- due to yesterday's heavy rainfall and floods.
(A) were collapsed (B) collapses (C) collapsed (D) 's been collapsed

27. Two car thieves ------------ by the police last night.
(A) arrested (B) have been arrested (C) were arrested (D) were arresting

28. Thomas Edison ----------- the light bulb, changing the world forever.
(A) invented (B) was invented (C) was invented (D) were invented

29. The light bulb ------------ , changing the world forever.
(A) invented (B) was invented (C) has invented (D) were invented

30. India -------------- independence after the end of World War II.
(A) gave (B) was given (C) has given (D) had been given

31. People used typewriters to write documents before the computer ---------------.
(A) invented (B) was invented (C) has been invented (D) had been invented

32. A strange car ------------ outside the building earlier this morning.
(A) parked (B) has parked (C) was parked (D) has been parked

33. What was said in the meeting ----------------.
(A) hasn't been expected (B) wasn't expecting
(C) hadn't expected (D) wasn't expected

34. When the boss came in the office, the letters ------------- by the secretary.
(A) were typing (B) had typed (C) are being typed (D) were being typed

35. Don't touch that electric stove while it ------------------------.
(A) was being repaired (B) being repaired
(C) is being repaired (D) will be repairing

36. I didn't touch that electric stove while it ----------------.
(A) was being repaired (B) being repaired
(C) is being repaired (D) will be repairing

37. Nobody helped Mr. Ahmed while the garage ---------------.
(A) was painted (B) had been painted (C) was painting (D) was being painted

38. The child ------------- to the nurse's office after he fell on the playground.
(A) carried (B) was carried (C) was carrying (D) had been carried

39. There was a lot of excitement about a new gadget that ---------- on the market.
(A) had put (B) has been put (C) had been put (D) has put

40. 'Couldn't you get tickets for the show?' 'No, they told us that all the tickets ---------.'
(A) had sold out (B) did sell out (C) selling out (D) were selling out

41. The rooms ----------------- before the guests arrive.
(A) must clean (B) ought to clean (C) should be cleaning (D) must be cleaned

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

42. Let's hurry; the plane ------------------ off.
Ⓐ is going to take Ⓑ is going to be taken
Ⓒ will be taken Ⓓ has been taken

43. My iPad should ------------- later today.
Ⓐ delivering Ⓑ to be delivered Ⓒ be delivered Ⓓ being delivered

44. They looked for the USB stick, but it couldn't -------------.
Ⓐ found Ⓑ be found Ⓒ find Ⓓ is found

45. The final decision ------ by the board of directors after reviewing all the proposals.
Ⓐ will make Ⓑ will be made Ⓒ was making Ⓓ going to make

46. Can cars -------------- of plastic?
Ⓐ make Ⓑ be made Ⓒ are made Ⓓ have been made

47. In the future, journeys -------------- into space.
Ⓐ will make Ⓑ will be made Ⓒ will be making Ⓓ going to be made

48. All safety rules ------------ during construction to keep workers safe.
Ⓐ must follow Ⓑ has to be followed Ⓒ are to be followed Ⓓ ought be followed

49. Don't be extravagant or your money------out.
Ⓐ run Ⓑ will run Ⓒ will be run Ⓓ is going to be run

50. A: Did anyone polish the shoes? B: No, they should ------------, but they weren't.
Ⓐ clean Ⓑ be cleaned Ⓒ have been cleaned Ⓓ were cleaned

51. All work ---------- by five o'clock this evening.
Ⓐ will have been completed Ⓑ will be completed
Ⓒ has been completed Ⓓ will have completed

52. Three books ------------- by Dr. Bell are used regularly in the class.
Ⓐ writing Ⓑ written Ⓒ were written Ⓓ which written

53. Vehicles ------------ in front of these gates will be removed.
Ⓐ parked Ⓑ parking Ⓒ were parked Ⓓ are parked

54. Fareed was taken to hospital after ---------- in a car accident.
Ⓐ being injured Ⓑ having injured Ⓒ injuring Ⓓ was injured

55. Since --------------, the charity has raised a million dollars.
Ⓐ was set up Ⓑ Setting up Ⓒ was set up Ⓓ being set up

56. ----------- by two strangers, I decided to run to the nearest police station.
Ⓐ Had followed Ⓑ Being followed Ⓒ Following Ⓓ Had been following

57. We don't feel like ------------ to attend the event if we're not interested.
Ⓐ forcing Ⓑ being forced Ⓒ to being forced Ⓓ be forced

58. He doesn't mind -------------- for help, even if he's busy with other tasks.
Ⓐ to be asked Ⓑ to be asking Ⓒ asking Ⓓ being asked

59. He objects ---------------- for mistakes he didn't make.
Ⓐ to blaming Ⓑ to being blamed Ⓒ to be blamed Ⓓ to having blamed

60. I remember ----------- stories by my grandmother before going to bed.
Ⓐ to tell Ⓑ to be told Ⓒ being told Ⓓ telling

61. We went to the wedding without ---------------.
Ⓐ invited Ⓑ to be invited Ⓒ being invited Ⓓ were invited

62. Terribly ---------- by the news, the woman burst into tears.
Ⓐ shocking Ⓑ shocked Ⓒ was shocked Ⓓ have been shocked

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

63. Why are you leaving?' 'I don't like ------------- at.'
Ⓐ laughing Ⓑ being laughed Ⓒ to laugh at Ⓓ to be laughing
64. Why are you leaving?' 'I wouldn't like ------------ at.'
Ⓐ laughing Ⓑ being laughed Ⓒ to laugh at Ⓓ to be laughed
65. My car isn't working well. It needs------.
Ⓐ to be repair Ⓑ repairing Ⓒ to repair Ⓓ be repaired
66. My car is working well. It doesn't need------.
Ⓐ to be repaired Ⓑ to repairing Ⓒ to repair Ⓓ be repaired
67. My car is working well. It needn't-------.
Ⓐ to be repaired Ⓑ to repairing Ⓒ to repair Ⓓ be repaired
68. My car isn't working well. It needs------to the mechanic.
Ⓐ to be taken Ⓑ take Ⓒ to take Ⓓ be taken
69. He doesn't let himself ------------ unfairly, standing up for his rights in every situation.
Ⓐ treat Ⓑ be treated Ⓒ to be treated Ⓓ being treated
70. The photos --------------- on this website are fascinating.
Ⓐ used Ⓑ were used Ⓒ which used Ⓓ are used
71. Fortunately, the thief --------------- arrested last week.
Ⓐ was Ⓑ got Ⓒ had Ⓓ A & B
72. That wood was cut --------------- a carpenter.
Ⓐ by Ⓑ with Ⓒ from Ⓓ in
73. That wood was cut ----------- a saw.
Ⓐ by Ⓑ with Ⓒ from Ⓓ in
74. Having ---------------, the criminal admitted killing the old lady.
Ⓐ questioned Ⓑ being questioned
Ⓒ been questioned Ⓓ to be questioned
75. Yesterday's accident is believed-----because of great speed.
Ⓐ to happen Ⓑ happened Ⓒ to have happened Ⓓ to be happened
76. After the job ----------------, we went home.
Ⓐ was doing Ⓑ did Ⓒ has been done Ⓓ had been done
77. After the job ----------------, we will go home.
Ⓐ was doing Ⓑ did Ⓒ has been done Ⓓ had been done
78. He expects -------------- with respect, no matter the situation.
Ⓐ to be treating Ⓑ to treat Ⓒ to be treated Ⓓ to have treated
79. It ---------------- that the thieves got in through the kitchen window.
Ⓐ believes Ⓑ is believed Ⓒ is believing Ⓓ has believed
80. The television is known --------------- by John Logie Baird in 1925.
Ⓐ to have been inventing Ⓑ that it was invented
Ⓒ to have been invented Ⓓ to have been invented
81. --------------- to be the cradle of civilization.
Ⓐ Egypt knows Ⓑ Egypt knew Ⓒ Egypt is known Ⓓ Egypt is knowing
82. The plan ---------------a secret, but everybody seems to know about it.
Ⓐ is supposed that Ⓑ is supposed to be
Ⓒ been supposed Ⓓ be supposed

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

1 Main Vocabulary

adventures(n)	مغامرات	level(n)	مستوى
ageing(n)	الشيخوخة	life-changing(adj.)	(شيء) يؤدي لتغيير حياة الفرد
argument (n)	جدال	life experience(n)	خبرة حياة
author(n)	مؤلف	mentally(adv.)	عقلياً
banking(n)	أعمال بنكية/صرافة	migrate (v)	يهاجر
bottled(adj)	معبأ في (زجاجات/ أسطوانات...)	motivate(v)	يحفز
business(n)	عمل/شغل / مشروع	motivation(n)	تحفيز
career direction(n)	التوجه الوظيفي	necessarily(adj)	بالضرورة
common sense(n)	حس التمييز/الفطنة	optimistic(adj.)	مُتفائل
company(n)	صحبة (إسم لا يعد)	over-70s	من هم فوق سن السبعين
concise (adj)	وجيز / مختصر	pandemic(n)	جائحة
consequently(adv.)	وبالتالي	passionate (adj.)	شغوف
consider (v)	يفكر في	perfect (adj.)	مثالي/ تام
contact (v)	يتصل	persuade(v)	يقنع
contribution(n)	اسهام/مساهمة/تبرع	persuasive(adj.)	مقنع / اقناعي
creative writing(n)	الكتابة الإبداعية	physically(adv.)	بدنياً
debate(n/v)	نقاش/ يناقش	pointless(adj.)	بلا فائدة/لا معنًى له
direction(n)	اتجاه	potential (n)	إمكانية / قدرة
disagreement(n)	اختلاف/خلاف	procedures(n)	اجراءات
employable (adj)	صالح للعمل	professionally(adv)	بإحترافية
employment(n)	العمل	question(v)	يسأل / يستجوب / يشك
entrepreneurs(n)	اصحاب المشاريع	refreshing(adj.)	ممتع/مختلف عن المألوف
entrepreneurship(n)	مزاولة الأعمال الحرة	recipe	وصفة طهي
exceptions(n)	استثناءات	recycle(v)	يعيد تدوير أو استخدام
exist(v)	يوجد	reinvent himself(v)	يتغير ليصبح شخص مختلف
extent(n)	مدى/حد	remain (v)	يظل / يبقى
factors(n)	عوامل	replace(v)	يستبدل/يحل محل
feedback(n)	تغذية راجعة	resilience(n)	المرونة
feel at home(v)	يشعر بارتياح	retire(v)	يتقاعد
feel stressed(v)	يشعر بالتوتر	reward(n/v)	مكافأة / يكافئ
forefathers(n)	الأجداد	seaweed(n)	عشب البحر
further(adj.) = more	اضافي	second-hand(adj) = used	مستعمل
gather(v)	يجمع	sewing(n)	الخياطة

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

generation(n)	جيل	solar-powered	يدار بالطاقة الشمسية
get paid(v)	يحصل على أجر	therefore(adv.)	لذلك
grandparents(n)	الأجداد	typical(adj.)	نموذجي/معتاد
hold(v)	يمسك/يعقد(اجتماع)/يقيم (حفل) / يستوعب	struggle (v / n)	يكافح / يناضل / كفاح / نضال
ignore(v)	يتجاهل	value (v)	يقيّم/يثمن
impressed(adj)	منبهر	volunteer(n/v)	يتطوع / متطوع
ingredients(n)	مكونات (اكلة)	vehicles(n)	مركبات
instructions(n)	تعليمات	wisdom(n)	حكمة
inventor(n)	مخترع	working knowledge(n)	معرفة عملية
judgment (n)	حكم	working life (n)	الحياة العملية

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

do volunteer work	يقوم بعمل خيري	take a look at	يلقي نظرة على
retire from work	يتقاعد من العمل	up and running	جاهز للعمل/قيد التشغيل
reinvent ... as	يعيد تاهيل ... كـ	work out	يحل / يستنتج / يفهم
there's no reason to	لا يوجد مبرر لـ	do physical work	يقوم بعمل بدني
From my point of view	من وجهة نظري	hit the books	يذاكر بجد
distinguish ---- from	يميز --- عن	rely on	يعتمد على
introduce a law	يصدر قانون	be involved in	يتورط في
make judgments	يصدر أحكام	gain wisdom	يكتسب حكمة
take it easy	ياخذ الأمور ببساطة	gain knowledge/ wisdom	يكتسب خبرة / حكمة
look back on	يعود بالذاكرة إلى	win a prize	يفوز بجائزة
out of touch with	منقطع عن التواصل مع	believe in	يؤمن بـ

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
common	عادي/شائع	familiar/usual/ordinary	uncommon/rare
knowledgeable	حكيم/ واسع المعرفة	acquainted / expert	ignorant
employment	عمل	work, a job	unemployment
wisdom	الحكمة	sensibility/sagacity/prudence	folly/foolishness
typical	نموذجي/معتاد	common	exceptional
practical	عملي	realistic / workable	impractical/ unworkable
fashionable	على الموضة	modern/trendy/modish	Unfashionable/ old-fashioned/out-dated

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C
ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

④ The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 9 : كلمات الفصل التاسع			
as a result	كنتيجة لذلك	fear for	يخاف على
begged to survive	تسول لكي يظل حي	horrified(adj)	مرتعب
confirm(v)	يؤكد	grateful to	ممتن لـ
life sentence (n)	سجن مؤبد	my heart sank	امتلأ قلبي حزناً
criminal(n)	مجرم	night watchman	حارس ليلي
crouch(v)	يجثو / ينحني	catch(v)	يقبض على
desert (v)	يهجر	trick (her) out of her money	سرق أموالها بالخداع
commit a crime	يرتكب جريمة	permanently(adv)	بصفة دائمة

⑤ Notes

- It's pointless + v + ing لا طائل من / لا فائدة من

-It is completely pointless arguing with him – he always thinks he is right.

- fear: يخاف من

-Everyone feared the coming war.

- fear for: يخاف على

- We fear for his safety.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. -------------- is a basic level of understanding to make good judgments.
Ⓐ Stupidity Ⓑ Wisdom Ⓒ Foolishness Ⓓ Debate

2. Banking ---------- are steps that workers need to follow to complete a process in a bank.
Ⓐ experience Ⓑ procedures Ⓒ knowledge Ⓓ processions

3. To -------------- is to change who you are, e.g. by starting a different job.
Ⓐ replace Ⓑ recycle Ⓒ retire Ⓓ reinvent

4. Common ------ means personal qualities that help distinguish the wise from the unwise.
Ⓐ sense Ⓑ aim Ⓒ Tense Ⓓ mistake

5. Having a good working ------------, he was appointed in charge of our department.
Ⓐ experiment Ⓑ pandemic Ⓒ banking Ⓓ knowledge

6. Successful companies use ---------ways to promote their goods and attract clients.
Ⓐ ineffective Ⓑ creative Ⓒ imaginary Ⓓ old-fashioned

7. The accident I had last year made me another person. It was ---------- to me.
Ⓐ life experience Ⓑ life-changing Ⓒ lifeboat Ⓓ lifeguard

8. Prudent people have a great deal of------and patience.
Ⓐ stupidity Ⓑ bubble Ⓒ wisdom Ⓓ boredom

9. Being useless in the team, he decided to----himself by moving to another one.
Ⓐ invent Ⓑ reinvent Ⓒ deviate Ⓓ retire

10. Choosing a/an ----------- helps shape your work and life path.
Ⓐ career direction Ⓑ career reflection Ⓒ entrepreneurship Ⓓ life changing

11. Building a lot of bridges has made a major------to solving the traffic problems.
Ⓐ convention Ⓑ contribution Ⓒ ablution Ⓓ pollution

12. The training scheme aims to make people more -------------.
Ⓐ employ Ⓑ employee Ⓒ employer Ⓓ employable

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

13. If you're----------about the hobby of writing, why don't you practice it, then?
Ⓐ interested Ⓑ fond Ⓒ enthusiast Ⓓ passionate
14. My heart --------------- when I opened the letter with my exam grades; they were bad.
Ⓐ drowned Ⓑ sank Ⓒ thanked Ⓓ pumped
15. We really ---------- for Amir as he's going to try a dangerous trick on his bike today.
Ⓐ fear Ⓑ frighten Ⓒ terrify Ⓓ scare
16. Call the restaurant to -------------- the reservation for tonight's dinner.
Ⓐ chick Ⓑ firm Ⓒ confirm Ⓓ deform
17. We're going to move back to France --------- because I've got a constant job there.
Ⓐ temporarily Ⓑ permanently Ⓒ neighbourly Ⓓ lonely
18. A/An ---------- is supposed to guard the building to prevent thefts.
Ⓐ architect Ⓑ plumber Ⓒ criminal Ⓓ night watchman
19. People shouldn't --------- friends during difficult times; support is important.
Ⓐ trust Ⓑ encourage Ⓒ desert Ⓓ dessert
20. In hide-and-seek, children ------------- behind furniture to stay hidden.
Ⓐ coach Ⓑ couch Ⓒ crouch Ⓓ crutch
21. You can share some of the wisdom you've -------- over your life through with others.
Ⓐ won Ⓑ gained Ⓒ earned Ⓓ did
22. Eyad is only 17. -------------, he isn't eligible to vote.
Ⓐ Mentally Ⓑ Eventually Ⓒ Consequently Ⓓ Consecutively
23. I offered to give her a lift, but she shook her head in -----------.
Ⓐ agreement Ⓑ disagreement Ⓒ judgment Ⓓ ingredient
24. All the buildings here are modern, but the old school is an -----------.
Ⓐ expectation Ⓑ exception Ⓒ excerpt Ⓓ extraction
25. Before taking out a loan, you should be familiar with banking -------------.
Ⓐ clients Ⓑ professions Ⓒ procedures Ⓓ pleasures
26. More and more young people are leaving rural areas to find --------- in the cities
Ⓐ career Ⓑ job Ⓒ employment Ⓓ unemployment
27. He's a successful-----who started a computer company and earned a fortune.
Ⓐ businesswoman Ⓑ entrepreneur Ⓒ entrepreneurship Ⓓ merchandise
28. How did you gain all this life -----------? You're still too young to do that.
Ⓐ jacket Ⓑ guard Ⓒ changing Ⓓ experience
29. You should use common -------- when making decisions about your health.
Ⓐ since Ⓑ sense Ⓒ census Ⓓ scene
30. A good coach makes the best use of the ------------ of each player in the team.
Ⓐ potential Ⓑ financial Ⓒ factual Ⓓ skulls
31. Mr. Alaa is highly qualified, so I don't------his ability to do this task.
Ⓐ question Ⓑ inquire Ⓒ confide Ⓓ trust
32. The bike I bought last week is ----------, but it's still in good condition.
Ⓐ old-hand Ⓑ second-hand Ⓒ handbag Ⓓ hand-shaking
33. The economy is a significant -------------- in influencing people's spending habits.
Ⓐ factor Ⓑ factory Ⓒ cause Ⓓ result
34. If there's anything wrong with your car, --------------- the mechanic.
Ⓐ connect Ⓑ contact Ⓒ communicate Ⓓ drive

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

35. He has worked as a teacher all his ----- life and has touched the lives of his students.
Ⓐ parking Ⓑ banking Ⓒ working Ⓓ knowledge

36. Modern planes are so big that each can ------------ over 800 passengers.
Ⓐ transfer Ⓑ take off Ⓒ hold Ⓓ include

37. We all agreed to ------------- the books over the weekend and study for our final exams.
Ⓐ kill Ⓑ hit Ⓒ eat Ⓓ break

38. An ambulance is a special ------------ that carries sick or injured people
Ⓐ career Ⓑ vehicle Ⓒ recipe Ⓓ wisdom

39. --------- gas is sold in metal containers for use in heating and cooking.
Ⓐ Creative Ⓑ Entrepreneurial Ⓒ Bubbled Ⓓ Bottled

40. The children had a heated --------- about whether to watch the match or the film.
Ⓐ agreement Ⓑ argument Ⓒ establishment Ⓓ generation

41. The careless young man --------- all the 'No smoking' signs and lit up a cigarette.
Ⓐ regarded Ⓑ considered Ⓒ followed Ⓓ ignored

42. Our --------- love to share stories and memories about their childhood with us.
Ⓐ grandsons Ⓑ granddaughter Ⓒ grandparents Ⓓ grandchildren

43. Mr. Nabil usually gives his students ------------ to fuel their enthusiasm to succeed.
Ⓐ generation Ⓑ motivation Ⓒ publication Ⓓ ignorance

44. The whole discussion was utterly ---------------; I gained nothing from it.
Ⓐ effective Ⓑ fruitful Ⓒ pointless Ⓓ homeless

45. The most famous teachers aren't --------------- the most efficient ones.
Ⓐ physically Ⓑ necessarily Ⓒ elderly Ⓓ fatherly

46. In times of hardship, she knew she could ------ on her family for help.
Ⓐ delay Ⓑ supply Ⓒ imply Ⓓ rely

47. He sat down to work ----------- how much of his salary he would have to save each year.
Ⓐ with Ⓑ for Ⓒ as Ⓓ out

48. The doctor is ------------- that the treatment will help him recover quickly.
Ⓐ pessimistic Ⓑ negative Ⓒ refreshing Ⓓ optimistic

49. The dreams of youth today are different from those of previous --------------.
Ⓐ vacations Ⓑ generations Ⓒ determinations Ⓓ penetrations

50. The government ---------------- a law to reduce pollution in the city.
Ⓐ induced Ⓑ deduced Ⓒ introduced Ⓓ reduced

51. The weather at the moment is not -------------- for July. It's a bit cold.
Ⓐ typical Ⓑ technical Ⓒ pointless Ⓓ passionate

52. Please, give us some time; we need to ------------- your offer carefully.
Ⓐ think Ⓑ consider Ⓒ communicate Ⓓ retire

53. I had a ------------ drink so that I could feel less tired.
Ⓐ refreshing Ⓑ fussy Ⓒ dizzy Ⓓ trifling

54. All food products should carry a list of ------------- on the packet.
Ⓐ activities Ⓑ adventures Ⓒ ingredients Ⓓ customers

55. The rate of unemployment has risen as many workers have been---------by machines.
Ⓐ worked Ⓑ operated Ⓒ replaced Ⓓ located

56. Practise driving the car until you feel quite at ------------ with it.
Ⓐ house Ⓑ home Ⓒ flat Ⓓ room

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

57. Hazem is so ------------- that he could make me change my mind.
Ⓐrefreshing Ⓑ aggressive Ⓒpersuasive Ⓓphysical

58. Memory loss is thought of as a sign of -------------.
Ⓐaged Ⓑ ageing Ⓒwisdom Ⓓcommon sense

59. The soldiers showed great courage and ----------- despite all the difficulties.
Ⓐresilience Ⓑ life-changing Ⓒentrepreneur Ⓓtreason

60. I need to ------ more information before making a final decision about the project.
Ⓐretire Ⓑ exist Ⓒ plant Ⓓgather

61. I agree with you to a certain --------, but there're still some points I disagree with.
Ⓐdistinct Ⓑ instinct Ⓒextent Ⓓintent

62. The ----------- kit contains everything you need like needles and thread.
Ⓐsowing Ⓑ sawing Ⓒsewing Ⓓseeing

63. Many people believe that life ----------- on other planets.
Ⓐexists Ⓑ finds Ⓒtakes part Ⓓholds

64. Everyone ---------- Mr. Essam for his great contributions to education.
Ⓐscolds Ⓑ values Ⓒdevalues Ⓓdepreciates

65. The parents were ---------- when their only child went outside alone.
Ⓐfrightening Ⓑhorrified Ⓒoptimistic Ⓓfright

66. Sarah's parents taught her to be humble and --------- for everything she had in life.
Ⓐhopeless Ⓑshameful Ⓒgraceful Ⓓgrateful

67. If you read the ------------, you'll find out how your new gadget works
Ⓐscript Ⓑremote control Ⓒlines Ⓓinstructions

68. A good salesperson can almost ---------------- anybody to buy anything.
Ⓐsatisfy Ⓑappeal Ⓒpersuade Ⓓadapt

69. The police arrived as the thieves were ----------- the crime.
Ⓐcommitting Ⓑmaking Ⓒcarrying Ⓓworking

70. It's pointless -------------- before eight o'clock.
Ⓐto starting Ⓑstarting Ⓒthat started Ⓓbeing started

71. The company's good service helps it distinguish itself ----------- others.
Ⓐwith Ⓑ for Ⓒof Ⓓfrom

72. He decided to take a ------------ writing class.
Ⓐcreating Ⓑ creature Ⓒcreative Ⓓcreation

73. Following his car accident, he ----- from public life and refused to give any interviews.
Ⓐretired Ⓑ resigned Ⓒreplaced Ⓓrecycled

74. People who ------ physical work need to take extra care of their health to avoid injury.
Ⓐmake Ⓑdo Ⓒrefuse Ⓓabuse

75. The thieves were --------- red-handed when the police arrived.
Ⓐattached Ⓑ arresting Ⓒheld Ⓓcaught

76. She felt ------------- touch with her hometown after living abroad for years.
Ⓐin Ⓑ out of Ⓒkeep Ⓓstay

77. ----------------- laptops are not very expensive.
ⒶUsing Ⓑ Use ⒸUsed ⒹFirst-hand

78. The farmer we'd asked for ----------- advised us to make a left turn there.
Ⓐinjections Ⓑ inventions Ⓒdirections Ⓓattractions

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

79. The company uses customer ----------- to make improvements to its products.
Ⓐ setrback Ⓑ throwback Ⓒ comeback Ⓓ feedback

80. The man was given a life ----------- for killing his wife.
Ⓐ word Ⓑ phrase Ⓒ sentence Ⓓ paragraph

81. ------------- it easy! Don't panic. Everything will be OK.
Ⓐ Do Ⓑ Take Ⓒ Give Ⓓ Make

82. That teacher affected my self-image and helped me believe ---------- myself.
Ⓐ at Ⓑ on Ⓒ in Ⓓ with

83. I look ---------- my college years and see how much I changed.
Ⓐ forward Ⓑ after Ⓒ at back Ⓓ back on

84. He always communicates --------- with customers, providing excellent service.
Ⓐ carelessly Ⓑ professionally Ⓒ professional Ⓓ profession

85. She was upset when someone ------ her out of her money by pretending to be a friend.
Ⓐ tricked Ⓑ ticked Ⓒ tipped Ⓓ trapped

86. He ------- first prize in the environmental competition for his recycling project.
Ⓐ beat Ⓑ earned Ⓒ won Ⓓ gained

87. John decided to -------- volunteer work at the local food bank to help those in need.
Ⓐ make Ⓑ do Ⓒ refuse Ⓓ abuse

88. Do you have any further questions? "Further" here means ----------.
Ⓐ small Ⓑ little Ⓒ more Ⓓ less

89. He was offered employment. "Employment" here is similar in meaning to "------------".
Ⓐ career Ⓑ job Ⓒ profession Ⓓ idleness

90. 'Wisdom' is an antonym of -------.
Ⓐ intelligence Ⓑ implementation Ⓒ folly Ⓓ boredom

91. To form the opposite of 'practical', we can add the suffix-----------to it.
Ⓐ -in Ⓑ -un Ⓒ -ir Ⓓ -im

92. My brother loves reading books and rarely watches TV. I don't think he is typical of most kids his age. "Typical" could be the opposite of the meaning of "---------".
Ⓐ common Ⓑ familiar Ⓒ weak Ⓓ exceptional

93. He hits the books before exams. This means that he --------------.
Ⓐ studies hard Ⓑ buys books Ⓒ doesn't study hard Ⓓ throws the books away

94. My heart sank when I heard that news. The underlined words mean that -----------.
Ⓐ I was shy Ⓑ I had a heart attack Ⓒ I was very happy Ⓓ I was very sad

95. Dad has been---------his services as an English teacher for the charity. He won't be paid for it.
Ⓐ engineering Ⓑ mountaineering Ⓒ volunteering Ⓓ participating

96. Voluntary work is a good way of --------------- experience.
Ⓐ winning Ⓑ beating Ⓒ earning Ⓓ gaining

97. She used to ----------- voluntary work for a cancer charity.
Ⓐ do Ⓑ work Ⓒ gain Ⓓ feel

98. He gets all his -------------- about politics from watching the television.
Ⓐ employment Ⓑ procedures Ⓒ knowledge Ⓓ processions

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Grammar

Quantifiers : تعبيرات الكمية

1 A few = some ◀يأتي بعدها اسم جمع وفعل جمع (إثبات) (كاف)

- There are a few apples on the table. We can share them.

2 Few = hardly any = almost no(t) ◀يأتي بعدها اسم جمع وفعل جمع وتشير للنفي (غير كاف)

- How many people were at the game last night? –Almost no one.
- Few people want to watch a team that always loses!

يمكن أن يأتي قبلها كلمات مثل only / very / quite

3 A little = some ◀يأتي بعدها اسم لا يعد وفعل مفرد (إثبات) (كاف)

- There is a little bread. I think it's enough for our dinner.

4 Little = hardly any = almost no(t) ◀يأتي بعدها اسم لا يعد وفعل مفرد وتشير للنفي (غير كاف)

- Your house is almost empty! You have little furniture.

◀يمكن أن تأتي بمعنى small

- He gave me a little box wrapped in bright paper as a gift.

يمكن أن يأتي قبلها كلمات مثل only / very / quite

5 Much ◀يأتي بعدها اسم لا يعد وفعل مفرد في (الإثبات/ السؤال/ النفي)

- I didn't buy much bread.
- Did you lose much weight?
- Much money is needed to complete the project.

6 Many ◀يأتي بعدها اسم جمع وفعل جمع في (الإثبات/ السؤال/ النفي)

- She didn't buy many books.
- Do you have many friends?

7 A lot of ◀يأتي بعدها اسم لا يعد أو اسم جمع والفعل حسب الإسم بعدها في (الإثبات/ السؤال/ النفي)

- There weren't a lot of choices.
- There isn't a lot of money left.
- Did you see a lot of movies last week?

8 Every
◀تشير الى ثلاثة أو أكثر ويأتي بعدها إسم مفرد وفعل مفرد ◀تستخدم مع أحداث منتظمة
◀تشير الى مجموعة وليس كل واحد على حدة
◀تستخدم قبل كلمات مثل (few/single) وبعد كلمات مثل (almost/ nearly / not)

▶ Every one of ◀يأتي بعدها إسم جمع ولكن الفعل مفرد

- Every Egyptian is proud of their country.
- Every one of these countries was affected by the war.
- The doctor told me to take this medicine every 6 hours.
- He travels abroad every few months.
- Almost every student has passed the test.

9 Each
◀تشير الى اثنين او أكثر ◀يأتي بعدها إسم مفرد وفعل مفرد
◀يمكن أن تأتي (each) بعد المفعول ويمكن أن يسبقها حرف جر أو عدد
◀تأتي بعد الأفعال الناقصة وفعل (To Be) ولكن قبل الأفعال العادية
◀تشير الى كل فرد في المجموعة على حدة
◀إذا بدأت الجملة بفاعل جمع وبعده (each) يكون الفعل جمع

▶ Each of ◀يأتي بعدها إسم جمع ولكن الفعل مفرد

- Each of these books was written by a different author.
- The children were given a prize each.
- The children were each given a prize.
- The two boys each have a smart phone.
- These laptops cost 5000 pounds each.
- Good people always try to help each other.

لاحظ استخدام التعبير each other

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

10 Some

◀ تستخدم في الإثبات وسؤال العرض والطلب.
◀ يأتي بعدها اسم جمع وفعل جمع أما إذا جاء بعدها اسم لا يعد يكون الفعل دائماً مفرد.

- I need some money.
- Can you lend me some money?
- Would you like some coffee?

11 Any

◀ تستخدم عادة في النفي والسؤال.
◀ يأتي بعدها اسم مفرد أو جمع أو اسم لا يعد

- Do you have any books by Dickens?
- I can't remember any of these boys.

12 All

◀ تشير إلى ثلاثة أو أكثر ويأتي بعدها اسم جمع أو اسم لا يعد والفعل حسب الإسم الذي بعدها
◀ يمكن أن تأتي في بداية الجملة أو نهايتها وقبل الأفعال العادية ولكن بعد (To Be) والأفعال الناقصة والمساعدة
◀ تنفى بإستخدام (Not) قبلها أو تنفى بالطريقة المعتادة.
◀ يمكن أن تسبقها الكلمات (Almost / Nearly)

- All people are equal before the law.
- All my money was stolen last week.
- Not all people are creative.
- They have all done their work.
- There is no cake left. They've eaten it all.
- Almost all my friends play football.
- Where's everybody? –They are all here.

13 None

◀ تشير إلى ثلاثة أو أكثر وتشير للنفي

▶ **None of the...**

◀ يأتي بعدها إسم جمع والفعل إما مفرد أو جمع، أما إذا جاء بعدها إسم لا يعد، فيكون الفعل مفرد دائماً.

▶ **Neither**

◀ تستخدم إذا كان الكلام عن اثنين فقط في النفي

- None of the information was accurate.
- None of the students have/has passed the difficult test.
- He gave 3 answers, but none of them was right.
- He gave two answers, but neither of them was right.

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. How ---------- of you have ever helped a stranger in need?
   Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ little Ⓓ a lot
2. I think we need ------------ more time to finish this project properly.
   Ⓐ few Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ a little
3. There was ----------- time to finish the project, so we had to work on weekends.
   Ⓐ few Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ a little
4. ---------- team member is responsible for completing their own tasks.
   Ⓐ Each Ⓑ All Ⓒ None Ⓓ Both
5. Is there ------------- food left in the fridge for dinner tonight?
   Ⓐ any Ⓑ some Ⓒ few Ⓓ no
6. There's hardly any water left. This means that there's-----------no water left.
   Ⓐ almost Ⓑ rarely Ⓒ scarcely Ⓓ barely
7. Would you like --------------- tea or coffee to go with your breakfast?
   Ⓐ many Ⓑ some Ⓒ few Ⓓ none
8. I hardly had ------------ sleep last night, and now I'm feeling exhausted.
   Ⓐ no Ⓑ any Ⓒ some Ⓓ few

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9. I invited all my coworkers to my wedding party, but only-----------attended it.
Ⓐ few Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ a little

10. I haven't visited ----------- countries in my life; just three countries.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ any Ⓓ a lot

11. I didn't see ------------ people in the room. It was completely empty.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ few Ⓓ any

12. There were a lot of ---------------- birds singing in the trees this morning.
Ⓐ much Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ many

13. She ate only ----------------- of her dinner because she wasn't feeling hungry.
Ⓐ no Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ a little

14. There's-----------money left; we can't buy anything.
Ⓐ little Ⓑ a few Ⓒ few Ⓓ a little

15. Kareem didn't give me--------information about the project. He's so secretive.
Ⓐ no Ⓑ any Ⓒ some Ⓓ few

16. Kareem gave me----------information about the project. He's so secretive.
Ⓐ no Ⓑ any Ⓒ many Ⓓ few

17. He refused to give me--------information about the project. He's so secretive.
Ⓐ no Ⓑ any Ⓒ many Ⓓ few

18. ------------ child in the world, with no exception, loves the cartoon 'Tom and Jerry'.
Ⓐ Every Ⓑ All Ⓒ None Ⓓ Both

19. I invited quite-----------of my friends to my birthday party.
Ⓐ much Ⓑ a few Ⓒ few Ⓓ a little

20. There's-----------time for discussion. We have to postpone it.
Ⓐ little Ⓑ a few Ⓒ few Ⓓ a little

21. Unfortunately, I have so----------work to do.
Ⓐ much Ⓑ a lot of Ⓒ few Ⓓ a little

22. At dawn, there were too----------cars in the street. It was almost empty.
Ⓐ little Ⓑ a few Ⓒ few Ⓓ a little

23. Lojina was---------annoyed when her teacher scolded her for coming late.
Ⓐ little Ⓑ a few Ⓒ any Ⓓ a little

24. I have read many books. Some ----------not useful.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ are Ⓒ has Ⓓ have

25. I have gained a lot of information. Some----------not useful.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ are Ⓒ has Ⓓ have

26. I like to drink coffee with----------sugar.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ many Ⓒ few Ⓓ no

27. I like to drink coffee without----------sugar.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ many Ⓒ few Ⓓ no

28. I was offered tea, anise or coffee, but I had----of them as I don't like hot drinks.
Ⓐ each Ⓑ all Ⓒ none Ⓓ both

29. I don't like-----------of the photos. All of them are blurred.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ every Ⓒ none Ⓓ both

30. I like-----------of the photos. All of them are blurred.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ every Ⓒ none Ⓓ both

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

31. Is there ------------ chance you could help me with my homework? I'm struggling a bit.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ no Ⓒ many Ⓓ much
32. My father goes to a specialist-----------two months for medical check.
Ⓐ any Ⓑ every Ⓒ none Ⓓ each
33. Waad carried a knife in-----------hand.
Ⓐ both Ⓑ every Ⓒ none Ⓓ each
34. -----------sport has something special. I don't think I have a favourite
Ⓐ Each of Ⓑ All Ⓒ None Ⓓ Every
35. -----------of my five colleagues is interested in football.
Ⓐ No one Ⓑ Everyone Ⓒ All Ⓓ None
36. My mother gave me-----------encouragement when I was a child.
Ⓐ no one Ⓑ every Ⓒ none Ⓓ each
37. What day is today: the 14th, 15th or the 16th ? -----------. It's the 17th.
Ⓐ Each Ⓑ All Ⓒ None Ⓓ Every
38. My hands each-----------an injury.
Ⓐ has Ⓑ have Ⓒ is Ⓓ are
39. Each of my hands-----------an injury.
Ⓐ has Ⓑ were Ⓒ is Ⓓ are
40. Rahaf can't speak---------Spanish, so she's decided to take a Spanish course.
Ⓐ lot of Ⓑ many Ⓒ much Ⓓ little
41. Rahaf doesn't know------Spanish words, so she's decided to take a Spanish course.
Ⓐ lot of Ⓑ many Ⓒ much Ⓓ a plenty of
42. As usual Zeinab has made too ------------ mistakes in the paragraph.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ a lot of Ⓓ plenty
43. Take as ------------- time as you need. We aren't in a rush.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ few Ⓓ lots of
44. ----------- has been said about global warming.
Ⓐ Many Ⓑ Much Ⓒ A lot of Ⓓ Few
45. How ------------ fish are there in this aquarium?
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ a lot of Ⓓ a few
46. How ------------ fish has been eaten by you so far?
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ a lot of Ⓓ a few
47. I'm sorry, I can't hear you. There is far too much------------ in the background.
Ⓐ noise Ⓑ voices Ⓒ sounds Ⓓ tones
48. There were too ------------ people on the train. I couldn't get a seat.
Ⓐ few Ⓑ little Ⓒ much Ⓓ many
49. -How many invitees were at the party? -I don't know but there were --------.
Ⓐ much Ⓑ many Ⓒ a lot of Ⓓ plenty of
50. There is ----------- evidence that running causes major problems.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ any Ⓒ few Ⓓ little
51. I'm sorry to say that there is ---------- hope of finding your wallet.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ little Ⓓ few
52. She has very ------------- money left after buying all the gifts for her family.
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ little Ⓓ a little

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Taste The Test

كل ما ورد في امتحانات الثانوية السابقة والامتحانات التجريبية

Unit 7 Vocabulary Exercises

1. It's not easy for Rehab to--------powerlifting with being a mother to her young daughter.
Ⓐ lose Ⓑ steer Ⓒ blind Ⓓ combine دور أول 2024

2. I thought that resort is comfortable, but I've ---- my mind after I had visited it. دور ثان 2024
Ⓐ mapped Ⓑ made up Ⓒ changed Ⓓ kept in

3. It's a mistake to think of Egypt only in --------- of its tourist attractions; it is a source of pride in different fields. دور أول أدبي 2021
Ⓐ terms Ⓑ contact Ⓒ fact Ⓓ advance

4. I am not ------------ about tragedies; I dislike feeling sad! تجريبي أول 2021
Ⓐ enthusiastic Ⓑ keen Ⓒ interested Ⓓ sorry

5. There is no ---------- of cancer but the symptoms can be managed. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ cure Ⓑ treat Ⓒ heal Ⓓ way

6. The of --------- regular exercise is very great. أزهر أدبي دور أول 2022
Ⓐ value Ⓑ price Ⓒ cost Ⓓ fare

7. He hopes to -------- his dream of playing for Liverpool. أزهر علمي دور ثاني 2022
Ⓐ achieve Ⓑ succeed Ⓒ do Ⓓ give

8. You will -------- in the exam if you work hard. أزهر علمي دور ثاني 2022
Ⓐ manage Ⓑ fail Ⓒ succeed Ⓓ control

9. The sea has provided an ----- for many of his paintings. أزهر ادبي 2024
Ⓐ impression Ⓑ inspiration Ⓒ infection Ⓓ administration

Unit 8 Vocabulary Exercises

1. The new player failed to -------- an immediate impression on the team. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ receive Ⓑ get Ⓒ take Ⓓ make

2. Which of the following do you need to apply for a job? دور أول 2022
Ⓐ Home address Ⓑ Biography Ⓒ Autobiography Ⓓ Curriculum Vitae

3. My mother always motivates me to achieve more success. "Motivate" here is a synonym for"--------------". دور أول أدبي 2021
Ⓐ force Ⓑ refuse Ⓒ inspire Ⓓ repress

4. Who was -------- charge of the department after Mr Adly had resigned? تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ on Ⓑ in Ⓒ of Ⓓ with

5. They will -------- her a new job. الأزهر علمي دور أول 2022
Ⓐ prefer Ⓑ affect Ⓒ offend Ⓓ offer

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Unit 9 Vocabulary Exercises

1. To develop a new idea, we have to --------- which means we need to try different ways than the traditional ones. دور أول 2024

Ⓐ spill the beans Ⓑ hit the books Ⓒ think outside the box Ⓓ hold your horses

2. My brother is very passionate in his life. He's always kind. The synonym of the underlined word "passionate" is -----------. دور ثان 2024

Ⓐ emotional Ⓑ furious Ⓒ exceptional Ⓓ enormous

3. I think I can share the wisdom my father------- over his life. دور أول 2023

Ⓐ hated Ⓑ gained Ⓒ related Ⓓ convinced

4. He is one of the footballers who reinvented themselves to be TV presenters. The synonym of the underlined word "reinvented" is -------. دور ثان 2023

Ⓐ replayed Ⓑ charged Ⓒ reclaimed Ⓓ changed

5. Solar-------- cars can be a future alternative to traditional ones. دور ثان 2022

Ⓐ powered Ⓑ powering Ⓒ powers Ⓓ power

6. How will you decide what career --------------- to take? دور أول أدبي 2021

Ⓐ decision Ⓑ section Ⓒ direction Ⓓ reflection

7. To --------is to change something so much that it appears to be entirely new. تجريبي أول 2021

Ⓐ discover Ⓑ re-explore Ⓒ reinvent Ⓓ make

8. ----------- is a foundational concept that allows people to make sound decisions and act appropriately. تجريبي ثان 2021

Ⓐ Common sense Ⓑ Life style Ⓒ Life-changing Ⓓ Career direction

9. Young people usually lack the experience and ------------- of old people. تجريبي ثان 2021

Ⓐ activity Ⓑ health Ⓒ enthusiasm Ⓓ wisdom

10. She made a significant --------- to science. دور ثاني علمي أزهر 2022

Ⓐ collection Ⓑ conclusion Ⓒ contribution Ⓓ connection

11. I use my life ----------- in my work. دور ثاني أدبي أزهر 2022

Ⓐ force Ⓑ sentence Ⓒ insurance Ⓓ experience

12. They have benefited ---------- the new law. أزهر علمي دور أول 2022

Ⓐ from Ⓑ of Ⓒ off Ⓓ over

13. They ---------- a few changes to the plan . الأزهر أدبي دور أول 2022

Ⓐ did Ⓑ made Ⓒ performed Ⓓ took

Unit 7 Grammar Exercises

1- Present Perfect Continuous

1. Yasser ---------- with his friend for an hour; he hasn't finished yet. تجريبي ثان 2021

Ⓐ has been chatting Ⓑ will be chatting
Ⓒ had been chatting Ⓓ had chatted

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2. I ---------- my classmates for many years now. دور أول 2020

Ⓐ have been knowing Ⓑ have known Ⓒ had been knowing Ⓓ had know

3. Since I graduated, I ------------ in this bank. (2016)

Ⓐ will work Ⓑ has worked Ⓒ worked Ⓓ have been working

4. What --------- falling from the sky? B: I'm not sure, perhaps it is a ball. (2015)

Ⓐ has seen Ⓑ has been seen Ⓒ have seen Ⓓ are seen

5. Hisham has been living in Tanta --------- he left his village. (2014)

Ⓐ since Ⓑ for Ⓒ ago Ⓓ when

6. They ---------- each other for a long time. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ have known Ⓑ have been knowing Ⓒ had been knowing Ⓓ are knowing

2- Adjectives & Adverbs

7. ---------- cars are cheaper than new ones. (2022)

Ⓐ Using Ⓑ Used Ⓒ Usage Ⓓ Use

8. The people living next door are neighbourly. The word neighbourly is a / an ----- . (2022)

Ⓐ adjective Ⓑ adverb. Ⓒ verb Ⓓ noun

9. The Great Wall of China is 6,400 kilometres in ---------- . (2021)

Ⓐ length Ⓑ lengthen Ⓒ long Ⓓ along

10. The street where I live is only three metres -------------- . (2016)

Ⓐ widely Ⓑ widen Ⓒ wide Ⓓ width

11. --------------,she found her lost mobile phone under the table. (2021 دور ثان)

Ⓐ Surprised Ⓑ Surprise Ⓒ Surprising Ⓓ Surprisingly

12. Do you --------- read newspapers? (2016)

Ⓐ regularly Ⓑ regular Ⓒ regularize Ⓓ regularization

13. The room is --------- organized. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ clever Ⓑ cleverly Ⓒ cleverness Ⓓ good

14. The dinner wasn't ---------- cooked. (Azhar 2022)

Ⓐ previous Ⓑ proper Ⓒ property Ⓓ properly

15. It is ---------- expected that he will win. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ wide Ⓑ width Ⓒ widely Ⓓ widen

16. You are driving --------- fast. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ usual Ⓑ unusually Ⓒ unusual Ⓓ ordinary

17. He was --------- about his new job. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ exciting Ⓑ excitingly Ⓒ excite Ⓓ excited

18. I get ---------- when people break promises. (Azhar 2023)

Ⓐ bore Ⓑ boring Ⓒ boredom Ⓓ bored

19. The man with a long moustache was -------- . The little boy ran away when he saw him.

Ⓐ fright Ⓑ frightened Ⓒ frightening Ⓓ frightens (2023)

20. You can telephone during -------- working hours. (Azhar 2022)

Ⓐ normally Ⓑ normal Ⓒ normality Ⓓ normalise

21. We were --------- by the conditions he was living in. (Azhar 2021)

Ⓐ horrific Ⓑ horrifically Ⓒ horrified Ⓓ horrifying

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

22. He was ------ on getting his money by tomorrow. (Azhar 2019)
A insist B insistent C insistence D insistently

23. He read his speech in a strong ---------- voice. (Azhar 2019)
A confident B confidently C confidence D confidential

24. Sally is very -------- in English. (Sudan 2018)
A quickly B fluently C fluent D fluency

Unit 8 Grammar Exercises

Passive

1. The shop assured me that the freezer -------- the next day. دور أول 2024
A would deliver B will deliver C would be delivering D would be delivered

2. According to the global concern of climate change,much---in favour of sustainable energy.
A says B can be said C can say D will be saying دور ثان 2024

3. After his problem ---------------, he felt happy. دور ثان 2023
A had solved B had been solved C had to solve D had been solving

4. After Ahmed has filled in the application form, he will----------- دور أول 2023
A have interviewed B interview C be interviewed D be interviewing

5. When the lady returned home, she realized her wallet--------- . دور ثان 2022
A. was being lost B had lost C had been lost D was losing

6. After the car ------------, we will travel at once. دور ثان 2021
A had been repaired B has been repaired C had repaired D has repaired

7. When we burn wood, carbon dioxide ---------- . (2018)
A is produced B produces C produce D is producing

8. When we were young, every day Sally -------- by mother to serve the tea. (2017)
A is chosen B was chosen C chose D choose

9. The new project --------- by the end of the year. (2021)
A is opened B has been opened C will be opened D will have been opened

10. Your project will ----------- in detail tomorrow. (2020)
A have discussed B be discussing C be discussed D discuss

11. Doctors --------- to do their best in case of emergency. (2019)
A are asking B are asked C have asked D asked

12. You --------- not to speak in the library. (Azhar 2023)
A are asked B asked C have asked D are asking

13. That building ------- ten years ago. (Azhar 2022)
A has been built B was built C is being built D is built

14. He -------- guilty of theft. (Azhar 2022)
A found B had found C was found D was finding

15. He --------- the news a long time ago. (Azhar 2021)
A should have told B should have been told C ought to have told D may have told

16. The car ---------- by a boy of sixteen. (Azhar 2021)
A was driving B was being driven C drove D had driven

17. This --------- in the fridge. (Azhar 2020)
A should put B should have put C should be put D shouldn't put

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

18. Everybody ---------- a present. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ have been given Ⓑ were given Ⓒ has been given Ⓓ has given
19. He ------------ by a mosquito during the night. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ has bitten Ⓑ had bitten Ⓒ bit Ⓓ was bitten
20. Elderly people ---------- cruelly. (2019)
Ⓐ should have treated Ⓑ shouldn't be treated Ⓒ shouldn't treat Ⓓ should be treating
21. This nice story ------------ by Taha Hussein. (Sudan 2011)
Ⓐ is written Ⓑ writes Ⓒ wrote Ⓓ was written
22. Agatha Christie's books ---------- into more than 40 languages. (2011)
Ⓐ have been translated Ⓑ were being translated Ⓒ have written Ⓓ translated
23. The prisoner of Zenda ----------- by Anthony Hope. (2011)
Ⓐ was written Ⓑ was writing Ⓒ was wrote Ⓓ wrote
24. The new hospital ------- built by next June. (2014)
Ⓐ going Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ will being Ⓓ has been
25. Naguib Mahfouz's books ----------- into many languages. (2013)
Ⓐ have been translated Ⓑ had translated Ⓒ were translating Ⓓ have translated
26. Most furniture --------- of wood. (2013)
Ⓐ are made Ⓑ make Ⓒ is made Ⓓ makes
27. I think one day every new book ------------ as an e-book. (2012)
Ⓐ will publish Ⓑ is published Ⓒ will be published Ⓓ is publishing
28. In many countries, the wind -------- to generate electricity. (2011)
Ⓐ used Ⓑ use Ⓒ are used Ⓓ is used
29. The Mousetrap -------- as a radio play in 1947. (2011)
Ⓐ wrote Ⓑ writes Ⓒ is written Ⓓ was written
30. Nobody -------- near the crime scene yesterday. (2018)
Ⓐ saw Ⓑ was seen Ⓒ is seen Ⓓ had seen
31. My last party -------- by lots of my friends. (2017)
Ⓐ is celebrated Ⓑ celebrated Ⓒ was celebrated Ⓓ has celebrated
32. Plastic goods --------- from fossil fuels. (2017)
Ⓐ is produced Ⓑ are producing Ⓒ are produced Ⓓ produced
33. Since the bridge ----------, it will help the traffic flow. (2016)
Ⓐ completed Ⓑ is completing Ⓒ has been completed Ⓓ completes
34. Zeinab's biographical accounts of her life ------ by her brother Ahmed. (2016)
Ⓐ were written Ⓑ was written Ⓒ wrote Ⓓ had written
35. They report that two people -------- in the explosion. (2016)
Ⓐ were killed Ⓑ killed Ⓒ have killed Ⓓ are to kill
36. Many people ------ vegetables in their gardens. (2016)
Ⓐ growing Ⓑ are grown Ⓒ grow Ⓓ is grown
37. Oil and gas ------- under the ground. (2016)
Ⓐ are finding Ⓑ find Ⓒ is found Ⓓ are found
38. Important laws ------- by the Parliament lately. (2016)
Ⓐ was passed Ⓑ are passed Ⓒ have been passed Ⓓ has been passed

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

39. By 2050 we hope that oil -------- by clean energy. (2015)
Ⓐ will have replaced Ⓑ will have been replaced Ⓒ will replace Ⓓ has been replaced
40. Sooner or later a cure for cancer -------- discovered. (2016)
Ⓐ will have Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ will Ⓓ will be
41. Would snow in Cairo ------ an unusual phenomenon? (2016)
Ⓐ be considered Ⓑ being considered Ⓒ is considered Ⓓ considers
42. It ---------------- that Sara will break the record. دور أول علمي 2021
Ⓐ is believed Ⓑ believed Ⓒ believes Ⓓ has believed
43. It --------- that smoking causes serious diseases. (2018)
Ⓐ has known Ⓑ has been known Ⓒ is knowing Ⓓ had been know
44. It ----------- that he had been forced to lie. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ believes Ⓑ has believed Ⓒ was believing Ⓓ was believed
45. It has -------- that archaeologists have found a new Pyramid at Saqqara. (2017)
Ⓐ reported Ⓑ be reported Ⓒ been reported Ⓓ being reported
46. It --------- that an accident took place on the Ring Road. (2016)
Ⓐ reported Ⓑ reports Ⓒ had reported Ⓓ has been reported
47. The young woman ----------- to be suffering from insomnia. (2020)
Ⓐ is thinking Ⓑ thinks Ⓒ is thought Ⓓ thought
48. In your opinion, will traditional books -------- by e-books? (2017)
Ⓐ be replaced Ⓑ replace Ⓒ have to replace Ⓓ have replaced
49. A fire is thought to ------- out with a cigarette end yesterday. (2018)
Ⓐ be broken Ⓑ have been broken Ⓒ have broken Ⓓ break
50. They are expected -------- the cup. (2018)
Ⓐ to have been won Ⓑ to win Ⓒ to have won Ⓓ that they would win
51. Your car was thought to ------------ by a fortune. دور أول 2023
Ⓐ have bought Ⓑ have been bought Ⓒ buy Ⓓ bought
52. Yesterday's accident is believed ------- because of great speed. (2016)
Ⓐ to happen Ⓑ happened Ⓒ happens Ⓓ to have happened
53. Tourism is expected ------- in the near future. (2016)
Ⓐ to grow Ⓑ will grow Ⓒ is growing Ⓓ does grow
54. After the death of her husband, the poor woman was thought ---- from amnesia. (2015)
Ⓐ is suffered Ⓑ to have suffered Ⓒ suffer Ⓓ to be suffered
55. ---------- to be patient and efficient. (2015)
Ⓐ It is sad Ⓑ She is saying Ⓒ She is said Ⓓ She says
56. I was advised ----------- by a doctor, but it was not possible. (2014)
Ⓐ seeing Ⓑ to be seen Ⓒ to see Ⓓ being seen
57. From the medical report, she ---------- to have suffered from amnesia. (2012)
Ⓐ believed Ⓑ is believed Ⓒ is believing Ⓓ believes
58. Yehia Haqqi ------------ of as the father of the Egyptian modern short story and novel.
Ⓐ still is thinking Ⓑ still is thought Ⓒ is still thought Ⓓ is still thinking (2011)
59. I heard the children ---------- at by their parents. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ yelling Ⓑ being yelled Ⓒ were yelling Ⓓ have yelled

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

60. He --------- entering the room (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ was seen Ⓑ has seen Ⓒ had seen Ⓓ saw

61. My brother doesn't let himself -------- easily by his classmates. (2020)
Ⓐ tease Ⓑ to be teased Ⓒ being teased Ⓓ be teased

62. I don't like --------------- at. (2015)
Ⓐ people laughing Ⓑ having laughed Ⓒ being laughed Ⓓ people laughed

63. The mousetrap------by Christie was about a group of guests who didn't know each other.
Ⓐ written Ⓑ writing Ⓒ which was writing Ⓓ who was written Sudan 2016

64. Most of the novels ------- by Naguib Mahfouz have been changed into films. (2016)
Ⓐ writing Ⓑ were written Ⓒ wrote Ⓓ written

65. The lady -------- of the murder is thought to be innocent. (2016)
Ⓐ suspects Ⓑ is suspected Ⓒ suspected Ⓓ was suspected

66. The books, --------- by Agatha Christie, were made into films. (Azhar 2013)
Ⓐ written Ⓑ were written Ⓒ had been written Ⓓ were writing

67. I like reading Shakespeare's plays. This means I like reading plays -----. دور أول 2023
Ⓐ which written about Shakespeare Ⓑ are written by Shakespeare
Ⓒ which Shakespeare writes Ⓓ written by Shakespeare

68. Where --------- to? To prison. (2020)
Ⓐ the thieves were taken Ⓑ were the thieves taken
Ⓒ the thieves have been taken Ⓓ have the thieves taken

69. "Did you go to the party?" - No, I -------- . (2016)
Ⓐ didn't invite Ⓑ hadn't invited Ⓒ wasn't invited Ⓓ invited

70. Who is going to ------ to your birthday party? (2017)
Ⓐ invite Ⓑ be invited Ⓒ invited Ⓓ be inviting

71. How often ------------------ the Olympic Games held? تجريبي أول 2021
Ⓐ are Ⓑ is Ⓒ do Ⓓ does

72. I don't know who the problem --------- by. (2015)
Ⓐ was solved Ⓑ solve Ⓒ solves Ⓓ was solving

Unit 9 Grammar Exercises

Quantifiers

1. There is no need to buy oil now, we still have -----------. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ a few Ⓑ little Ⓒ a little Ⓓ few

2. Unfortunately, there is ------------ money left; it isn't enough! تجريبي ثان 2021
Ⓐ much Ⓑ few Ⓒ a little Ⓓ little

3. We have only ------- minutes to spare. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ little Ⓑ a little Ⓒ few Ⓓ a few

4. ----------- of the players feels worried before the start of the match. دور ثان 2024
Ⓐ All Ⓑ Each Ⓒ Every Ⓓ Many

5. -------- of the students wears the school uniform. (2020)
Ⓐ Every Ⓑ Each Ⓒ All Ⓓ Half

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6. ------ of the twenty applicants for the job had studied abroad. (2020)
Ⓐ Every Ⓑ Either Ⓒ Both Ⓓ Each

7. ------- sport has something special. (2019)
Ⓐ Half Ⓑ Either Ⓒ Every Ⓓ All

8. Each of the students ------- a book. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ has Ⓑ have Ⓒ is Ⓓ does

9. ------- of the houses was slightly different. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ All Ⓑ Both Ⓒ Some Ⓓ Each

10. The two players did badly in the last match since ----- of them had trained well. (2020)
Ⓐ both Ⓑ all Ⓒ either Ⓓ neither

11. I bought two books but I haven't read ------- of them yet. (2020)
Ⓐ neither Ⓑ both Ⓒ either Ⓓ all

12. I can't remember her name ------- . (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ neither Ⓑ either Ⓒ too Ⓓ so

13. I couldn't decide which one to choose. I liked ---------- . (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ either Ⓑ neither Ⓒ both Ⓓ each

14. We can go to -------- restaurant. I don't mind. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ both Ⓑ all Ⓒ neither Ⓓ either

15. Neither of us spoke. We ---------- . (2016)
Ⓐ neither spoke Ⓑ either spoke Ⓒ both didn't speak Ⓓ also didn't speak

16. Samir has two sisters; ------------ of them are older than him. (2011)
Ⓐ neither Ⓑ none Ⓒ both Ⓓ each

17. You will find -------------- that you need on the top shelf. دور أول 2022
Ⓐ whole Ⓑ neither Ⓒ either Ⓓ all

18. Not ------- birds can fly. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ all Ⓑ no Ⓒ every Ⓓ each

19. I have spent nearly ------- my money, and have only a little left. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ some Ⓑ each Ⓒ all Ⓓ a few of

20. My school is ------- a kilometer from my house. (2019)
Ⓐ neither Ⓑ half Ⓒ half of Ⓓ either

21. Can you count how -------- grains of sand are on a beach? (2016)
Ⓐ much Ⓑ many Ⓒ some Ⓓ any

22. How ------- of Egypt's electricity is produced from the High Dam? (Sudan 2014)
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ often Ⓓ long

23. How -------- information have you got from the story? (Sudan 2011)
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ lots Ⓓ different

24. ------ of these telephones works. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ No Ⓑ None Ⓒ All Ⓓ Some

25. There are ---------- trains after midnight. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ any Ⓑ none Ⓒ no Ⓓ little

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 10 Places of Cultural Interest

1 Main Vocabulary

appreciate (v.)	يُقدر / يحترم	monument (n.)	أثر
archaeologist (n.)	عالم آثار	moving (adj.)	مؤثر عاطفيا/محرك للمشاعر
archaeological (adj.)	أثري	mummy (n.)	مومياء
artefacts (n.)	تُحف / أعمال يدوية	murals (n.)	رسومات جدارية
associate (v.)	يربط / يخالط	must-see	يجب مشاهدته
bargain (n)	صفقة	myth (n.)	خرافة / أسطورة/قصة خيالية
beneath (adv./prep.)	تحت / أدنى في المرتبة	mysterious (adj)	غامض
beneficial (adj.)	مفيد	nod (v)	يومئ برأسه
Bibliotheca (n)	مكتبة	not to be missed	يجب ألا يفوتك
bury (v.)	يدفن	observatory	مرصد
carve (v.)	ينحت / ينقش	original (adj.)	أصلي
categorize (v)	يصنف	parade (n.)	عرض / استعراض
cellar (n.)	قبو (بدروم)	picturesque (adj)	رائع / فاتن / جذاب
civilisation (n.)	حضارة	pillar (n.)	عمود / ركيزة
coffin (n.)	تابوت	port (n.)	ميناء
column (n.)	عمود	preserve (v.)	يحفظ / يحافظ على
contemporary (adj.)	معاصر / حديث	procession (n.)	موكب
cultural (adj.)	ثقافي	recognise (v.)	يتعرف على
culture (n.)	ثقافة	reign (n.)	فترة حكم / عهد
decipher (v)	يفك شفرة	remains (n.)	بقايا / آثار / جثة
display (n./v.)	عرض / يعرض/شيء معروض	ruins (n.)	حُطام / أطلال
elaborate (adj.)	معقد / مُفصَل / مُتقَن	rule (v.)	يحكم
entire (adj.)	كامل / كل	ruler (n)	حاكم
expedition (n.)	رحلة استكشافية / بعثة	sacred (adj)	مقدس
experience (v.)	يتعرض لـ / يمر بـ (موقف)	sculpture (n.)	تمثال منحوت / فن النحت
extinct (adj.)	منقرض / خامد	souvenir (n)	هدية تذكارية
fort (n)	قلعة	spectacular (adj.)	هائل / مبهر / رائع
gateway (n.)	بوابة / منفذ	structure (n.)	بناء / تركيب
grand (adj.)	عظيم / كبير / جليل	temple (n.)	معبد

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

healing (n.)	شفاء / إلتئام جرح	the High Dam	السد العالي
heritage sites (n.)	مواقع التراث	tourist attraction (n.)	عامل جذب سياحي
highlight (n.)	الحدث الأبرز / أهم جزء	tour (n./v.)	جولة / يتجول
impressive (adj.)	مبهر / مثير للإعجاب	treasure (n.)	كنز
inhabit (v.)	يسكن مكان	underneath (adv./prep.)	تحت / أسفل
inspire (v)	يلهم	uncover (v.)	يكشف
landmark (n.)	أحد المعالم / شيء مميز	unearth (v.)	يكتشف / ينبش
lighthouse (n.)	منارة	variety (n)	تنوع
location (n.)	موقع جغرافي/تحديد موقع	well worth	يستحق / جدير بـ
medieval	من العصور الوسطي	wonders	عجائب
captivate (v)	يأسر / يخلب	mislead (v)	يضلل

② Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

accuse ... of	يتهم ... بـ	pay his debts	يسدد ديونه
break a heart	يحزن	by chance	بالصدفة
fear for	يخاف علي	conduct a survey	يجري دراسة إستطلاعية
apart from	ما عدا / بالاضافة إلي	do a survey	يجري دراسة إستطلاعية
associated with	مصحوب بـ	end up	ينتهي به المطاف
come across	يقابل / يجد (بالصدفة)	in honour of	تكريما لـ
dig up	يستخرج / ينقب عن	make deductions	يستنتج
provide ... for	يوفر ... لـ	show respect to	يظهر الاحترام لـ
dedicate/devote to	يُكرس / يخصص/يهدي لـ	hand in	يسلم
pick up	يلتقط/يشتري شيء رخيص	give or take = plus or minus	أكثر أو أقل / تقريباً

③ The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
main	أساسي / رئيسي	major, basic, principal, primary	secondary, minor, subsidiary
moving	محرك للمشاعر	emotional, touching, affecting	unaffecting, unemotional
original	أصلي	authentic, genuine, untouched	fake, forged
elaborate	معقد / مفصل	complicated, detailed	simple, plain

④ The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 10 : كلمات الفصل العاشر

lawyer (n)	محامي	criminal (n)	مجرم
coincidence (n)	صدفة	tear (n)	دمعة
rowing (n)	التجديف	murder (v/n)	يقتل / جريمة قتل
take my mind off	يريح بالي من	homeless (adj)	بلا مأوى / مشرد
related (adj)	متعلق / ذو صلة قرابة	acquit of (v)	يبرئ .. من
knit (v) (-ted/ knit , -ted / knit)	يخيط	permanently (adv)	بشكل دائم

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

misunderstand (v)	يسئ فهم	forgive, forgave, forgiven	يسامح / يعفو عن
interrupt (v)	يقاطع	dressing room (n)	غرفة تغيير الملابس
debts (n)	ديون	pity (n/v)	شفقة / يشفق على
secretly (adv)	سراً / في الخفاء	loyalty (n)	إخلاص / ولاء

5 Notes

● sight: البصر / مشهد

- His sight was completely restored by the operation.
- A man carrying a donkey is a strange sight.

● sights: معالم هامة

- We went to Luxor to see the sights.

● view: منظر طبيعي ثابت

- There's an excellent view from our bedroom window.

● column: عمود (في مبنى) / عمود صحفي

- The roof of the temple was held up by a row of thick stone columns.
- The newspaper publishes a weekly column about current events.

● pillar: عمود (في مبنى) / شخص هام / دعامة

- The roof of the temple was held up by a row of thick stone columns.
- She considers honesty to be a pillar of any successful business.

Exercise on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. ------------- are a set of things put somewhere so people can see them.
Ⓐ Coffins Ⓑ Alleyways Ⓒ Coincidences Ⓓ Displays
2. The box in which the dead person is buried is called a -------------.
Ⓐ tomb Ⓑ coffin Ⓒ mummy Ⓓ temple
3. A ------------- is a very old building or place that is important in history.
Ⓐ souvenir Ⓑ memory Ⓒ monument Ⓓ moment
4. A heritage --------------- is a place which has a historic importance.
Ⓐ site Ⓑ cite Ⓒ port Ⓓ guide
5. A/An ------------- building is big and impressive.
Ⓐ grand Ⓑ grind Ⓒ prehistoric Ⓓ archaeological
6. A ---------- is a building which contains the grave of a famous person or the graves of a rich family.
Ⓐ site Ⓑ myth Ⓒ heritage Ⓓ mausoleum
7. If you say that something is well ------------ seeing, it is recommended as worth seeing.
Ⓐ worth Ⓑ worse Ⓒ deserved Ⓓ worthily
8. People from all over the world visit The Karnak ---------- to see its statues.
Ⓐ Temple Ⓑ Oasis Ⓒ Mountain Ⓓ River
9. Sharm El-Shiekh is one of Egypt's top ------------ which many tourists often visit.
Ⓐ tourism sectors Ⓑ tower destinations
Ⓒ tourist attractions Ⓓ tour guides
10. The village by the lake is ------------, with its colorful houses and beautiful views.
Ⓐ unimpressive Ⓑ dull Ⓒ picturesque Ⓓ fascinated

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

11. Although the castle has already been destroyed, but its --------- can still be seen.
Ⓐ leftovers Ⓑ remains Ⓒ stays Ⓓ earthquakes

12. The Rosetta Stone helped archaeologists ----------------- ancient Egyptian writing.
Ⓐ decipher Ⓑ hide Ⓒ disappear Ⓓ write

13. Port Said is an important ------------- for the export of rice and cotton.
Ⓐ temple Ⓑ port Ⓒ part Ⓓ fort

14. A shortage of vitamin C results in skin infections and slow -------------.
Ⓐ hearing Ⓑ stealing Ⓒ healing Ⓓ dealing

15. The engineer reinforced the ------to ensure the building could withstand strong winds.
Ⓐ temple Ⓑ circle Ⓒ collar Ⓓ column

16. Many people believe the -----that eating carrots can drastically improve your eyesight.
Ⓐ tongue Ⓑ myth Ⓒ mess Ⓓ novel

17. The old castle is a famous historical ------------------ in our region.
Ⓐ monument Ⓑ moment Ⓒ memory Ⓓ remain

18. Due to its historic importance, the place was made a UNESCO World ------- in2000.
Ⓐ inheritance sight Ⓑ heritage tourist
Ⓒ heritage site Ⓓ archaeologist

19. The talented singer was able to ----------- listeners with his charming voice.
Ⓐ capture Ⓑ captivate Ⓒ hear Ⓓ monitor

20. Marie Curie --------- her life to scientific research, making great discoveries.
Ⓐ prevented Ⓑ published Ⓒ dedicated Ⓓ educated

21. They knew who had --------- the old man, but they didn't know how he was killed.
Ⓐ dealt Ⓑ murdered Ⓒ accused Ⓓ stolen

22. These ------------ caves were occupied by men and animals some 70,000 years ago.
Ⓐ cultural Ⓑ prehistoric Ⓒ single Ⓓ initial

23. She was --------- on the charge of murder, so she was over the moon then.
Ⓐ convicted Ⓑ suspected Ⓒ quitted Ⓓ acquitted

24. Don't worry about the size of the bridge; the -------- carrying it are strong.
Ⓐ cellars Ⓑ polars Ⓒ pillars Ⓓ architects

25. Keep the instructions clear and straightforward; don't make them -------------.
Ⓐ plain Ⓑ elaborate Ⓒ collaborate Ⓓ random

26. That king had many enemies during his -----------------.
Ⓐ ruling Ⓑ rein Ⓒ reign Ⓓ country

27. We have a family ---------. Grandpa and Grandma have been buried there.
Ⓐ display Ⓑ civilization Ⓒ mausoleum Ⓓ petroleum

28. Khadiga was so shocked when she found a --------- buried in her garden.
Ⓐ region Ⓑ castle Ⓒ mummy Ⓓ museum

29. It's extremely important that our traditions and values are ---------------.
Ⓐ embalmed Ⓑ inhabited Ⓒ reserved Ⓓ preserved

30. After he finished university, he trained to be a/an --------- to speak for people in courts.
Ⓐ lawyer Ⓑ surgeon Ⓒ architect Ⓓ professor

31. Hassan bought his own boat because he liked -------- so much.
Ⓐ wrestling Ⓑ rowing Ⓒ swimming Ⓓ soccer

32. Children playing in the sand might unexpectedly ---------- coins.
Ⓐ drown Ⓑ unearth Ⓒ earth Ⓓ spend

33. When the archaeologists opened the tomb, they found priceless -----------------.
Ⓐ pressures Ⓑ measures Ⓒ treasures Ⓓ feathers

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

34. When I was in Cairo, I bought a model of the great Pyramid as a/an ------ of my trip.
Ⓐ souvenir Ⓑ guide Ⓒ holiday Ⓓ award
35. It was very hot, so we sat --------------- a big tree and had a rest.
Ⓐ over Ⓑ on Ⓒ beneath Ⓓ at
36. The museum has several life-sized --------- of people and animals.
Ⓐ statutes Ⓑ sculptors Ⓒ sculptures Ⓓ processes
37. The museum is well ---------- visiting for its impressive collection of ancient artifacts.
Ⓐ deserved Ⓑ worth Ⓒ worse Ⓓ made
38. You paid only 50,000 for that car? That's an excellent ------------.
Ⓐ bargain Ⓑ margin Ⓒ honour Ⓓ archaeology
39. The library has a section for ---------------- novels by modern authors.
Ⓐ out-of-date Ⓑ historical Ⓒ temporary Ⓓ contemporary
40. Their marriage didn't last for long owing to --------- differences between them.
Ⓐ cultural Ⓑ agricultural Ⓒ structural Ⓓ archaeological
41. If I'm worried about something, I usually play music to take my --------- off it.
Ⓐ mind Ⓑ head Ⓒ brain Ⓓ job
42. Plumbers -------------- pipes underground so that they carry water and gas.
Ⓐ recovered Ⓑ buried Ⓒ reserved Ⓓ leaked
43. The Great Wall of China is the longest ----------------- ever built.
Ⓐ fracture Ⓑ culture Ⓒ structure Ⓓ temple
44. He was sent on a \ an ------- to the forests of Borneo to study the wild plants there.
Ⓐ expedition Ⓑ experience Ⓒ experiment Ⓓ expansion
45. We didn't plan to go to the theatre on the same night as my sister; it was just a -----.
Ⓐ confidence Ⓑ conscience Ⓒ consilience Ⓓ coincidence
46. No one guessed they were -------- because they looked so different.
Ⓐ dissimilar Ⓑ related Ⓒ identical Ⓓ distinct
47. Experts have confirmed that the signature on the letter is ---------------, not fake.
Ⓐ forged Ⓑ false Ⓒ original Ⓓ historical
48. "Doing regular exercise can be the ------------- to a fit body," said our coach.
Ⓐ faraway Ⓑ highway Ⓒ gatepost Ⓓ gateway
49. My friends took many photos of the impressive -------- as it passed by their houses.
Ⓐ pyramids Ⓑ cascade Ⓒ parade Ⓓ recession
50. The song was so ------------- that I burst into tears on hearing it.
Ⓐ removing Ⓑ moving Ⓒ motional Ⓓ cultural
51. Adel Emam's new film isn't to be ---------.This means that you should see it.
Ⓐ missed Ⓑ lost Ⓒ watched Ⓓ caught
52. Publishing 'A1 book' is the year's ------------. No other incident is as significant.
Ⓐ harvest Ⓑ birth Ⓒ lighthouse Ⓓ highlight
53. Giza Pyramids are deservedly on every tourist's list as a/an ------ attraction in Egypt.
Ⓐ must-have Ⓑ must-see Ⓒ must-read Ⓓ ancient
54. The museum collection includes ------------ dating back to the third century.
Ⓐ artefacts Ⓑ refracts Ⓒ moments Ⓓ tourists
55. The school's walls were adorned with colorful ----------- created by students.
Ⓐ rurals Ⓑ murals Ⓒ coffins Ⓓ cellars
56. We can pick ---------- some discounted clothes from the mall.
Ⓐ up Ⓑ for Ⓒ on Ⓓ with
57. The road has been dug ----------- in order to lay cables.
Ⓐ with Ⓑ for Ⓒ on Ⓓ up

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

58. The deadline is approaching; please hand your report ------------ time.
Ⓐin on Ⓑon in Ⓒin at Ⓓat with
59. I'm going to school by bike; cycling is highly -------- to health and the environment.
Ⓐharmful Ⓑbeneficial Ⓒuseless Ⓓdetrimental
60. The -------- was told he would go to prison for twenty years due to killing a child.
Ⓐcriminal Ⓑaccuser Ⓒmagistrate Ⓓlawyer
61. The sad, touching movie made me feel ------------ rolling down my cheeks.
Ⓐemotions Ⓑeyelashes Ⓒtears Ⓓrains
62. The treasure's hiding place is still -------------; nobody knows where.
Ⓐhideous Ⓑcontemporary Ⓒmysterious Ⓓobvious
63. The artist ------------ the sculpture from a massive piece of stone.
Ⓐinhabited Ⓑcraved Ⓒcarved Ⓓpainted
64. A good director is the one who ------------ his employees' efforts.
Ⓐneglects Ⓑdegrades Ⓒcommunicates Ⓓappreciates
65. If animals or people ------------- an area or place, they live there.
Ⓐsurvive Ⓑexist Ⓒinhibit Ⓓinhabit
66. Alexander the Great ------over Greece and created a vast empire in the ancient world.
Ⓐruled Ⓑexperienced Ⓒconquered Ⓓpreserved
67. This species of animals has been falling steadily and it's now almost ----------.
Ⓐextent Ⓑextinct Ⓒdistinct Ⓓinstinct
68. There was a great ceremony in ---------- of the soldiers who had died.
Ⓐdestruction Ⓑculture Ⓒsculpture Ⓓhonour
69. They ---------- a survey about the dangers of smoking.
Ⓐcarried Ⓑmade Ⓒdid Ⓓworked
70. Egypt is known as the cradle of -----------.
Ⓐprocession Ⓑdirection Ⓒcivilization Ⓓorganization
71. The newspaper has a photo of a man with amnesia after a car accident. The police are asking if anyone ----------- him.
Ⓐrealizes Ⓑrecognizes Ⓒburies Ⓓcarves
72. People waved flags as the --------- of the president passed by, smiling and waving.
Ⓐprofession Ⓑprocession Ⓒrecession Ⓓprocess
73. Apart ----------- their house in Tanta, they also have a villa in Cairo.
Ⓐfrom Ⓑon Ⓒfor Ⓓwith
74. Mrs. Ola managed to provide -------- her children on a very small salary.
Ⓐat Ⓑfor Ⓒof Ⓓwith
75. Many health problems are -------------- with poor diet.
Ⓐassociated Ⓑcontacted Ⓒrelated Ⓓcommunicated
76. The High --------- controls the flow of the Nile River and helps prevent flooding.
ⒶDam ⒷFerry ⒸBridge ⒹWay
77. The ----- of Qaitbey was built in the 15th century to protect the city from invasions.
ⒶFort ⒷLighthouse ⒸFerry ⒹTemple
78. Don't be ---------- by the low price; the quality of the product may not be as good as you expect.
Ⓐmisled Ⓑbelieved Ⓒappeared Ⓓhelped
79. My mother is ------------ a sweater to keep warm during the winter months.
Ⓐletting Ⓑknitting Ⓒhitting Ⓓsitting
80. I started reading a new book to keep my mind ---------- the anxiety I was feeling.
Ⓐup Ⓑout Ⓒof Ⓓoff

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

81. The artist claimed that his work was ---------- by nature and emotions.
Ⓐinspired Ⓑconspired Ⓒrespired Ⓓrealised
82. I met Amany again ------------ chance in a department store in Paris.
Ⓐwith Ⓑfor Ⓒon Ⓓby
83. This map shows the exact -------------- of the project.
Ⓐexistence Ⓑdestination Ⓒlocation Ⓓgeneration
84. The city is famous for its beautiful -------, including historic monuments.
Ⓐcites Ⓑsights Ⓒview Ⓓsight
85. They ---------- a survey to find out who was the most popular footballer.
Ⓐcarried Ⓑdone Ⓒconducted Ⓓworked
86. The pyramids of Giza are one of the ------------ of the world.
Ⓐwonders Ⓑwanders Ⓒthunders Ⓓcolumns
87. She ----------great courage when she spoke up for what was right during the meeting.
Ⓐappeared Ⓑdisobeyed Ⓒobeyed Ⓓdisplayed
88. After trying different jobs, she ended ------becoming a teacher, which she truly loves.
Ⓐwith Ⓑof Ⓒto Ⓓup
89. He wrote a weekly --------- in the magazine, discussing his travels around the world.
Ⓐcolumn Ⓑpillar Ⓒpole Ⓓcollar
90. Education is considered a ---------- of progress in many societies around the world.
Ⓐcolumn Ⓑpillar Ⓒpole Ⓓcollar
91. He came ---------------- some wonderful people while he was in Cairo.
Ⓐat Ⓑin Ⓒacross Ⓓup
92. She was a very good teacher who was ---------- to helping students.
Ⓐcareful Ⓑdevoted Ⓒcareless Ⓓdetermined
93. The painting is one of the authentic works by van Gogh. Authentic is similar in meaning to "------------------".
Ⓐfake Ⓑgenuine Ⓒfalse Ⓓordinary
94. It will take give or take 5 minutes to walk to the park . "Give or take" means "----------"
Ⓐplus Ⓑminus Ⓒplus or minus Ⓓexactly
95. It will take give or take 5 minutes to walk to the park. The antonym of "Give or take" is "-------------"
Ⓐplus Ⓑminus Ⓒplus or minus Ⓓexactly
96. This is a deeply moving story. The synonym of moving here is ------------.
Ⓐemotional Ⓑ motional Ⓒpromotional Ⓓunaffecting
97. The main thing is to stay calm. The antonym of main is ------------.
Ⓐmajor Ⓑ chief Ⓒpreparatory Ⓓsecondary
98. The carpet has a very elaborate pattern. The synonym of "elaborate" is --------------.
Ⓐplain Ⓑcomplicated Ⓒnice Ⓓnice
99. She broke his heart when she admitted she had been lying to him. This means that she made him -------------.
Ⓐhappy Ⓑglad Ⓒcheerful Ⓓsad

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

كل كتب وملخصات تالتة ثانوي
وكتب المراجعة النهائية 👇

اضغط 👈 هنا 👈

او ابحث في تليجرام 👇

@C355C

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Grammar

① Deduction : الإستنتاج

① Must have + P.P (بالتأكيد حدث كذا في الماضي) لعمل استنتاج شبه مؤكد في الماضي بأن شيء ما قد تم

● Mai got the full marks. She must have studied hard.

② (can't /couldn't) have + p.p (لا يمكن أنه حدث كذا (في الماضي)) لعمل استنتاج شبه مؤكد في الماضي ليدل على استحالة حدوث شيء

● Mai failed the exam. She can't have studied hard.

◄ ملاحظة: عند عمل استنتاج شبه مؤكد في الماضي نستخدم تعبيرات مثل
(I'm sure/ certain – certainly – definitely – no doubt)

③ (may/might/could) have + p.p ربما حدث كذا (في الماضي) لعمل استنتاج غير مؤكد في الماضي ليدل على احتمالية حدوث شيء

● Ahmed didn't phone me. He may have been busy.

◄ ملاحظة: عند عمل استنتاج غير مؤكد في الماضي نستخدم تعبيرات مثل
(I'm not sure / not certain / probably / possibly / perhaps likely / who knows / I have no idea / I don't know)

④ may/might/could/can't/couldn't/must have + been + p.p في حالة البناء للمجهول

● My bike must have been stolen. I can't find it.

② Would + inf.

① تستخدم كل من (would + inf) و (used to + inf) للتعبير عن عادات وأحداث متكررة في الماضي

● When I was young, I used to play tennis. ☑
● When I was young, I would play tennis. ☑

② تستخدم (used to + inf) وليس (would + inf) لوصف حالة في الماضي (مع الأفعال التقريرية)

● When I was young, I used to have a PlayStation. (Not: ~~would have~~ ☒)

③ يفضل أن تسبق (would + inf) بتعبير يدل على الماضي ولكن (used to + inf) سواء أتى معها ظرف زمني أو لا فهي تشير للماضي.

● I used to visit my relatives. ● When I was young, I would visit my relatives.

④ تأتي ظروف التكرار مثل (always, often, sometimes ....) قبل أو بعد (used) ولكنها تأتي بعد (would).

● When I was in my twenties, I always used to practise sport.
● When I was in my twenties, I used always to practise sport.
● When I was in my twenties, I would always practise sport.

⑤ لا تستخدم كل من (would + inf) و (used to + inf) للتعبير عن عادة مع الأحداث الفردية حدثت في أوقات محددة في الماضي.

● I went shopping yesterday. ✓
● I ~~used to~~ go shopping yesterday. ☒
● I ~~would~~ go shopping yesterday. ☒

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. I ---------- my notebook at the café when I went for lunch. I'm not sure.
Ⓐ might have left Ⓑ can't have left Ⓒ must have left Ⓓ might leave
2. I ---------- my notebook at the café when I went for lunch. I'm sure.
Ⓐ might have left Ⓑ can't have left Ⓒ must have left Ⓓ could have
3. Have you eaten all the cake? You --------- left some for me!
Ⓐ couldn't Ⓑ must not Ⓒ can't Ⓓ might have
4. The thieves ---------- left the country by the time we get to the airport.
Ⓐ could have Ⓑ mustn't have Ⓒ could Ⓓ must have been

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

. In the morning the streets were flooded. There ------- a cloudburst during the night.
Ⓐ must have been Ⓑ has been Ⓒ must be Ⓓ must to been

. He ------------ the wrong instructions because he made a mistake.
Ⓐ must have given Ⓑ can't have been given
Ⓒ may have given Ⓓ must have been given

. He ------------ the wrong instructions because he made no mistake.
Ⓐ must have given Ⓑ can't have been given
Ⓒ may have given Ⓓ must have been given

. He -------------- finished the book already; it's too long to read in one day.
Ⓐ must Ⓑ can't have Ⓒ must have Ⓓ can't

. Dalia ---------remembered our phone number because she called us today.
Ⓐ might Ⓑ couldn't have Ⓒ must have Ⓓ must have been

). Khaled didn't come to work yesterday; he ------------ fallen ill.
Ⓐ should have Ⓑ couldn't have Ⓒ may have Ⓓ might

1. If you had studied more, you ------------ passed the exam.
Ⓐ must have Ⓑ can't have Ⓒ might have Ⓓ mightn't have

2. The cake is delicious; it ------------ been baked without care.
Ⓐ couldn't have Ⓑ may have Ⓒ can't Ⓓ must have

3. Dr.Mazen is a successful doctor. He ----------a brilliant student.
Ⓐ must be Ⓑ must have been Ⓒ might be Ⓓ can't have been

4. Why don't you want any cake? You ----------- eaten that much at dinner
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ must not Ⓒ can't have Ⓓ can have

5. Climbing Mount Everest---------very difficult. The oxygen is very thin at the top.
Ⓐ will have been Ⓑ must been Ⓒ mustn't been Ⓓ must be

5. How did he fail that test? - He----------have prepared for it well.
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ will Ⓒ would Ⓓ must

7. The children --------- have eaten all the cookies; there are none left in the jar.
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ will Ⓒ would Ⓓ must

3. They ------------ have made such a big mistake; they are very careful with their work.
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ will Ⓒ would Ⓓ must

). The report ----------- approved yet; it's still being reviewed.
Ⓐ can't have Ⓑ can't have been Ⓒ must have Ⓓ mustn't have

). The student ------------- made noise, which made his teacher dismiss him.
Ⓐ can't have Ⓑ must have Ⓒ might be Ⓓ can have

1. Maher got wet walking home last night. He --------- have taken an umbrella.
Ⓐ must Ⓑ couldn't Ⓒ may Ⓓ might

2. Her late father left her a considerable fortune. He ------------- very wealthy.
Ⓐ must be Ⓑ must have been Ⓒ can't have been Ⓓ might have

3. Ayman answered all the exercises correctly. He-----the teacher's explanation.
Ⓐ might absorb Ⓑ must have absorbed
Ⓒ may be absorbed Ⓓ can't have absorbed

. Samy ------------- delighted when he was told about his promotion.
Ⓐ might have Ⓑ can't have been Ⓒ must have been Ⓓ must be

. Ahmed --------- have stolen the company's money. He's known to be honest.
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ should Ⓒ might Ⓓ must

. The WiFi connection is off. Our dad ----------- have paid the internet bill.
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ won't Ⓒ must Ⓓ could

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

27. The fridge is still full. They ---------- have eaten only a little food.
Ⓐcan't Ⓑcouldn't Ⓒmust Ⓓcan

28. It was a terrible accident. The two drivers -------- so fast when it suddenly happened.
Ⓐcan't have been driving Ⓑmust have driven
Ⓒmust have been driving Ⓓ might have driven

29. The driver was fined. He---------exceeded the speed limit.
Ⓐmay be Ⓑ might have Ⓒ must have been Ⓓ should have

30. Mai was obliged to do the housework alone. She-----been content with that.
Ⓐcan't have Ⓑ might have Ⓒmustn't be Ⓓcan have

31. Nada walked past him without speaking. She-----have been angry with him.
Ⓐmay Ⓑ couldn't Ⓒcan't Ⓓcan

32. Amr --------------- have gone to the shopping centre. It was closed yesterday.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcouldn't Ⓓcan

33. Mariam ------------- have been asleep. Her eyes were open.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcan't Ⓓmay

34. Amira got a tan. She ------------ have spent a lot of time in the sun lately.
Ⓐmust Ⓑshould Ⓒcan't Ⓓmightn't

35. There was one banana left, but now it's gone. My husband-------have eaten it.
Ⓐmust Ⓑshould Ⓒcan't Ⓓcouldn't

36. The car is still dirty. Paul ----------- have washed it yet.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒshouldn't Ⓓcan't

37. My father barely touched his lunch. He ------------ have been hungry.
Ⓐshouldn't Ⓑcouldn't Ⓒmay Ⓓmight

38. Habiba------have taken your notebook; she wasn't even in class yesterday.
Ⓐmust Ⓑcouldn't Ⓒmight Ⓓshouldn't

39. The cookies are gone. But being short, Adel-------- have reached the cookies on the top shelf; he ------------ have asked his older brother to get them.
Ⓐmust/can't Ⓑcouldn't/must Ⓒmight/may Ⓓshouldn't/can

40. I ------------ have left my phone at work; I made a call on the drive home.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒshouldn't Ⓓcan't

41. Abdel Kader looks upset. What she just said ----------- have appealed to him.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcan't Ⓓmay

42. Tasneem ------------ have taken the car; she doesn't have a key.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcan't Ⓓmay

43. I don't know where they went but they--------have gone to Paris or Marseille.
Ⓐmust Ⓑcouldn't Ⓒcan't Ⓓmight

44. They ---------- have bought a new house. They are both unemployed.
Ⓐmust Ⓑcouldn't Ⓒmustn't never Ⓓmight

45. My car isn't there any more! It ------------- while I was shopping.
Ⓐmust have stolen Ⓑmight have stolen
Ⓒcan't have been stolen Ⓓmust have been stolen

46. A: Patrick isn't answering his phone. B: He------have switched it off or left it at home.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcan't Ⓓcouldn't

47. He ----------- have seen you – it was too dark.
Ⓐmust Ⓑmight Ⓒcouldn't Ⓓshouldn't

48. Mr. Nabil ---------- have slept till noon but the alarm clock woke him up.
Ⓐmust Ⓑcould Ⓒcan Ⓓmay

49. Hagar ----------- have believed that story. She knows he's a liar!
Ⓐmust Ⓑhad to Ⓒcan't Ⓓshould

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

0. Are you joking! Ibrahim ---------- have gone to Paris last week. He doesn't have enough money to go to Europe.

A must Ⓑ might Ⓒ can't Ⓓ may

1. When I was living in this town, I --------- my aunt every Saturday.

used to visiting Ⓑ was visiting Ⓒ am visiting Ⓓ would visit

2. When they were in England, they-----always speak English.

would Ⓑ were used to Ⓒ got used to Ⓓ would be

. My dad ------visit his relatives regularly. Now he doesn't.

any longer Ⓑ used to Ⓒ does Ⓓ any more

. My dad------visits his relatives regularly.

no longer Ⓑ used to Ⓒ doesn't Ⓓ any more

. My dad ------visit his relatives regularly anymore.

no longer Ⓑ used to Ⓒ doesn't Ⓓ does

. My dad------visit his relatives regularly. It's one of his weekly habits.

no longer Ⓑ used to Ⓒ doesn't Ⓓ does

. I used to shop in the store, but now I -------------.

do Ⓑ am Ⓒ am not Ⓓ don't

. I used to be a bookworm, but now I -------------.

do Ⓑ am Ⓒ am not Ⓓ don't

. How's the new job? ------------ it yet?

Are you used to Ⓑ Did you use to

Would you use to Ⓓ Have you used to

. Before I retired, I ------------ have much time to read; I was so busy.

used to Ⓑ got used to Ⓒ never used to Ⓓ didn't use

. We ----------- breakfast and then go quietly out of the house to the river.

would have Ⓑ had

will be having Ⓓ got used to having

. Amr Zaki used to be a famous footballer, but he isn't any ------------.

much Ⓑ more Ⓒ less Ⓓ long

. Amr Zaki used to be a famous footballer, but he ------------.

is no longer Ⓑ no longer is Ⓒ not is Ⓓ is still

. It took him a while to ----------- to the slower pace of life here.

was used Ⓑ were used Ⓒ get used Ⓓ used

. When I was younger, I ---------waking up early. But eventually, I ---------- to it.

would hate/got used Ⓑ hated/got used

used to hate/ used Ⓓ didn't hate/became used

. Don't worry! You'll ---------- in the city centre after a while.

used to live Ⓑ get use to living Ⓒ get used to live Ⓓ get used to life

. Doaa ------------ in a bank but she left and got a job as a gardener.

used to work Ⓑ have worked

wouldn't work Ⓓ get used to working

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

1 Main Vocabulary

adopt(v)	يتبنى	humour (n)	الفكاهة / الدعابة
ancestors	أسلاف / أجداد	identity (n)	هوية
bandage(n/v)	ضمادة / يعصب / يضمد	influence (v/n)	يؤثر / تأثير
beliefs (n)	معتقدات	inhabitant (n)	ساكن
bilingual (n/adj)	ثنائي اللغة / شخص يتحدث لغتين	immigrant (n)	مهاجر
case (n)	حالة / قضية / موقف	initiative (n)	مبادرة
celebrate (v)	يحتفل بـ	isolated (adj)	منعزل / منفصل
characteristics (n)	خصائص/سمات	issue (n)	قضية / مسألة
chopsticks (n)	عيدان الأكل	limited (adj)	محدود
classify (v)	يصنف / يرتب	Mandarin (n)	اللغة الصينية
clear-cut(adj)	محدد / واضح	mark (v)	علامة / يميز
commemorate(v)	يخلد ذكرى	mother tongue	اللغة الأم
common (adj)	شائع/منتشر/مشترك	monolingual (adj)	يتحدث لغة واحدة
convinced (adj)	مقتنع	multicultural (adj)	متعدد الثقافات
culture gap	فجوة ثقافية	multiculturalism(adj)	التعدد الثقافي
custom (n)	عادة	multilingual (adj)	متعدد اللغات
danger (n)	الخطر	open-minded (adj)	متحرر / منفتح العقل
deep seated (adj)	راسخ / متأصل / ثابت	oasis/oases (n)	واحة / واحات
dialect (n)	لهجة	patriot	وطني
dominant (adj)	مسيطر / مهيمن/سائد / بارز	precious (adj)	نفيس / لا يقدر بثمن
distinctive (adj)	مميز	pride (n)	الفخر / الكبرياء
embrace (v)	يعتنق / يتقبل/يحضن	provide (v)	يوفر / يزود / يمد
end up (v)	ينتهي به الأمر	raise (v)	يربي / يزيد / يجمع / يرفع / يثير
endangered (adj)	معرض للخطر/مهدد بالانقراض	range (n)	تشكيلة/مجموعة/مدى
estimate (v)	يُقدر / يحسب / يخمن	root (n)	أصل / جذر
expatriate (n/adj)	مغترب	sense (n)	شعور / حاسة
extended (adj)	ممتد/أطول من المتوقع	satisfaction (n)	الرضا
fascinated (adj)	منبهر / مفتون	sense of humour	روح الدعابة
fascinating (adj)	خلاب / ساحر	survive (v)	ينجو / يبقى على قيد الحياة
fluent (adj)	طليق اللسان / فصيح	temporary (adj)	مؤقت
function (n)	وظيفة	unique (adj)	فريد من نوعه / لا مثيل له

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

gap (n)	فجوة / ثغرة / فارق	well-balanced(adj)	متزن / متوازن / رزين
heritage (n)	تراث	well-known (adj)	مشهور / معروف جيداً/معهود
home-sick (adj)	مشتاق (لديه حنين) للوطن	widely spoken (adj)	يتم تحدثها على نطاق واسع

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

bring benefits	تجلب المنافع	provide a window to	يوفر نافذة لـ
focus attention	يركز إنتباه	do business	يزاول نشاط اقتصادي
keep in touch with	يبقي علي اتصال بـ	swap -- with	يتبادل --- مع
perform tasks	يؤدي مهام	shape personality	يشكل الشخصية
embrace change	يتبني التغيير	stay connected to/ with	يبقي علي إتصال بـ
in particular	علي وجه الخصوص	take pride in	يفتخر بـ
make friends	يصادق	stick to	يلتزم بـ
meet up	يلتقي / يتقابل	proud of	فخور بـ
live on	يعيش علي	shape --- into	يشكل إلي
move away from	ينتقل بعيدا عن	sign up	يسجل دخول
participate in	يشارك في	tend to	يميل إلي
hold a festival	يقيم مهرجان	slow down	يبطئ (يقلل) السرعة
date back	يعود تاريخه إلي	I give you my word	أوعدك

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
root	أصل / مصدر	origin, source, fountainhead	
deep seated	راسخ / متأصل / ثابت	deep-rooted, established, inbuilt	superficial, temporary
ancestors	أسلاف / أجداد	forebears, forefathers, antecedents	descendants, successors
fortunate	محظوظ	lucky	unfortunate, unlucky
unique	فريد من نوعه / لا مثيل له	distinctive, matchless, special	ordinary, commonplace
raise	يربي	bring up, rear, breed, keep	
well known	مشهور	famous, celebrated, renowned	unknown, obscure, anonymous

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 11 : كلمات الفصل الحادي عشر

fiercely (adv)	بشراسة / بضراوة	steamer (n)	باخرة (سفينة)
scream (n,v)	يصرخ/يصيح/صرخة	spark (n)	شرارة
blame --- for	يلوم --- علي	take revenge on	ينتقم من
tight (adj)	مشدود/ضيق/مُحكم	incredible (adj) = unbelievable	لا يصدق
guide (v)	يرشد/يهدي	faint (v)	يفقد الوعي
handle (n)	مقبض	trap (v/n)	يحاصر/يحتجز/فخ
tied up	مربوط/متكتف	put out (v)	يطفئ (نار)
spoil (v)	يفسد/يدلل	deliberately (adv)	عمداً/عن قصد

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

⑤ Notes

● hear + مفعول + v. + ing: يسمع (جزء من الحدث)

-She heard her friend laughing at a joke over the phone.

● hear + مفعول + مصدر: يسمع (الحدث كامل)

-I heard the dog bark once before it ran away.

● not only -------, but also --------: not only --------, but ------- as well: ليس فقط ---- و لكن أيضا --

◄ تاتى not only قبل الفعل الأساسى أو بعد الفعل المساعد فى الجملة الأولى.

-We not only went to the market but also we went to the zoo.
-We not only went to the garden, but we went to the zoo as well.

◄ إذا بدأنا بـ Not only تكون الجملة الأولى على شكل سؤال.

-Not only did we go to the market, but also we went to the zoo.

◄ إذا ربطت ----- Not only ---- but also فاعلين مختلفين فان الفعل يتبع الفاعل الثانى.

-Not only Tom but also his brothers play music.

Exercises on Vocabulary

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. A -------------- person is sensible and is mentally strong and strong.
Ⓐ well-balanced Ⓑ widely-spoken Ⓒ clear-cut Ⓓ deep-seated
2. A/ An ---------------- is someone who is living in a country which is not their own.
Ⓐ prisoner Ⓑ criminal Ⓒ expatriate Ⓓ exploitative
3. Being ------------, he could speak German and English fluently..
Ⓐ multicultural Ⓑ bilingual Ⓒ multilingual Ⓓ monolingual
4. Being -----------, he could speak German, Italian, and English fluently.
Ⓐ manual Ⓑ bilingual Ⓒ multilingual Ⓓ monolingual
5. My brother is bilingual; he speaks ------------.
Ⓐ one language Ⓑ two languages Ⓒ three languages Ⓓ no language
6. Your --------- is the main language that you learn as a child.
Ⓐ father tongue Ⓑ mother tongue Ⓒ mother-in-law Ⓓ foreign language
7. Technology has become a ----- part of our daily lives, influencing how we communicate and work.
Ⓐ insignificant Ⓑ notorious Ⓒ dominant Ⓓ inferior
8. Biologists classify plants into various species based on shared ---------------.
Ⓐ characters Ⓑ demerits Ⓒ quantities Ⓓ characteristics
9. Learning about her family's traditions gave her a strong sense of ---------------.
Ⓐ humour Ⓑ horror Ⓒ quantity Ⓓ identity
10. Mum always ---------- me as if I were still a young child.
Ⓐ embraces Ⓑ depresses Ⓒ disapproves Ⓓ disappears
11. The ------------- spoken in Upper Egypt has unique words not used elsewhere in Egypt.
Ⓐ heritage Ⓑ dialect Ⓒ language Ⓓ tongue
12. The ruins of the ancient city ----------------- back to the Roman Empire.
Ⓐ pretend Ⓑ happen Ⓒ date Ⓓ write
13. I'm sure our --------- were excellent builders; they left us the great Pyramids.
Ⓐ processors Ⓑ ancestors Ⓒ descendants Ⓓ sociolinguists

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4. Being --------- my brother longed for the taste of his mom's homemade meals.
Ⓐhomework Ⓑ homemade Ⓒhometown Ⓓhomesick

5. Don't say anything about her birthday present. Don't -------- the surprise.
split Ⓑ spoil Ⓒspell Ⓓspill

6. I think I need to lose weight as these trousers are too ---------- for me.
wide Ⓑ broad Ⓒlight Ⓓtight

7. A: I know he did that -----------; just to annoy me B: No, he didn't mean to.
deliberately Ⓑ unintentionally Ⓒaccidentally Ⓓinformally

8. Parents work hard to -------------- their children with good values and manners.
rise Ⓑ raise Ⓒarise Ⓓarouse

. The restaurant is -------------- for its friendly atmosphere and excellent service.
well known Ⓑ widely spoken Ⓒdoubtful Ⓓisolated

. I want to live in a --------- society where people respect each other's views.
dominant Ⓑ multicultural Ⓒmultisystem Ⓓ temporary

. She has a -------------- fear of mice. She's had it for so long that it's hard to change.
minor Ⓑ temporary Ⓒbalanced Ⓓdeep-seated

. Sharm el-Sheikh is a ------------ tourist resort in Egypt, on the Red Sea.
well-behaved Ⓑwell-adjusted Ⓒwell-balanced Ⓓwell-known

. Our teacher gave us a ------------- distinction between 'who' and 'which'.
evident Ⓑ clear-headed Ⓒclear-cut Ⓓmysterious

. English is ------------ in South Africa. The majority there are used to speaking it.
widely spoken Ⓑ narrowly spoken Ⓒwell balanced Ⓓmulticultural

. She maintains a -------- lifestyle by exercising regularly and eating healthily.
well-balanced Ⓑ widely-spoken Ⓒwell-behaved Ⓓ well-balance

. She felt --------- when she received an award for her hard work.
bride Ⓑproud Ⓒpride Ⓓhumour

. Learning about your ------------- helps you understand your family's history.
leaves Ⓑ routes Ⓒroads Ⓓroots

. My friend's parents always thought that I was a bad ---------- on him.
friend Ⓑ colleague Ⓒeffect Ⓓinfluence

. Being bilingual can improve some brain functions, like the ability to -------- attention.
focus Ⓑ waste Ⓒdistract Ⓓinteract

. The conservation of ----------- animals is a must for the ministry to do.
dangerous Ⓑ endangered Ⓒfierce Ⓓdeadly

. He can communicate with tourists easily as he speaks ----------- English.
multilingual Ⓑ fluent Ⓒbilingual Ⓓwell

. The intense heat caused the worker to ---------- during the summer day.
survive Ⓑ spoil Ⓒfeint Ⓓfaint

Bassant is ------------, accepting different opinions with understanding and respect.
selfish Ⓑ reluctant Ⓒnarrow-minded Ⓓopen-minded

I didn't find any---------- in the joke he made, so I didn't laugh.
rumour Ⓑ humour Ⓒtumour Ⓓseriousness

When I eat sushi , I have to use -------------, holding them with three fingers.
wheelchairs Ⓑ drumsticks Ⓒchopsticks Ⓓmeals

You must be careful when having a barbecue. One -------- could cause a big fire.
smoke Ⓑ equipment Ⓒfirefighter Ⓓspark

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

37. People ------------ movies as comedies, dramas, or action films.
Ⓐpublish Ⓑact Ⓒconvince Ⓓclassify

38. My house needs painting. I -------- that the total cost will be over 10,000 pounds.
Ⓐestimate Ⓑesteem Ⓒcount Ⓓexcept

39. Cairo is the largest city in Africa. It has a population of about 20 million ----------.
Ⓐ person Ⓑinhabitants Ⓒoasis Ⓓ countries

40. A \ An --------- place is a long way from other places and is often difficult to get to.
Ⓐ isolated Ⓑinsulated Ⓒfar away Ⓓvaccinated

41. I was on safari with my friends in the desert, and we spent a night in an ----------.
Ⓐtent Ⓑ oasis Ⓒoases Ⓓ camp

42. Just eight passengers ------------ the plane crash, but the others died.
Ⓐrevived Ⓑsurvived Ⓒcelebrated Ⓓkilled

43. I can recognize your handwriting anywhere - it's --------------.
Ⓐfanatic Ⓑ technique Ⓒunique Ⓓcounterfeit

44. Don't worry, his depression is only -------------. It'll soon pass.
Ⓐ everlasting Ⓑpermanent Ⓒcontemporary Ⓓtemporary

45. The --------- of the veins is to carry blood to the heart.
Ⓐprofession Ⓑcareer Ⓒfunction Ⓓauction

46. The museum is full of rare and -------------- treasures which should be kept well.
Ⓐ fake Ⓑvalueless Ⓒprecious Ⓓatrocious

47. Eating a balanced diet ---------- health benefits and boosts energt levels.
Ⓐ brings Ⓑfocuses Ⓒreduces Ⓓrises

48. Our team played --------------, striving to score goals and win the match.
Ⓐ idly Ⓑfiercely Ⓒcarelessly Ⓓhardly

49. My mum --------- loudly when she sees a mouse in the kitchen.
Ⓐsteals Ⓑoperates Ⓒscreams Ⓓfrightens

50. The -------- of the door broke and I couldn't get out of the room for a long time.
Ⓐbandage Ⓑ flame Ⓒhandle Ⓓcandle

51. As an ----------------, I miss our familiar customs, trying to adapt to the new culture.
Ⓐexport Ⓑ experience Ⓒexpatriate Ⓓexperiment

52. -------------- face challenges while adjusting to a different culture and society.
ⒶVagrants ⒷImmigrants ⒸBenefits ⒹDialects

53. Your daily habits and choices ---------- your personality over time.
Ⓐshape Ⓑshop Ⓒship Ⓓchop

54. I can't believe how well you draw. This picture is ---------. Well done!
Ⓐhorrible Ⓑincredible Ⓒbeatable Ⓓunsuitable

55. The lighthouse helped to ---------- the ship away from the rocks.
Ⓐguide Ⓑmislead Ⓒtrap Ⓓsink

56. The government is trying hard to bridge the --------- between the rich and the poor.
Ⓐgap Ⓑgape Ⓒmoney Ⓓroad

57. The player's performance is ------------ to watch. He's really talented.
Ⓐestimating Ⓑfascinating Ⓒconvinced Ⓓisolated

58. Yasseen felt an enormous ------------- of guilt after he divorced his wife.
Ⓐidentity Ⓑsense Ⓒcensus Ⓓhomesick

59. All countries should work to find solutions to the ---------- of global warming.
Ⓐtissue Ⓑissue Ⓒceremony Ⓓoasis

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

0. Reading books can provide a -------------- for learning new things.
(A) window (B) furniture (C) drawer (D) revenge

1. Are you still in ------------- with your friends from college?
(A) connect (B) conduct (C) taste (D) touch

2. My uncle has a small farm where he ----------- animals for milk and eggs.
(A) rises (B) raises (C) arises (D) arouses

3. They held a music concert to ------ money for families affected by the flood.
(A) rise (B) raise (C) arise (D) arouse

4. The family was happy to ----------- a second child after waiting for years.
(A) adopt (B) adapt (C) adjust (D) rise

5. To remember those who died, we will build a monument to ------------ them.
(A) eradicate (B) commemorate (C) communicate (D) cultivate

6. In today's fast-paced world, companies must ----------- change to stay competitive.
(A) agree (B) refuse (C) embrace (D) avoid

7. The Museum of Ancient History has a ---------- display of primitive tools.
(A) fascinate (B) fascinating (C) fascinated (D) fascinates

8. The driver was advised to -------- down as the road conditions became slippery.
(A) slow (B) let (C) go (D) bring

9. We are ------------ to have one of the country's best musicians visiting us today.
(A) fortunate (B) unfortunate (C) luckily (D) fortunately

0. Luxor has a rich ------------- and there are many historic buildings.
(A) fortune (B) lands (C) bandage (D) heritage

1. The two men died when they were ------------ in a burning building.
(A) cracked (B) trapped (C) tapped (D) tracked

2. I was paying for my things when I heard someone --------- my name.
(A) calls (B) call (C) called (D) calling

3. I heard him ----------- but was too tired to listen to him .
(A) speaks (B) speak (C) spoke (D) speaking

4. The police worked hard to prevent criminals from taking ----------- on witnesses.
(A) revenge (B) average (C) care (D) advantage

5. We've never ------------ any business with that company.
(A) carried (B) made (C) done (D) dealt

6. She is always eager to --------- tasks efficiently, whether it's in the office or at home.
(A) perform (B) make (C) carry (D) work

7. I found it difficult to ---------- friends in the US due to the culture gap.
(A) take (B) give (C) do (D) make

. You can't always blame other people ---------------- what happens.
(A) of (B) for (C) on (D) with

. My parents have shaped me ----------- the person I am today.
(A) of (B) for (C) into (D) to

. They took pride -------------- their son's achievements.
(A) with (B) in (C) on (D) at

. They fetched buckets of water and old blankets and quickly -------- the flames.
(A) put down (B) put into (C) put on (D) put out

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C
ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

82. In the past, criminals were ---------- and transported to the court.
Ⓐ given up Ⓑ tied up Ⓒ robbed Ⓓ fainted

83. If Shahd carries on eating fatty foods, she'll ---------- putting on weight.
Ⓐ end up Ⓑ stand up Ⓒ pick up Ⓓ bring up

84. A good teacher encourages students to ---------- in class discussions.
Ⓐ take Ⓑ participate Ⓒ take place Ⓓ give

85. Not only ---------- his parents, but he respects them as well.
Ⓐ he obeys Ⓑ does he obey Ⓒ obeys he Ⓓ he will obey

86. Jack is not only a good student ---------- a fine athlete.
Ⓐ rather than Ⓑ as well as Ⓒ but also Ⓓ in addition

87. Not only Tom but also his parents ---------- reading books together.
Ⓐ enjoy Ⓑ enjoys Ⓒ is enjoying Ⓓ has enjoyed

88. "Open-minded" to "narrow-minded" is like "clear-cut" to ----------.
Ⓐ definite Ⓑ ambiguous Ⓒ receptive Ⓓ flexible

89. We owe it to our descendants to leave them a clean world to live in. The antonym for "ancestors" is ----------.
Ⓐ forebears Ⓑ forefathers Ⓒ antecedents Ⓓ descendants

90. I discovered the root of the crisis. The synonym of 'root' is-------.
Ⓐ trunk Ⓑ origin Ⓒ result Ⓓ All are OK

91. We can use the prefix------to give the antonym of 'known'.
Ⓐ -in Ⓑ -un Ⓒ -dis Ⓓ -im

92. My grandparents helped raise me when my parents were busy with work. 'Raise' here means ----------.
Ⓐ increase Ⓑ bring up Ⓒ lift Ⓓ decrease

93. It's incredible that some animals can survive in the freezing temperatures of Antarctica. "Incredible" here is a synonym for "----------".
Ⓐ supposable Ⓑ imaginable Ⓒ unbelievable Ⓓ believable

94. He has a deep-seated desire to travel. The synonym of "deep-seated" is --------.
Ⓐ deep-pocketed Ⓑ deep-rooted Ⓒ deep-sea Ⓓ superficial

95. He's fortunate to find such a pleasant house. "Fortunate" is a synonym for "----------".
Ⓐ miserable Ⓑ unlucky Ⓒ terrible Ⓓ lucky

96. The Giza Necropolis is a well-known in Egypt. "Well-known" is a synonym for "-------".
Ⓐ celebrated Ⓑ unknown Ⓒ anonymous Ⓓ obscure

97. To stay competitive, businesses must embrace change. "Embrace " is a synonym for "-------".
Ⓐ hug Ⓑ refuse Ⓒ accept Ⓓ avoid

98. The tourists were fascinated by the hospiyality and good treatment of the Egyptians. This shows the tourists' ----------.
Ⓐ dissatisfaction Ⓑ satisfaction Ⓒ over action Ⓓ infraction

99. I gave you my word. I will help you. "I gave you my word," means ----------.
Ⓐ You shouldn't expect me to help you
Ⓑ I spoke with you
Ⓒ You should have believed me
Ⓓ I promised you

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Grammar

1 Relative Pronouns : ضمائر الوصل

1 يوجد نوعين من جمل الوصل :

Ⓐ جمل وصل أساسية تعطي معلومات أساسية ولا يمكن أن يتم الإستغناء عنها ولا توضع بين فاصلتين.

- This is the man who / that helped me.

Ⓑ جمل وصل غير أساسية تعطي معلومات غير هامة وتوضع بين فاصلتين/ ولا تستخدم (that) في هذه الجمل.

- My father, who I like most , is the best person in the world.

2 تستخدم (who / that) لتشير إلى الفاعل العاقل وبعدهم فعل :

- Mr. Essam, who teaches us English , is always friendly.

3 تستخدم (who / that / whom) لتشير إلى المفعول العاقل وبعدهم فاعل ويمكن حذفهم :

- The boy (whom / who / that) I helped is my friend's son.
- The boy I helped is my friend's son.

4 تستخدم (Which / that) لتشير إلى الفاعل أو المفعول غير العاقل وإلى جملة كاملة :

- "A1 Revision" is the book which / that I bought yesterday .
- Fruit which / that ripens on the tree tastes best.
- I played a long game of tennis yesterday, which made me tired.

◀ يمكن حذفهم إذا حلوا محل مفعول

- "A1 Revision" is the book I bought yesterday .

5 تستخدم (whose) لتشير إلى المالك ويأتي بعدها الإسم المملوك :

- The boy (whom / who / that) I helped is my friend's son.

6 تستخدم (in-on-at which) /(where) لتشير إلى المكان ونختار حرف الجر وفقا للمكان المشار إليه :

- Alex. is the city where (in which) we often have picnics.

7 تستخدم (in-on-at which) /(when) لتشير إلى الزمان ونختار حرف الجر وفقا للوقت المشار إليه :

- Friday is the day when (on which) I visit my relatives in our village.

◀ يمكن أن نستخدم that بدلا من when بشرط ألا يسبقها حرف جر

- Sunday is the day that we go to the park for relaxation.

8 تستخدم (which) لتشير للمكان والزمان عند التعامل معهما كشيء أو لو جاء بعد النقاط فعل.

- Alex, which is Egypt's second largest city, attracts many tourists.

9 تستخدم (what) لتعني (the thing which / that):

- We'd better decide what we need to buy.

10 يستخدم حرف جر قبل (whom) مع العاقل أو (which) مع غير العاقل أو للإشارة للمكان أو الزمان.

- This is the article in which she writes about you.
- She said something very cruel, for which I think she should apologize.

11 يمكن حذف ضمير الوصل الذي يأتي بعده فعل مبني للمعلوم بإستخدام (V.ing) .

- The girl who is carrying (carrying) the baby is my sister.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

⑫ يمكن حذف ضمير الوصل الذي يأتي بعده فعل مبني للمجهول بإستخدام (P.P) .

- The car which was damaged (damaged) is mine.

⑬ بعض الكلمات تستخدم كأفعال وكأسماء مثل visit / stay / export / import / help / wish / hope / play فإذا جاءت كاسم نستخدم قبلها whose ونعرف ذلك بوجود فعل في الجزء الذي يليها

- The foreigners, whose stay ended, must leave our country.

⑭ نستخدم why ويسبقها إما فعل أو كلمة reason

- I don't know why he failed
- Do you know the reason why the stores are closed today?

⑮ نستخدم that إذا سبقها صفة تفضيل أو كلمة all

- This is the most interesting story that I have ever read.

2 Compound Adjectives الصفات المركبة

◄ الصفة المركبة هي صفة تتكون من كلمتين أو أكثر تعمل كفكرة واحدة لتصف إسم ما وفي العموم توضع شرطة قصيرة (Hyphen) بين هذه الكلمات - إذا جاءت قبل الإسم التي تصفه - لربطهم معاً.

- Egypt is an Arabic-speaking country.

◄ ويوجد أنواع كثيرة من الصفات المركبة وهذا يتوقف على العناصر المكونة لها , وهذه قائمة باهم الأنواع :

Number (رقم)	+	Singular Noun (إسم مفرد)
●five-star/ three-hour/one-way/ten-page/five-minute		
Adjective(صفة)	+	Noun(إسم)
●high-quality / long-distance / long-term / last-minute		
Adjective(صفة)	+	Present participle (V-ing)
●good-looking / easy-going /quick-thinking		
Noun(إسم)	+	Present participle(V-ing)
●time-saving/ English-speaking /breath-taking		
Noun(إسم)	+	Adjective(صفة)
●Home-sick/ world-famous / smoke-free /family-friendly		
Noun(إسم)	+	Past participle (P.P)
●petrol-powered / middle-aged /home-made/man-made		
Adverb(ظرف)	+	Past participle (P.P)
●well-known / densely-populated / highly- educated		
Adjective(صفة)	+	Past participle (P.P)
●old-fashioned/ready-made/ fair-haired		

◄ لاحظ أن الصفة المركبة تحتاج شرطة قصيرة (Hyphen) إذا جاءت قبل الإسم الذي تصفه ولا توضع إذا جاءت الصفة المركبة بعد الإسم :

- He's a well-known singer.
- This singer is well known.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

③ So / Such / Too / Enough

▶ so + صفة / ظرف + that + جملة:	...جداً للدرجة أن....

- The cake was so nice that I'll have another one!
- They walked so slowly that they missed the train.

● اذا بدأت الجملة بـ So يأتي بعدها صيغة سؤال :

- So nice was the cake nice that I'll have another one!
- So slowly did they walk that they missed the train.

● يمكن أن نستخدم بعد so صفة ثم a / an ثم إسم مفرد

- She was so clever a girl that she passed all her exams.

● نستخدم so مع much / many / little / few

- There was so much smoke that they couldn't see.
- She had so little money that she couldn't buy the dress.
- There were so many people in the room that we couldn't move.

▶ such + (إسم + صفة) / (إسم) + that + جملة:	...جداً للدرجة أن....(لا نستخدم a / an مع الاسم الذي لا يعد

- It was such a useful book that I read it twice.
- It was such nice weather that we spent all the day on the beach.
- Mr Hany is such a good teacher that everyone respects him.
- He was such a coward that he ran away from the battlefield.

● اذا بدأت الجملة بـ Such يأتي بعدها صيغة سؤال :

- Such a useful book was it that I read it twice.

● نستخدم such مع a lot of

- There was such a lot of smoke that they couldn't see.

▶ too + صفة / ظرف + to + مصدر	...جداً للدرجة الا....
● The sea is too cold to swim in.	● He speaks too quietly to hear

▶ صفة / ظرف + enough + to + مصدر	...بشكل كاف لان....

- George is clever enough to answer the difficult questions.

Exercises on Grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. This photograph ---------- five years ago, shows the harbor quite well.
Ⓐ I took Ⓑ that I took it Ⓒ I took it Ⓓ which I took it

2. My dad went to a sports club------- he practised many sports in.
Ⓐ where Ⓑ which Ⓒ that Ⓓ B & C

3. My dad went to a sports club ---------- he practised many sports.
Ⓐ where Ⓑ which Ⓒ that Ⓓ whose

4. My dad went to a sports club in ---------- he practised many sports.
Ⓐ where Ⓑ which Ⓒ that Ⓓ whose

5. Friday is the day------- my dad goes on a picnic with us .
Ⓐ when Ⓑ which Ⓒ that Ⓓ A&C

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6. Friday is the day on ------ my dad goes on a picnic with us.
Ⓐwhen Ⓑwhich Ⓒthat ⒹA & C
7. She usually came to work late, --------- upset her boss.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhom Ⓓwho
8. She usually came to work late. --------- upset her boss.
ⒶWhich ⒷThat ⒸWhom ⒹWho
9. I read an article --------- writer explains complex topics in a simple way.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑwhose Ⓒwhere Ⓓwho
10. I read an article ----------- the writer explains complex topics in a simple way.
Ⓐwho Ⓑwhose Ⓒin which Ⓓwhom
11. Have you seen------I wrote to my friend?
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhere Ⓓwhat
12. Have you seen the letter------I wrote to my friend?
Ⓐwhich Ⓑwho Ⓒwhere Ⓓwhat
13. Our teacher, ------treats us nicely, is a role model for us all.
Ⓐwho Ⓑwhich Ⓒthat Ⓓwhom
14. ----------- surprised me was that she solved the problem before I started.
ⒶWhich ⒷThat ⒸWhom ⒹWhat
15. The thing ----------- surprised me was that she solved the problem before I started.
Ⓐwhere Ⓑthat Ⓒwhom Ⓓwhat
16. The tourists ---------- stay was planned for a month decided to leave early.
Ⓐwhose Ⓑwhich Ⓒwho Ⓓwhen
17. The scientist, --------- works in genetics led to big discoveries, won an award.
Ⓐwhose Ⓑwhich Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
18. I met the man------house was burgled.
Ⓐwhose Ⓑwhom Ⓒwho Ⓓwhen
19. I don't know to------apologize.
Ⓐwho I should Ⓑwho should I Ⓒwhom I should Ⓓwhom should I
20. My uncle, ------ got an impressive villa, is wealthy.
Ⓐwhose Ⓑwho's Ⓒwho Ⓓsuch an
21. Woman's Day, ------marks an important event in 1909, is on March 8th.
Ⓐwhere Ⓑthat Ⓒwhich Ⓓwhen
22. Reem wants to buy a mobile------has a good camera.
Ⓐwhere Ⓑthat Ⓒwhose Ⓓwith
23. Reem wants to buy a mobile------a good camera.
Ⓐwhere Ⓑthat Ⓒwhose Ⓓwith
24. Tell me------you have learnt about the history of Egypt.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhat Ⓓwhom
25. Tell me all------you have learnt about the history of Egypt.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhat Ⓓwhom
26. London is the city------I've dreamt of staying one day.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhere Ⓓwho
27. London is the city------I've dreamt of visiting one day.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑwhen Ⓒwhere Ⓓwho
28. My mother------is so kind and compassionate.
Ⓐwho I like Ⓑ ,that I like, Ⓒwhom I like Ⓓ,who I like,

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

29. I have three sisters. My sister-------is still at university.
Ⓐwho cooks well Ⓑ ,who cooks well, Ⓒ ,that cooks well, Ⓓwhom cooks well
30. Menna borrowed a lot of money, all of-------was stolen.
Ⓐthem Ⓑ which Ⓒ who Ⓓwhom
31. Menaa borrowed a lot of money. All of-------was stolen.
Ⓐit Ⓑ which Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
32. Mr.Amr is the businessman-------factory I work.
Ⓐwhose Ⓑ in his who Ⓒin whose Ⓓwhere
33. I went to Cairo,-------I bought my wedding suit.
Ⓐon which Ⓑ where is which Ⓒat where Ⓓwhich is where
34. I admire the way-------Messi plays.
Ⓐby which Ⓑ by which Ⓒin that ⒹNo pronoun
35. The person-------I borrowed this money is my neighbor.
Ⓐfrom which Ⓑ from who Ⓒfrom whom Ⓓwhom
36. Mo Salah is a sort of player-------we can rely.
Ⓐon whom Ⓑ on who Ⓒ by which Ⓓat whose
37. The teacher wanted to know the reason-------I was absent.
Ⓐwhy Ⓑ that Ⓒfor which ⒹAll are OK
38. My car, ------------ is 20 years old, isn't worth much.
Ⓐthat Ⓑ which Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
39. The principal welcomed the new students, all of-------wore their school uniform.
Ⓐthem Ⓑ which Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
40. Marie Curie is the woman ------------ discovered radium.
Ⓐwhere Ⓑ which Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
41. This is the most interesting movie ------------ I've ever seen.
Ⓐthat Ⓑ whose Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
42. This is the only key ------------ opens the lock.
Ⓐthat Ⓑ whose Ⓒwho Ⓓwhom
43. They live in a house ------------ roof is full of holes.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑ whose Ⓒwho Ⓓwhere
44. They live in a house ------------ the roof is full of holes.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑ whose Ⓒwho Ⓓwhere
45. Let's go to a country ------------ the sun always shines.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑ whose Ⓒwho Ⓓwhere
46. I'd like to take you to a café ------------ serves excellent coffee.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑ whose Ⓒwhom Ⓓwhere
47. I'd like to take you to a café ------------ service is excellent.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑ whose Ⓒwhom Ⓓthat
48. The mobiles ------------ in Japan are highly durable and reliable.
Ⓐmade Ⓑ were made Ⓒwhich made Ⓓthat make
49. The boy-------next to me in the class is so annoying.
Ⓐwho sit Ⓑ where sits Ⓒthat sitting Ⓓsitting
50. These ------------ techniques will help you work more efficiently.
Ⓐtime-wasting Ⓑ time-consuming Ⓒtime-saving Ⓓtime saved
51. Sadly, a lot of ------------ people are still having trouble finding jobs.
Ⓐgood-educated Ⓑ goodly educated Ⓒwell-educating Ⓓwell-educated
52. Our neighbour is a ------------ man who is easily annoyed.
Ⓐbad temper Ⓑ bad tempered Ⓒbad-tempered Ⓓbadly-tempering

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

53. This ---------- makeup will keep you looking lovely day and night.
Ⓐ long-lasting Ⓑ long lasting Ⓒ long-lasted Ⓓ long-last
54. My daughter is a-------child.
Ⓐ three-year-old Ⓑ three-years-old Ⓒ three-year's-old Ⓓ three-years'-old
55. We are going on a-------trip to Luxor.
Ⓐ ten-days Ⓑ ten-day Ⓒ tens day Ⓓ ten days
56. We all have a deep-------love for our country.
Ⓐ seat Ⓑ seated Ⓒ seats' Ⓓ seating
57. Arabic is a-------language in the north of Africa.
Ⓐ wide spoken Ⓑ wide speaking Ⓒ widely-spoken Ⓓ widely-speaking
58. That-------girl stole my heart at first sight.
Ⓐ green-eyed Ⓑ green eyed Ⓒ green-eyes Ⓓ green-eye
59. Samy is always a-------employee.
Ⓐ good-look Ⓑ good-looked Ⓒ well looking Ⓓ good-looking
60. Our English teacher is a-------man.
Ⓐ middle-age Ⓑ middle-aged Ⓒ middle-aging Ⓓ middled-age
61. ------------ areas have fewer people, creating a quiet atmosphere.
Ⓐ Densely populated Ⓑ Densely-populated
Ⓒ Thinly-populated Ⓓ Thinly populating
62. The ------------ detective solved the crime before anyone else had a clue.
Ⓐ quick witted Ⓑ quick-witted Ⓒ quickly wit Ⓓ quick-witting
63. The new law will have ---------- effects in the economy.
Ⓐ far reaching Ⓑ far-reach Ⓒ far-reached Ⓓ far-reaching
64. I was stuck in ----------- traffic for over an hour.
Ⓐ slow move Ⓑ slow moved Ⓒ slow-moving Ⓓ slowly-move
65. The director produced his first ---------- movie in 1998.
Ⓐ full-length Ⓑ fully-length Ⓒ full-lengthen Ⓓ full-lengthening
66. A ------------ person is known to be depressed.
Ⓐ heart broken Ⓑ heart-broken Ⓒ hearted-broken Ⓓ heart-breaking
67. The phone is-------for her to buy. She doesn't have enough money.
Ⓐ expensive enough Ⓑ too expensive
Ⓒ so expensive Ⓓ such an expensive
68. My sister is------to go to school. She is only two.
Ⓐ so old Ⓑ too old Ⓒ not old enough Ⓓ such old
69. This bag is very heavy. I'm not strong-------to lift it!
Ⓐ such Ⓑ enough Ⓒ so Ⓓ too
70. They are------thrilling short stories that I read them twice.
Ⓐ too Ⓑ so Ⓒ such a Ⓓ such
71. It was-------nice weather that we spent all day on the beach.
Ⓐ too Ⓑ so Ⓒ such Ⓓ such a
72. The party was interesting. It's-------pity that you didn't join us.
Ⓐ too Ⓑ so Ⓒ such Ⓓ such a
73. I worked ------long hours that I didn't have any time to myself.
Ⓐ too Ⓑ so Ⓒ such a Ⓓ such
74. So quickly-------that the others couldn't catch up with him.
Ⓐ he had run Ⓑ he run Ⓒ did he run Ⓓ run
75. My cats have got ------------ gorgeous eyes!
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

It was ---------- cold last night that the water in the lake froze.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

There's ------------ noise that I can't think.
so Ⓑ so much Ⓒ such much Ⓓ too

You are ------------ to watch that movie. You are not old enough.
oo young Ⓑ so young Ⓒ such young Ⓓ young enough

I don't want to swim in ----------- dirty water.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

Abdo drives ---------- that he has never had an accident.
so careful Ⓑ such careful Ⓒ such carefully Ⓓ so carefully

They are ---------- big liars that nobody trusts them.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

They went ---------- long way from home that they got lost.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

My teacher gave me ------------ valuable advice that I had to follow it.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

My teacher gave me ---------- valuable piece of advice that I had to follow it.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

They are ----------- bad a team that they will all be sacked.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

My friend gave me ------------ unique jewellery as a gift.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

My friend gave me ------------ unique piece of jewellery as a gift.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

Azza speaks ----------- quickly. I can't understand what she's saying.
oo Ⓑ such Ⓒ extreme Ⓓ enough

Fortunately, your clothes are ----------- to fit me.
oo big Ⓑ such big Ⓒ such a big Ⓓ big enough

Unfortunately, your clothes are ----------- to fit me.
oo big Ⓑ such big Ⓒ such a big Ⓓ big enough

We've had ---------- much rain lately that the river almost flooded.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

We've had ---------- a lot of rain lately that the river almost flooded.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

It always takes ----------- longer to get there when you drive.
so Ⓑ so much Ⓒ such Ⓓ enough

Fouad is ---------- an amazing cook that I always ask him for recipes.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

Fouad is ---------- amazing a cook that I always ask him for recipes.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ very Ⓓ enough

It's ----------- a shame you couldn't make it to the party.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

Mr. Essam is --------- good teacher that all his students passed the exam.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

It was ---------- cold that the water in the lake froze.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

It was ---------- cold night that the water in the lake froze.
so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Unit 12 Myths and Fables

1 Main Vocabulary

ancestors(n)	أسلاف / أجداد	grasslands(n)	أراضي عشبية
apply(v)	يُطبق	honourable(ad)	شريف/موقر/مُبجل
armour(n)	درع	humble(ad)	متواضع
boast(v)	يتفاخر	humour(n)	الفكاهة
causes (n)	قضايا	jealous(ad)	غيور
cheer(v)	يهلل / يبتهج	knights(n)	فرسان
chivalry(n)	شهامة ومروءة	legend(n)	قصة خرافية / أسطورة
chop(v)	يقطع / يجزئ	legendary(ad)	أسطوري (مشهور وتروي عنه قصص)
conflict(n)	صراع	look back(v)	ينظر للخلف / يفكر فيما مضي
courage(n)	الشجاعة	monster(n)	وحش
creatures(n)	مخلوقات	morale(n)	معنويات/روح معنوية
debatable(ad)	محل نقاش/قابل للمناقشة	moral(n)	مغزي/عبرة/درس مُستفاد
defeat(n/v)	يهزم / هزيمة	motivation(n)	حافز
defend(v)	يدافع عن	myth(n)	قصة خرافية / أسطورة
descendants(n)	أحفاد	mythology (n)	علم الأساطير
deserve(v)	يستحق	obey(v)	يُطيع
donate(v)	يتبرع بـ	origins(n)	أصول
dragon(n)	تنين	perseverance(n)	المثابرة/المداومة (علي عمل شيء)
emergency(n)	طارئ/حالة طارئة	perspective(n)	وجهة نظر/رؤية الموضوع من زاوية معينة
empathy(n)	تعاطف/مشاركة وجدانية	power(n)	القوة/السُلطة
entertaining(ad)	مسلي	preserve(v)	يحافظ علي/يحفظ
eternal(ad)	دائم/أبدي/أزلي/خالد	qualities(n)	صفات
evidence(n)	دليل/أدلة	tales(n)	حكايات
exaggerate(v)	يبالغ	relate(v)	يتعلق بـ / يتفهم
exaggerated (ad)	مبالغ فيه	relevance(n)	مُلاءمة (للموضوع)
exist (v)	يوجد	roots(n)	جذور
extend(v)	يمد/يمدد / يمتد	ruler(n)	حاكم
fable(n)	حكاية رمزية	steady(ad)	ثابت / راسخ / عاقل
fed up(v)	شاعر بالضيق والملل	tear(v)	دمعة
fierce(ad)	شرس	themes(n)	موضوعات رئيسية (في كتاب/فيلم...)

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

..od(v)	يفيض / يغرق	traps(n)	فخاخ
..w(v)	ينساب/يتدفق	universal (ad)	عالمي
..rious(ad)	غاضب بشدة	version(n)	وصف/نسخة/اصدار
..enerous(ad)	كريم	virtues (n)	فضائل

2 Expressions & Prepositions : التعبيرات وحروف الجر

.. of anger	نوبة غضب	fight for (v)	يقاتل من أجل
..eak the law	يخالف القانون	lose balance	يفقد التوازن
..y tears	يذرف الدمع	pay attention	ينتبه
..et bored	يسأم / يمل	take the risk	يخاطر
..ake up(v)	يستيقظ	give a shout	يطلق صيحة
..ang from	يتدلى من	play a trick on	يدبر مقلبا لـ
..ake traps	ينصب فخاخا	take turns	يتبادل الأدوار
..pply ... to	يطبق ... على	regarded as	يعتبر كـ
..ased on	قائم على	make up	يخلق / يختلق
..oast about / of	يتباهى بـ	pass on / down	ينقل / يورث
..ght for	يقاتل من أجل	relate to	يرتبط بـ
..elevant to	وثيق الصلة بـ	throw ... into	يلقي ... في
..el pity for	يشعر بالشفقة على	stretch out	يتمدد / يتمطى
..'s all water under the bridge	كل شئ إنتهي	lose to	يخسر أمام

3 The Most Important Synonyms & Antonyms : أهم المترادفات والأضداد

Word	Meaning	Synonym	Antonym
..ernal	أبدي	everlasting/permanent	transient / temporary
..eady	ثابت	fixed / stable	changeable
..erseverance	المثابرة	determination	laziness
..umble	متواضع	modest/unassuming	arrogant/conceited
..artly	جزئيا	in part/incompletely	wholly/completely/fully
..yth	أسطورة	legend / saga	fact / truth / reality
..erbal	لفظي	oral/spoken	written

4 The Novel (Great Expectations) Chapter 12 : كلمات الفصل الثاني عشر

..nk (sank/sunk)	يغوص/تغرق (السفينة)	say goodbye to	يودع
..ave a place in my heart	له مكانة في قلبي	pay his debts	يسدد ديونه
.. my horror	وما أثار رعبي ..	grab(v)	يمسك بـ
..nsider	يأخذ بعين الإعتبار	pay with his life	يدفع حياته ثمنا
..ruggle	يجاهد/يناضل/يحاول بقوة	achieve ambitions	يحقق طموحات
..scinated	شغوف/منبهر/مفتون	apart(adv.)	متفرقين
..eak into	يقتحم (مكان)	be found guilty	ثبت أنه مذنب

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5 Notes

●cause + مفعول + to + مصدر:

-The pressure of the water caused the dam to crack.

●force + مفعول + to + مصدر:

-They forced him to give them the money.

●make + مفعول + مصدر:

-I made them give me the money back.

Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. ------------------ are stories that explain how natural events occurred.
Ⓐ Dreams Ⓑ Legends Ⓒ Lies Ⓓ Myths
2. ----------- are stories about animals, plants or forces of nature.
Ⓐ Myths Ⓑ Fables Ⓒ Legends Ⓓ Novels
3. ---------- are stories that people made up about real-life people.
Ⓐ Myths Ⓑ Fables Ⓒ Legends Ⓓ Novels
4. To ------------ is to extend your arms and legs.
Ⓐ stretch out Ⓑ cheer up Ⓒ break down Ⓓ look back
5. ---------- is an honorable and polite way of behaving.
Ⓐ Hatred Ⓑ Chivalry Ⓒ Envy Ⓓ Jealousy
6. To look ------------ is to think about things that happened in the past.
Ⓐ forward Ⓑ ahead Ⓒ back Ⓓ for
7. A / An ---------- person doesn't believe that they are better than others.
Ⓐ honourable Ⓑ miserable Ⓒ generous Ⓓ humble
8. A particular -------------- is a particular way of thinking about something.
Ⓐ relative Ⓑ subjective Ⓒ perspective Ⓓ objective
9. When the singer finished singing, the audience ------------- in appreciation
Ⓐ raised Ⓑ cheered Ⓒ clipped Ⓓ chopped
10. The economy has shown ----------- growth over the past few years.
Ⓐ unstable Ⓑ steady Ⓒ stationery Ⓓ verbal
11. Abu Terika is a football--------that we can never forget.
Ⓐ armour Ⓑ legend Ⓒ goal Ⓓ debate
12. After months of rain, the rising river crept over the levees and------the area.
Ⓐ chopped Ⓑ beloved Ⓒ flooded Ⓓ burned
13. His courage and --------- in the face of his problems helped him to overcome them.
Ⓐ jealousy Ⓑ perseverance Ⓒ exaggeration Ⓓ grassland
14. She threw the paper across the room in a ------------ of anger after the meeting.
Ⓐ fat Ⓑ foot Ⓒ fit Ⓓ charge
15. Poverty is a -------------- issue, affecting people in every country.
Ⓐ international Ⓑ universal Ⓒ rehearsal Ⓓ local
16. The police freed him as they didn't have enough ------------ to charge him.
Ⓐ prove Ⓑ evidence Ⓒ legend Ⓓ court
17. Stop talking about your achievements, and be------for once.
Ⓐ arrogant Ⓑ conceited Ⓒ overall Ⓓ humble

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

18. As an act of ----------, the young man gave her seat on the bus to an old lady.
Ⓐjealousy Ⓑcode Ⓒtransportation Ⓓchivalry
19. Families share a / an ------- love, strong and unbreakable over time.
Ⓐeternal Ⓑgrateful Ⓒpolite Ⓓhonourable
20. Every individual has a unique -------- shaped by their experiences.
Ⓐperspective Ⓑrespective Ⓒancestor Ⓓcreature
21. When I was young, I loved the ------------ about the grasshopper and the ant.
Ⓐpause Ⓑdragon Ⓒflood Ⓓfable
22. Adults often--------on their childhood as a golden age.
Ⓐlook back Ⓑdefeat Ⓒoccur Ⓓobey
23. Whenever she remembers her dead father, she usually bursts into-------.
Ⓐmonsters Ⓑcontests Ⓒtears Ⓓwounds
24. The children enjoyed the stories about the gods of Greek and Roman--------.
Ⓐhare Ⓑproof Ⓒmyth Ⓓtear
25. My mother asked me to ---------- the meat into cubes before frying it.
Ⓐfeed Ⓑeat Ⓒchop Ⓓspilt
26. Environmental -------- such as pollution and climate change are getting more urgent.
Ⓐcauses Ⓑtissues Ⓒreasons Ⓓresults
27. It was a / an ---------- act to return the lost wallet without taking any money from it.
Ⓐhonourable Ⓑhonourable Ⓒjealous Ⓓdebatable
28. -------- ride horses and carry shields to defend against enemies.
ⒶNightmares ⒷKnights ⒸMyths ⒹAstronauts
29. The students ---------- to understand the lesson, but the teacher helped them.
Ⓐlooked forward Ⓑstruggled Ⓒsucceeded Ⓓdreamed
30. My brother is going abroad to university, so we will be ----------- for six months.
Ⓐpart Ⓑapart Ⓒa part Ⓓa parts
31. Never---------- of your achievements; it is important to remain modest.
Ⓐboost Ⓑboast Ⓒproud Ⓓreduce
32. After covering himself in ----------,the soldier felt protected from any sword attacks.
Ⓐmyth Ⓑdefeat Ⓒweapon Ⓓarmour
33. Seeing her husband kidding with other women makes her extremely--------.
Ⓐpleasant Ⓑdelighted Ⓒenvious Ⓓjealous
34. Mo Salah is a ---------- footballer, known for his incredible speed and skill on the field.
Ⓐmythical Ⓑfabled Ⓒlegendary Ⓓlegend
35. His ----------- will inherit the family business and continue its success.
Ⓐdescendants Ⓑancestors Ⓒforefathers Ⓓforebears
36. The thief was found --------- of stealing important objects from a museum.
Ⓐguilty Ⓑresponsible Ⓒdependent Ⓓconcerned
37. The robber ------------ into the house while the family were away on holiday.
Ⓐstole Ⓑrobbed Ⓒbroke Ⓓaccused
38. We shouldn't------the seriousness of the problem. It can be easily overcome.
Ⓐthink Ⓑexhaust Ⓒexaggerate Ⓓdeal

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

39. There's a / an ---------- competition between Al-Ahly and Zamalek to win the league.
Ⓐ fierce Ⓑ jealous Ⓒ beloved Ⓓ honesty

40. Not preparing well for the match, Pyramids was ------- by Al-Ahly by 3 goals to 0.
Ⓐ defeated Ⓑ lost Ⓒ won Ⓓ earned

41. Not preparing well for the match, Pyramids -------- to Al-Ahly by 3 goals to 0.
Ⓐ defeated Ⓑ lost Ⓒ won Ⓓ earned

42. Amany became --------- by that exciting story and couldn't put the book down.
Ⓐ frightened Ⓑ surprising Ⓒ proud Ⓓ fascinated

43. To avoid being boring, Mr. Nabil explained the lesson in a / an ------------ way.
Ⓐ excited Ⓑ exhausting Ⓒ entertaining Ⓓ fainting

44. Differences in opinions or disagreements can lead to a --------- between friends.
Ⓐ morale Ⓑ conflict Ⓒ harmony Ⓓ balance

45. The movie's ---------- is that the rich and the poor are equal.
Ⓐ moral Ⓑ morale Ⓒ massage Ⓓ passage

46. Blue whales are the largest ------------ ever to have lived.
Ⓐ forests Ⓑ humans Ⓒ creatures Ⓓ reptiles

47. The role of the military is to ------------- the country against its enemies.
Ⓐ product Ⓑ defend Ⓒ imprison Ⓓ murder

48. Tarek -------------- a rest after all that hard work. He's so diligent.
Ⓐ serves Ⓑ preserves Ⓒ deserves Ⓓ conserves

49. Our team is so good, but it lacks ------------ which needs to be raised.
Ⓐ moral Ⓑ morale Ⓒ a morale Ⓓ mortal

50. A cautionary --------------is told to warn people about the dangers of something.
Ⓐ tale Ⓑ tail Ⓒ hunting Ⓓ adventure

51. The movie's special effects were ----------, making everything look unrealistic.
Ⓐ exaggerated Ⓑ authentic Ⓒ historic Ⓓ true

52. After hours of arguing, they were ---- up with each other and decided to take a break.
Ⓐ made Ⓑ fed Ⓒ given Ⓓ looked

53. The ancient city -------- only in ruins, but it still attracts many tourists.
Ⓐ disappears Ⓑ rests Ⓒ escapes Ⓓ exists

54. He has difficulty focusing on his work because he lacks ----------- to succeed.
Ⓐ hesitation Ⓑ motivation Ⓒ retardation Ⓓ obstruction

55. My friend's favourite sports team isn't necessarily the best; it's -----------.
Ⓐ debatable Ⓑ adaptable Ⓒ agreeable Ⓓ capable

56. Mo Salah ----------- 50 million Egyptian pounds to the National Cancer Association.
Ⓐ received Ⓑ wasted Ⓒ spent Ⓓ donated

57. With fewer cars on the roads, traffic is ------------ more smoothly than usual.
Ⓐ flooding Ⓑ flowing Ⓒ following Ⓓ filling

58. She was ----------- when her brother borrowed her car without asking.
Ⓐ envious Ⓑ cheerful Ⓒ furious Ⓓ jealous

59. The thief ------------ the woman's purse and ran away before anyone could stop him.
Ⓐ stabbed Ⓑ grabbed Ⓒ robbed Ⓓ cropped

60. Honesty and kindness are two --------- that make him a great friend.
Ⓐ obstacles Ⓑ qualifications Ⓒ qualities Ⓓ quantities

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

1. Studying ------------ can help understand the values and beliefs of ancient civilizations.
Ⓐpsychology Ⓑphilosophy Ⓒbiology Ⓓmythology

2. I downloaded a different ---------- of the app to see if it worked better on my phone.
Ⓐvirtue Ⓑversion Ⓒvision Ⓓview

3. I always --------- my parents' advice when making important life decisions.
Ⓐthink Ⓑbelieve Ⓒconsider Ⓓdisregard

4. The main --------- of the movie focuses on the importance of family and loyalty.
Ⓐdoubt Ⓑaffair Ⓒmatter Ⓓtheme

5. It's hard to ----- to someone who has never experienced the challenges you've faced.
Ⓐclose Ⓑrelate Ⓒnext Ⓓreflect

6. The boat ------------------- quickly after hitting the sharp rocks in the water.
Ⓐdived Ⓑsang Ⓒdrowned Ⓓsank

7. The museum works hard to -------- ancient artifacts for future generations to admire.
Ⓐpreserve Ⓑobserve Ⓒreverse Ⓓdeserve

8. When we show ---------, we are kinder and more helpful to others.
Ⓐcourage Ⓑjealousy Ⓒapathy Ⓓempathy

9. She --------- her backpack on the chair before sitting down to study.
Ⓐhanged Ⓑbanged Ⓒhung Ⓓranked

0. The storm caused the river -----------, flooding nearby homes.
)to overflow Ⓑto overflowing Ⓒoverflow Ⓓoverflowed

1. The storm made the river ------------, flooding nearby homes.
)to overflow Ⓑto overflowing Ⓒoverflow Ⓓoverflowed

2. If you ------------- the law, you could lose your driver's license or face other penalties.
Ⓐobey Ⓑbreak Ⓒsmash Ⓓcrash

3. I ------- pity for those who cannot find happiness because they hold on to past regrets.
Ⓐfeel Ⓑfall Ⓒfell Ⓓfail

4. He ------------- a shout of joy when he heard he had won the competition.
Ⓐgave Ⓑmade Ⓒcried Ⓓlaughed

5. The young man was driving too fast and ended up -------.They buried him that night.
Ⓐ paying with his life Ⓑ purchasing his life
Ⓒmaking his life sell Ⓓtrading with his life

6. My grandmother is a wonderful woman and will always have a place in my------.
Ⓐ live Ⓑ heart Ⓒliver Ⓓ kidney

7. He loves to ------- tricks on his sister by putting fake spiders in her room to scare her.
Ⓐgive Ⓑcary Ⓒmake Ⓓplay

8. The farmer had to make---------to protect his crops from wild animals that kept eating them.
Ⓐtrips Ⓑtraps Ⓒtrucks Ⓓtricks

9. The teacher spoke affectionately about her students as she was ------ goodbye.
Ⓐtalking Ⓑspeaking Ⓒtelling Ⓓsaying

0. The young boy ------------- his balance and fell on his face.
Ⓐlost Ⓑ missed Ⓒkept Ⓓextended

1. It's a long journey so we'll take ----------- doing the driving.
Ⓐturns Ⓑplaces Ⓒparts Ⓓa part

2. I'm exhausted; all I just want is get home and --------- out on the sofa.
Ⓐdonate Ⓑ boast Ⓒbehave Ⓓstretch

@C355C ابحث في تليجرام
Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

83. The lazy student made------some excuse about the dog eating his homework.
Ⓐin Ⓑoff Ⓒinto Ⓓup

84. The wisdom of our ancestors can be passed -------- from generation to generation.
Ⓐin Ⓑinto Ⓒon Ⓓto

85. The rule doesn't apply ---------------- you, so don't worry about it.
Ⓐto Ⓑfor Ⓒin Ⓓfrom

86. Eventually I got fed -------------- waiting and left.
Ⓐwith up Ⓑup with Ⓒon with Ⓓup to

87. The movie is based ------------ a true story about a brave firefighter.
Ⓐin Ⓑinto Ⓒon Ⓓto

88. In a fit of anger Seth killed his brother Osiris and threw him ------- the Nile.
Ⓐin Ⓑinto Ⓒon Ⓓto

89. My friend is really humble ; he never brags about his achievements or possessions. The antonym of "humble" is "------------"
Ⓐ modest Ⓑarrogant Ⓒsimple Ⓓ tolerant

90. Their friendship is eternal. 'Eternal' here is an antonym of -----------.
Ⓐeverlasting Ⓑ permanent Ⓒlifelong Ⓓtemporary

91. Egypt is taking steady steps towards implementing the economic reform plan. "Steady " is the synonym of "-------------".
Ⓐrisky Ⓑpatient Ⓒchangeable Ⓓstable

92. Egypt is taking steady steps towards implementing the economic reform plan. "Steady " is the antonymn of "------------".
Ⓐrisky Ⓑpatient Ⓒchangeable Ⓓstable

93. His perseverance in studying paid off when he passed the exam with high marks. "Perseverance" is the synonym of "------------".
Ⓐcarelessness Ⓑdetermination Ⓒcleverness Ⓓdeterioration

94. The opposite of partly is -------------.
Ⓐholy Ⓑ fully Ⓒreally Ⓓtruly

95. He gave us verbal instructions. The synonym of verbal is -----------.
Ⓐwritten Ⓑ physical Ⓒmental Ⓓspoken

96. They had a big argument last year, but it's all water under the bridge now. This means ----------- .
Ⓐ That was an event in the past and it's still regarded as important now
Ⓑ That was an event in the past, but it's no longer regarded as important
Ⓒ That event is still effective like running water
Ⓓ That event is as important as running water

97. He had a big place in my heart for inspiring me to follow my dreams. This means that ------------------.
Ⓐhe is special to me Ⓑ he means nothing to me
Ⓒhe is arrogant Ⓓhe broke my heart

98. In the end, the criminal paid with his life for his crimes. This means --------------.
Ⓐ He was sentenced to death as a result of his crimes
Ⓑ He had to pay a huge fine for his crime
Ⓒ He had to prove he was innocent
Ⓓ He was imprisoned for a short time

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Grammar

① Reported Speech الكلام المباشر وغير المباشر

1) Reported Statements: الجمل الخبرية غير المباشرة

◀ الكلام المباشر الموجود بين علامات تنصيص يبقى في نفس زمنه أما الغير مباشر قد يبقى في زمنه أو يتحول.

◀ الفرق بين فعلي القول (say) و (tell) هو أن (tell) يتبعها مفعول أما (say) يتبعها القول نفسه أو (مفعول + to) في المباشر أو (that) في غير المباشر وقد تستخدم (that) أو يمكن حذفها.

◀ إذا كان فعل القول ماضي، تتحول الأزمنة من المضارع إلى الماضي غالباً وزمن الماضي البسيط يبقى كما هو أو يحول للماضي التام.

◀ تتحول ظروف الزمان كما يلي :

المباشر	غير المباشر	المباشر	غير المباشر
today / this day	that day	now	then
tonight	that night	.... + ago	.... + before
yesterday	the day before the previous day	last week	the week before the previous week
tomorrow	the day after the following day	next year	the year after the following year

- "I want to visit Cairo next week."
- She said that she wanted to visit Cairo the following week.

ملاحظات

① لا نحول الأزمنة إذا كان فعل القول مضارع أما لو كان ماضي ومعه (a moment ago / just now) من الأفضل ألا نغير الأزمنة.

- She said just now that she will visit her aunt tomorrow.

② يفضل ألا نحول الأزمنة إذا كانت الجملة تعبر عن حقائق علمية (ويجوز تحويلها).

- The teacher told us that the Nile is / was the longest river in the world.

③ يمكن إستخدام أفعال قول أخرى لتبليغ الكلام مثل (admit / explain / promise / shout / threaten)

- She explained that London is / was the capital of England.

2) Reported Questions: الأسئلة غير المباشرة

◀ يتكون السؤال في الكلام غير المباشر من :

فاعل + ask (wonder/inquire/want to know) + أداة إستفهام / if (whether) + جملة خبرية

◀ لاحظ أن السؤال في الكلام المباشر يتحول إلى جملة خبرية في غير المباشر:

- "What did you do yesterday?"
- ▶ I asked Ali what he had done the day before.
- "Where will you go next week?"
- ▶ She asked him where he would go the following week.
- "Do you often write poems?"
- ▶ I asked him if/whether he often wrote poems.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 Reported imperatives, Suggestions and advice: الأوامر والإقتراحات والنصائح غير المباشرة

◀ تستخدم الصيغة التالية عند تحويل الأوامر والإقتراحات والنصائح من الكلام المباشر لغير المباشر :

▶ فاعل + فعل + مفعول + to / not to + مصدر

- "Open your books."
- The teacher told / asked / ordered us to open our books.
- "Don't waste your time." ...... My father advised me not to waste my time.

◀ لاحظ أنه ياتي بعد الأفعال (suggest / insist/recommend) إما (V-ing) أو (that + فاعل +(should)مصدر)
ولاحظ أنه ياتي حرف الجر (on) بعد الفعل (insist) .

- "Do exercise 2 again."
- ▶ Leila suggested doing (that I do) exercise 2 again.
- "You should revise quietly."
- ▶ My friend recommended revising (that I revise) quietly.

Exercises on Grammar

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. The criminals admitted that they ------------ the villa.
Ⓐ had robbed Ⓑ hadn't robbed Ⓒ have robbed Ⓓ robbing
2. My friend told me that he------the visa to the USA until he had paid for it.
Ⓐ doesn't take Ⓑ won't take Ⓒ haven't taken Ⓓ didn't take
3. Rahma told me that I ---------- due care to my work. I actually appreciate her advice.
Ⓐ needn't have given Ⓑ could have given
Ⓒ should have given Ⓓ should give
4. Fouad said that he------to the hospital to visit his close friend yesterday.
Ⓐ must have gone Ⓑ might go Ⓒ had to go Ⓓ must go
5. Karim informed Ziad that he------about the result of the interview by then.
Ⓐ didn't tell Ⓑ haven't been told Ⓒ hadn't been told Ⓓ hadn't told
6. Shaimaa said that she-----a report on the new project then.
Ⓐ has written Ⓑ will be writing Ⓒ was writing Ⓓ is writing
7. At the internet café this morning, the waiter told me that if I wanted to use the internet, I --------- in advance.
Ⓐ must to pay Ⓑ would pay Ⓒ had to pay Ⓓ have had to pay
8. The bank clerk denied ---------------- the money.
Ⓐ to steal Ⓑ that she stole Ⓒ she stole Ⓓ she had stolen
9. "The girls look exhausted." – Yes, they told me they -------------- all morning.
Ⓐ have been cycling Ⓑ had been cycling Ⓒ had cycled Ⓓ are cycling
10. The witness told the court that he ------------ Mr. Smith before.
Ⓐ didn't see Ⓑ never see Ⓒ had never seen Ⓓ never had saw
11. She explained that she needed the money because she -------- fly to London that night.
Ⓐ should Ⓑ will have to Ⓒ had to Ⓓ must
12. The police say that the man ----------- home in the dark when he fell down a hill.
Ⓐ has been walking Ⓑ has walked Ⓒ walked Ⓓ was walking

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

13. Newspapers yesterday said that the company ------- a three-year contract
Ⓐ had signed Ⓑ is signing Ⓒ has signed Ⓓ was singing
14. I don't know why she didn't go to the meeting. She said she --------- definitely going.
Ⓐ be Ⓑ was Ⓒ is Ⓓ would
15. Ali told me that he ----------- his homework at that moment.
Ⓐ had done Ⓑ has been doing Ⓒ will do Ⓓ was doing
16. "I can't wait for you because I ----------- for London," said Adel.
Ⓐ would leave Ⓑ am leaving Ⓒ leave Ⓓ have left
17. Ranis promised she ------------ me as soon as the plane landed.
Ⓐ will phone Ⓑ is going to phone Ⓒ would phone Ⓓ phones
18. At the party yesterday, the bride said that ---------- the happiest day of her life.
Ⓐ today was Ⓑ that day was Ⓒ yesterday had Ⓓ that day had
19. Randa has just told Rania that they------on a picnic tonight.
Ⓐ are going Ⓑ have gone Ⓒ was going Ⓓ would go to
20. Mona promises that she ------------ home tomorrow.
Ⓐ would have been Ⓑ will have been Ⓒ be Ⓓ will be
21. He tells us that he --------- the summer holiday in Alex. when he finishes exams.
Ⓐ has spent Ⓑ will spend Ⓒ would spend Ⓓ had spent
22. Hazem said, "This isn't my bike." Hazem said that the bike wasn't ------------.
Ⓐ he Ⓑ his Ⓒ him Ⓓ himself
23. Aya said that she wished she ----------- wealthy then.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ was being Ⓒ had Ⓓ were
24. He said to me, "You may use my computer if you want." He told me that I ------------ use his computer if I wanted
Ⓐ may Ⓑ can Ⓒ could Ⓓ should
25. Mr. Nabil told us -------------- a good essay.
Ⓐ if we write Ⓑ what we wrote Ⓒ that written Ⓓ how to write
26. Before she borrowed it, Jane asked her brother how his camera -------------.
Ⓐ was working Ⓑ does work Ⓒ worked Ⓓ had worked
27. My friend asked me why I ------------ installed a satnav in my car.
Ⓐ wasn't Ⓑ didn't Ⓒ hadn't Ⓓ couldn't
28. I don't understand why my computer ------------ last night.
Ⓐ was crashed Ⓑ crashed Ⓒ is crashed Ⓓ has crashed
29. My brother couldn't find the instructions and he asked me where ----------.
Ⓐ were they Ⓑ they were Ⓒ they are Ⓓ are they
30. Tell me what you --------- of my new car.
Ⓐ thought Ⓑ had thought Ⓒ were thinking Ⓓ think
31. Even though he denied what he ---------- earlier, he accepted to join us.
Ⓐ has said Ⓑ has been saying Ⓒ had said Ⓓ is saying
32. "Tell me your name." - She asked me ---------- her my name.
Ⓐ tell Ⓑ to tell Ⓒ told Ⓓ telling
33. The teacher asked Amina why -------------- her homework the day before.
Ⓐ hadn't she done Ⓑ she hadn't done Ⓒ hasn't she done Ⓓ hddn't she do
34. The police asked the accused where he --------- at the time of the robbery.
Ⓐ was staying Ⓑ did I stay Ⓒ stay Ⓓ am staying
35. The teacher asked Ahmed ----------- all the way on foot
Ⓐ if he came Ⓑ if did he come Ⓒ would he come Ⓓ if does he come

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

36. I don't know with whom-----about the loan.
Ⓐ speak I should Ⓑ I should speak Ⓒ should speak I Ⓓ should I speak

37. Could you tell me what------about his experience?
Ⓐ did you think Ⓑ do you think Ⓒ you think Ⓓ you are thought

38. My friend asked me whether ---------- ready for the school trip.
Ⓐ are we Ⓑ we were Ⓒ we are Ⓓ were we

39. My father asked why ------------ that loud noise.
Ⓐ we were making Ⓑ were we making Ⓒ we will make Ⓓ had we made

40. Zeinab wonders when I------back home as she needs my help urgently.
Ⓐ had been Ⓑ am being Ⓒ would be Ⓓ will be

41. My father asked me what I------at the moment he arrived.
Ⓐ would do Ⓑ will do Ⓒ was doing Ⓓ am doing

42. My father asked, "Why -----------more money now?"
Ⓐ you needn't Ⓑ you needed Ⓒ you need Ⓓ do you need

43. Ebrahim --------- me why I had chosen that T-shirt.
Ⓐ said Ⓑ inquired Ⓒ asked Ⓓ ordered

44. Please, let me know where--------.
Ⓐ can we meet Ⓑ we're going to meet Ⓒ we would meet Ⓓ will we meet

45. My brother asked me------I'd gone to the hospital, and I answered, 'to visit my friend'.
Ⓐ if Ⓑ that Ⓒ when Ⓓ why

46. The judge asked the witness if he ----------- any further information.
Ⓐ has Ⓑ had Ⓒ was having Ⓓ had had

47. Could you tell me ----------- use the internet?
Ⓐ what I can Ⓑ how I can Ⓒ when can I Ⓓ how could I

48. Nancy said to me, "Where ----------- going tomorrow?"
Ⓐ are you Ⓑ you are Ⓒ were you Ⓓ you were

49. Look at the T-shirt hung there. It looks cool. How about asking -----------?
Ⓐ how much it is Ⓑ how much does it cost Ⓒ for its price Ⓓ what price is it

50. Mariam asks her father-----he has money because she wants to buy a mobile.
Ⓐ how much Ⓑ how many Ⓒ whether Ⓓ why

51. My friend asked me which faculty ------------ to join the following year.
Ⓐ I hoped Ⓑ did I hope Ⓒ I would hope Ⓓ I will hope

52. A passer-by asked me if I ------------ where the train station was.
Ⓐ was staying Ⓑ had known Ⓒ know Ⓓ knew

53. He asked ----------------- I would take the job if it was well-paid.
Ⓐ whether Ⓑ if Ⓒ that Ⓓ weather

54. Mr Anwar asked the policeman ---------------------.
Ⓐ where was the library Ⓑ where the library was
Ⓒ where would be the library Ⓓ where is the library.

55. The shopkeeper asked me -------- to the flea market in Athens before.
Ⓐ did I ever go Ⓑ had I ever been
Ⓒ whether I had ever been Ⓓ have I ever been

56. Magda asked -------------- Mum's nirthday party there.
Ⓐ if they can have Ⓑ whether they could have
Ⓒ were they able to have Ⓓ could they have

Watermarkly
@C3550 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

57. Sayed said, "You ought to tidy your desk." He ------------ me to tidy my desk.
Ⓐ suggested Ⓑ forced Ⓒ made Ⓓ advised

58. My teacher --------------- the reason for my absence.
Ⓐ wondered Ⓑ inquired Ⓒ wanted to know Ⓓ asked

59. Our teacher -------------- us if water boils, it evaporates.
Ⓐ wondered Ⓑ inquired Ⓒ asked Ⓓ told

60. She complained ------------- her coffee being too cold.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ if Ⓒ about Ⓓ that

61. She complained ---------- her coffee was too cold.
Ⓐ to Ⓑ if Ⓒ about Ⓓ that

62. My brother suggested ------------ we go on a boat trip.
Ⓐ that Ⓑ whether Ⓒ weather Ⓓ what

63. My friend suggested ----------- for the next bus.
Ⓐ to waiting Ⓑ not waiting Ⓒ had waited Ⓓ don't waiting

64. The security guard recommended ------------ care of our personal belongings.
Ⓐ that we take Ⓑ to take
Ⓒ that we should be taken Ⓓ that taking

65. I suggested that Samah ------------ to the club with us.
Ⓐ to went Ⓑ going Ⓒ to go Ⓓ should go

66. My father said, " ------ make any noise."
Ⓐ Didn't Ⓑ To not Ⓒ Don't Ⓓ Not to

67. The doctor told me ------------- healthy food.
Ⓐ to eat Ⓑ eat Ⓒ eating Ⓓ not to eat

68. The doctor told me ------------- healthy food was a must.
Ⓐ to eat Ⓑ eat Ⓒ eating Ⓓ not to eat

69. Omnia recommended------the lesson again.
Ⓐ to revise Ⓑ revising Ⓒ revise Ⓓ should revise

70. Omnia recommended I----------- the lesson again.
Ⓐ to revise Ⓑ revising Ⓒ revise Ⓓ that revise

71. The pupils asked their teacher if he ------------ a scene from the play to act out.
Ⓐ recommending Ⓑ could recommend Ⓒ to recommend Ⓓ recommend

72. The pupils asked their teacher ------------ a scene from the play to act out.
Ⓐ recommending Ⓑ could recommend Ⓒ to recommend Ⓓ recommend

73. Rania reminded me ---------- the cat to the vet's that day.
Ⓐ taking Ⓑ to take Ⓒ to be taken Ⓓ that I take

74. He told me when we met last month that he'd signed the contract ----------------.
Ⓐ before a week Ⓑ a week before Ⓒ a week ago Ⓓ last week

75. Malak said that she had broken her friend's mobile -----------.
Ⓐ the following day Ⓑ the previous day Ⓒ the day after Ⓓ then

76. Hoda said that she was going to buy a new dress ---------------.
Ⓐ the following day Ⓑ the previous day Ⓒ the after day Ⓓ the day before

77. Last week Ahmed said 'I'll do it tomorrow.' He said he would do it ---------.
Ⓐ the following day Ⓑ the previous day Ⓒ tomorrow Ⓓ yesterday

Watermarkly
@C355C 👉 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Taste The Test

كل ما ورد في امتحانات الثانوية السابقة والامتحانات التجريبية

Unit 10 / Vocabulary Exercises

1. They live in a picturesque villa by the Nile. The antonym of the word 'picturesque' is---
Ⓐ ugly Ⓑ lovely Ⓒ terrific Ⓓ colourful دور أول 2023

2. There are pre-war conflicts between the two countries. The prefix "pre-" means -----.
Ⓐ at Ⓑ before Ⓒ against Ⓓ after دور ثان 2022

3. It takes a long time to walk to the top of the hill but it's ------- the effort. دور ثاني 2022
Ⓐ worse Ⓑ worth Ⓒ worst Ⓓ worthy

4. The Statue of Liberty is a famous tourist --------- in New York. تجريبي أول 2021
Ⓐ civilization Ⓑ distraction Ⓒ attraction Ⓓ communication

5. We must all------- the role which doctors and nurses play to fight dangerous diseases.
Ⓐ appreciate Ⓑ inspect Ⓒ stop Ⓓ suspect دور أول 2020

6. The clerk sent an email-------the main points we had discussed in our meeting.
Ⓐ damaging Ⓑ erasing Ⓒ summarizing Ⓓ pressing تجريبي أزهر علمي 2022

7. The --------- of regular exercise is very great. الأزهر أدبي دور أول 2022
Ⓐ value Ⓑ price Ⓒ cost Ⓓ fare

8. The Cairo Tower is a very famous ---------- . دور ثاني أدبي أزهر 2022
Ⓐ landscape Ⓑ landlord Ⓒ landmine Ⓓ landmark

9. I ---------- that it will rain tomorrow. دور ثاني أدبي أزهر 2022
Ⓐ expect Ⓑ wait Ⓒ except Ⓓ accept

Unit 11 / Vocabulary Exercises

1. To make the exhibits easily accessible to visitors from all over the world, the museum launched a -------------- website. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ multilingual Ⓑ multinational Ⓒ multicultural Ⓓ multilateral

2. He asked me so many ----------- questions to which I couldn't answer. دور أول 2024
Ⓐ confused Ⓑ confusing Ⓒ confusion Ⓓ confuses

3. Naguib Mahfouz was an ---------- writer. Many young authors were affected by his styl
Ⓐ infertile Ⓑ uninspired Ⓒ influential Ⓓ uninfected دور أول 2023

4. He was so fortunate to have such wonderful teachers. The antonym of the underlined word "fortunate" is ----------------. تجريبي 2023
Ⓐ inevitable Ⓑ unlucky Ⓒ poor Ⓓ blessed

5. The village has organized a public forum to discuss its problems. The synonym of the word 'forum' is -------------. دور أول 2023
Ⓐ mission Ⓑ division Ⓒ profit Ⓓ meeting

6. It is the -------- for the bride to wear a white dress in her marriage. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ custom Ⓑ conventional Ⓒ partner Ⓓ traditional

7. She was proud ---------------- get the first prize. تجريبي 2023
Ⓐ on Ⓑ of Ⓒ to Ⓓ in

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

8. My daughter was proud ----- come first in the national poetry competition. دور ثان 2022

Ⓐ to Ⓑ of Ⓒ for Ⓓ by

9. Taher has the ability to speak more than three languages; he is -------. دور أول علمي 2021

Ⓐ bilingual Ⓑ monolingual Ⓒ multilingual Ⓓ national

10. We should always preserve our culture and national ------------. دور ثان 2021

Ⓐ necessity Ⓑ identity Ⓒ quantity Ⓓ availability

11. Baher speaks English, Italian, French and Russian. He is --------. تجريبي 2021

Ⓐ multilingual Ⓑ bilingual Ⓒ bicultural Ⓓ mother tongue

12. He produced his passport as proof of his -------- . الأزهر علمي دور ثاني 2023

Ⓐ quality Ⓑ equality Ⓒ identity Ⓓ reality

13. You needn't ------- your voice. I can hear you very well. الأزهر أدبي دور أول 2022

Ⓐ rise Ⓑ arise Ⓒ arouse Ⓓ raise

14. The---------- of Egypt is around one hundred million. دور ثاني علمي أزهر 2022

Ⓐ pollution Ⓑ population Ⓒ reputation Ⓓ production

15. I'll ------- the show for another week. الأزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2022

Ⓐ expand Ⓑ extend Ⓒ enlarge Ⓓ stretch

Unit 12 Vocabulary Exercises

1- The queen's --------- presence was highly appreciated by the guests. دور ثان 2024

Ⓐ immersive Ⓑ inferior Ⓒ eternal Ⓓ offensive

2- This myth is passed down from generation to generation. The antonym of myth is ---------

Ⓐ legend Ⓑ fact Ⓒ tale Ⓓ fairly دور أول 2022

3- I'm ---------- up with my daily routine; I hope to change it. دور أول أدبي 2021

Ⓐ made Ⓑ set Ⓒ brought Ⓓ fed

4- She was -------- up with his behaviour. الأزهر علمي دور ثاني 2023

Ⓐ fed Ⓑ food Ⓒ feed Ⓓ angry

5- You should ------- from the stories you read. الأزهر علمي دور ثاني 2023

Ⓐ learn Ⓑ teach Ⓒ study Ⓓ train

6- I get ------- when people break promises. الأزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2023

Ⓐ bore Ⓑ boring Ⓒ boredom Ⓓ bored

7- Don't ------ any more wood. الأزهر أدبي دور ثاني 2023

Ⓐ mince Ⓑ slice Ⓒ shave Ⓓ chop

Unit 10 Grammar Exercises

1- Deduction

1. Look for your pencil in the drawer. It -------- be there next to the ruler. (2020)

Ⓐ can't Ⓑ must Ⓒ have to Ⓓ shouldn't

2. The police knew everything about the murderer. They----have undertaken their investigations. (2020)

Ⓐ should Ⓑ can't Ⓒ must Ⓓ might

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A can't B might C must D may not

4. Her watch ------- have cost a lot of money. It's made of gold. (Azhar 2015) (Sudan 2019)

A must B might C could D can't

5. That watch ------ have cost a lot of money. It is made of plastic. (2014)

A must B might C can't D can

6. Leila fell off her bed and broke an arm. I'm sure she --------- asleep. (2018)

A must be B can't have been C must have been D can't be

7. I have seen her car outside. she -------- . (2018)

A can't arrive B can't have arrived C might arrive D must have arrived

8. Nadine ------- have left because her coat isn't here. (2017)

A mightn't B can't C mustn't D must

9. Samy didn't take his keys, he -------- have seen them. (Sudan 2018)

A must B can C can't D may

10. We don't know when earthquakes happen. They -------- predicted. (2018)

A were B have been C had been D can't be

11. She ------ caught her bus because she would have been here by now. (2017)

A can't have B might have C could have D must have

12. The thief ------- have escaped through this well-locked window. (2017)

A must B mustn't C can't D should

13. Sherif isn't here. He ------- have gone home to study for the next test. (Sudan 2017)

A must B can C ought D would

14. Nothing is kept in the fridge. He ---------- have eaten all the food. (2016)

A can't B must C might D may

15. What a pity! He's bleeding terribly. He -------- an accident. (2016)

A can't have had B may have had C must have had D should not have had

16. Toka ------ remembered our phone number because she called us today. (2016)

A might have B mustn't have C can't have D must have

17. You -------- the door. It was open when I got home. (2014)

A can lock B can't have locked C can have locked D can't lock

18. He can hardly walk. He -------- be very ill. (2014)

A must B mustn't C shouldn't D should

19. I sent her a letter, but it didn't arrive. I ------- the right address. (2014)

A may write B must write C must have written D can't have written

20. He ----------- me early this morning. (2014)

A can have rung B might have rung C mustn't have rung D might rung

21. Dr. Ahmed is a famous surgeon. He ------- clever. (2014)

A can't be B had to be C must be D has to be

22. Samy -------- at work this morning. I didn't see him. (2014)

A can't have been B can't be C must have been D must be

23. The cup is empty. Mr Hassan --------- drunk his orange juice. (Sudan 2013)

A must have B must have been C can't have D can't be

24. There's water all over the floor.Someone------to turn off the shower. (Sudan 2013/2014)

A must forget B must have forgotten C can't have forgotten D can have forgotten

25. He ------- left his keys because he can't get into the car. (Sudan 2013)

A can't have B can't C must have D must

26. It ------ very windy during the night. There are leaves all over the ground. (2012)

A must have been B must be C can't have been D can't be

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

27. Ramy has a broken arm; he -------- off his bicycle in the race. (2012)
Ⓐ can't fall Ⓑ might fall Ⓒ must have fallen Ⓓ can't have fallen
28. She didn't see her brother this morning.He------the flat very early.(Sudan2011/2012/2013)
Ⓐ must have left Ⓑ must leave Ⓒ can't have left Ⓓcan't leave
29. They left two hours ago, so they ------ arrived by now. It's not far. (Sudan 2011/2013)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ must have Ⓒ can't have Ⓓ have
30. Let's try to find them. They ------- gone very far. (2014)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ mustn't have Ⓒ can't have Ⓓcould have
31. She -------- gone far. I just saw her car leave a minute ago. (Sudan 2013)
Ⓐ must have Ⓑ should have Ⓒ can't have Ⓓcan have
32. She looks unhappy. She ------------- the job. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ can't have got Ⓑ must have got Ⓒ may have got Ⓓshouldn't have got
33. Winning the first prize last year ----------- Ali very happy. (2015)
Ⓐ will have made Ⓑ must have made Ⓒ can't make Ⓓ mustn't make
34. The flowers are dead. He -------------- them (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ must have watered Ⓑ shouldn't have watered
Ⓒ had to water Ⓓcan't have watered
35. The office is locked. She --------- home. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ can't have gone Ⓑ must have gone Ⓒ didn't have to go Ⓓ mustn't go
36. She --------- have known about the bad news. She seemed very sad. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐcouldn't Ⓑmust Ⓒcan't Ⓓmustn't
37. She ------ be talented. She plays the piano, the violin and the lute well. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ can't Ⓑ mustn't Ⓒ must Ⓓhas to
38. The light is on. He ----- have forgotten to turn it off. (Azhar 2015)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ can't Ⓒ mustn't Ⓓ should
39. No one is sure where Ali is, but we think he ------- gone to see his uncle. (2016)
Ⓐ needn't have Ⓑ can't have Ⓒ might have Ⓓmust have
40. I can't remember where I had left my mobile phone. I'm not sure,I -------- it at home.
Ⓐ must have left Ⓑ might have left Ⓒ can leave Ⓓmust leave (2015)
41. He ---------- visit us tomorrow. I'm not sure. (Azhar 2023)
Ⓐ must Ⓑ may Ⓒ has to Ⓓ shouldn't
42. He left his glasses at school yesterday, I'm hoping someone ------ found them. (2017)
Ⓐ must have Ⓑ might have Ⓒ can't have Ⓓ can have
43. The meeting -------- cancelled; I don't have accurate information. 2021 تجريبي ثان
Ⓐmust have been Ⓑmight have Ⓒmight have been Ⓓmust have
44. He --------- have died of cancer, but we have no evidence. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ may Ⓑ must Ⓒ can't Ⓓmustn't

2- Would & used to

45. For centuries, the wind has been used --------- ships. (2021)
Ⓐ to sailing Ⓑ sailed Ⓒ sailing Ⓓ to sail
46. When she was young, she used to be naughty, but now she -------- . (2018)
Ⓐ isn't Ⓑ doesn't Ⓒ don't Ⓓdidn't
47. Did you -------- to get up early? (2015)
Ⓐ used Ⓑ use Ⓒ uses Ⓓ using
48. Five years ago, I ------- enjoy playing on the beach. (Sudan 2013)
Ⓐ used to Ⓑ used Ⓒ use to Ⓓ am used to
49. Ali -------- travelling by sea. (Sudan 2011)
Ⓐ used to Ⓑ using to Ⓒ is used to Ⓓ uses to

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

1- Relative Pronouns

50. It rained all the time, ----------------- was a great pity. دور ثان 2024
Ⓐ what Ⓑ how Ⓒ which Ⓓ who

51. Yesterday, I played a football game, ------ made me tired. (2015/2017)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ whose Ⓒ whom Ⓓ who

52. I like reading Shakespeare's plays. This means I like reading plays -------- . (2023)
Ⓐ which written about Shakespeare Ⓑ are written by Shakespeare
Ⓒ which Shakespeare writes Ⓓ written by Shakespeare

53. The insects ------- our crops will be killed by special pesticides. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ attacking Ⓑ attacked Ⓒ attack Ⓓ attacks

54. Water -------- through a dam produces hydroelectric power. (Azhar 2015)
Ⓐ passes Ⓑ passing Ⓒ pass Ⓓ passed

55. The bicycle --------- on the fence is mine. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ leaning Ⓑ lean Ⓒ leant Ⓓ to lean

56. The money ----------------- in the robbery was never found. دور أول علمي 2021
Ⓐ are stolen Ⓑ stolen Ⓒ stealing Ⓓ which stole

57. He was the last one ---------- at the meeting. (2017)
Ⓐ to arrive Ⓑ arriving Ⓒ arrive Ⓓ to arriving

58. Ahmad is always the only student ------------ the best marks. دور ثان 2022
Ⓐ to get Ⓑ gets Ⓒ got Ⓓ has got

59. Her work, --------- had taken up much of her personal life, is still appreciated today.
Ⓐ which Ⓑ what Ⓒ that Ⓓ whom (Sudan 2019)

60. She asked me an embarrassing question --------- I couldn't reply. (2018)
Ⓐ in which Ⓑ to which Ⓒ of which Ⓓ at which

61. The tour guide showed me round town, --------- was very kind of him. (2018)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ whose Ⓒ where Ⓓ which

62. Mr. Hani, --------- teaches us English, is always helpful. دور ثان 2021
Ⓐ who Ⓑ whose Ⓒ that Ⓓ whom

63. The manager, ---------- secretary is ill, has to type the letter. (2018)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ who Ⓒ who's Ⓓ whose

64. I like reading novels -------- endings are happy. (2020)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ whom Ⓒ whose Ⓓ where

65. Mostafa, ------ books are distinguished, teaches at Zagazig university. (2018)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ who Ⓒ whose Ⓓ that

66. The residents ----------- stay ended, have to renew it. (Sudan 2017)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ who Ⓒ that Ⓓ when

67. Children, -------- parents smoke, are likely to start smoking themselves. (Sudan 2017)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ who Ⓒ whom Ⓓ who's

68. I met the doctor ---------- car was stolen last week. (2013)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ whom Ⓒ whose Ⓓ which

69. The manager, ------ secretary is seriously ill, has to type the letters by himself. (2016)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ whose Ⓒ where Ⓓ that

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

70. This is the girl ---------- father helped us. (2016)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ who Ⓒ whose Ⓓ who's

71. Victoria, --------- husband Albert died in 1861, lived until 1901. (2016)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ who Ⓒ whom Ⓓ that

72. Shakespeare, ------- plays are well- known worldwide, is a great playwright. (2015)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ who Ⓒ who's Ⓓ that

73. Amal, ------- father is a well-known writer, is my friend at school. (2015)
Ⓐ that Ⓑ whose Ⓒ whom Ⓓ who

74. The girl ------ poem was highly praised will be rewarded next week. (2016)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ who's Ⓒ whom Ⓓ that

75. We'll give a prize to the company ------ exports are good. (Sudan 2015)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ which Ⓒ who's Ⓓ whose

76. I like the manager ------------ kind and co-operative. (2016)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ who's Ⓒ whose Ⓓ that

77. The man ------ wearing the white shirt is Ahmed's uncle. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ who Ⓑ who's Ⓒ whose Ⓓ that

78. Before going shopping, we'd better decide ------ we need to buy. (2020)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ when Ⓒ what Ⓓ that

79. Have you seen ------- she bought from the book fair? (2019)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ when Ⓒ what Ⓓ that

80. This is the house ----------- we lived when I was young. (2016)
Ⓐ where Ⓑ which Ⓒ when Ⓓ who

81. Luxor, ---------- is my hometown, has a lot of ancient monuments. (2014)
Ⓐ where Ⓑ when Ⓒ that Ⓓ which

82. Our flat, --------- is in the fifth floor, overlooks the Nile. (Sudan 2014)
Ⓐ whose Ⓑ where Ⓒ which Ⓓ who

83. In1983, Graham Greene travelled to Mexico, -------- is where I met him. (2016)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ where Ⓒ when Ⓓ what

84. The car -------- she wanted had been sold. (2015)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ whose Ⓒ whom Ⓓ who

85. It's said he was a man------to have the sight of an eagle and the courage of a lion. (2012)
Ⓐ who appeared Ⓑ he appeared Ⓒ that appears Ⓓ appears

86. He lost the book --------- him last week. (Sudan 2012)
Ⓐ which lent Ⓑ which I lent it Ⓒ who lent Ⓓ I lent

87. Name the actor ---------- plays Salah El Deen. (2011)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ whose Ⓒ whom Ⓓ who

88. She's the woman ---------- we have heard so much. تجريبي 2023
Ⓐ about whom Ⓑ for whose Ⓒ who Ⓓ whom

89. This is the factory in --------------- I work. (2016)
Ⓐ that Ⓑ where Ⓒ which Ⓓ when

90. This is the villa in ---------- I live. (2016)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ what Ⓒ which Ⓓ where

91. I don't know with ------- about the loan. (2014)
Ⓐ who I should speak
Ⓑ whom I should speak
Ⓒ who should I speak
Ⓓ whom should I speak

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

92. That is the school in -------- I had my primary education. (2014)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ where Ⓒ whose Ⓓ when

93. The factory in -------- I work is very big. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ which Ⓑ where Ⓒ that Ⓓ when

94. The man ------- he was talking is my coach. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ to whom Ⓒ who Ⓓ whose

95. I have two watches, both of ------ are made of gold. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ that Ⓑ which Ⓒ whom Ⓓ where

96. This is the table on ------- I put my books. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ that Ⓑ which Ⓒ where Ⓓ when

97. You had better make up your mind on -------- you need to buy. (2020)
Ⓐ whom Ⓑ which Ⓒ what Ⓓ that

98. Dr.Aisha used to go with her father to meetings-----she learned to read and write.
Ⓐ at which Ⓑ who Ⓒ when Ⓓ for which (2018/2013)

99. My little sister made a mistake ------- which she had to apologize. (2019)
Ⓐ about Ⓑ to Ⓒ for Ⓓ in

100. My brother and I have just had a phone conversation-------we discussed what happened.
Ⓐ which Ⓑ in which Ⓒ to which Ⓓ what (Sudan 2013)

101. I know ------------ he married her? For her money. (Sudan 2016)
Ⓐ why Ⓑ who Ⓒ what Ⓓ which

2- So / Such / Too / Enough

102. There're---- many options in this marvelous mobile that I can hardly deal with. 2024 دور ثان
Ⓐ such Ⓑ so Ⓒ too Ⓓ very

103. I don't know why you have ----------- many pens in your bag. (2020)
Ⓐ very Ⓑ enough Ⓒ such Ⓓ so

104. That cake was ------------ I'll have another one. 2021 دور أول
Ⓐ such nice that Ⓑ such a nice that Ⓒ so nice that Ⓓ enough nice that

105. The traffic was heavy and we moved ----- slowly that I wished I had left the car home.
Ⓐ such Ⓑ so Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough 2021 دور ثان

106. The main dish was --------- good that she ordered another one. (2020)
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ very Ⓓ too

107. My uncle lives --------- a long way that we rarely visit him. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ enough Ⓓ too

108. She is --------- creative person that she can solve any problem. (2019)
Ⓐ such a Ⓑ so Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

109. It was ------------- that I couldn't speak to half of the people there. 2021 تجريبي
Ⓐ such a big party Ⓑ so big party Ⓒ such big party Ⓓ too big party

110. It was ---------- an interesting book that I recommended it to my son. (2019)
Ⓐ very Ⓑ enough Ⓒ such Ⓓ so

111. It was ---------- a boring film that I fell asleep before the end. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

112. She had ------------ heavy luggage that I offered to help her. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ such a Ⓓ enough

113.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

114. He has ---------- much money that he can buy a new car. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ a lot Ⓑ so Ⓒ such Ⓓ enough

115. His wages are --------- small, he can scarcely live on them. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ such Ⓑ to Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

116. The river isn't clean ---------- for fish to live in. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ too Ⓑ so Ⓒ enough Ⓓ such

117. My son isn't old ---------- to drive a car. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ so Ⓑ such Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

118. There are times when people can't work ---------- to live comfortably. (2020)
Ⓐ too hard Ⓑ so hard Ⓒ such a hard Ⓓ hard enough

Unit 12 Grammar Exercises

Indirect Speech

119. Mona ----- Nada had joined the Open University the previous year. (2020)
Ⓐ said Ⓑ told Ⓒ asked Ⓓ informed

121. He ------ me where he had spent his weekend. (2021)
Ⓐ told Ⓑ wondered Ⓒ ordered Ⓓ said

122. "It's rather late and it's time for you to go to sleep".The mother ------ that the children are still awake. 2012)
Ⓐ remembered Ⓑ inquired Ⓒ promised Ⓓ complained

123. She -------- someone to tell her the way to the theatre. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ said Ⓑ wondered Ⓒ says Ⓓ asked

124. I asked ------ their opinion of my new car was. (2020)
Ⓐ that Ⓑ if Ⓒ where Ⓓ what

125. Ahmed recommended me ----- on the new course. (2020)
Ⓐ enrolling Ⓑ should enrol Ⓒ enrol Ⓓ to enrol

126. She hasn't decided where -------- her next holiday. (2021)
Ⓐ to spend Ⓑ to spending Ⓒ spent Ⓓ spends

127. A doctor warned me -------- smoke in order to keep healthy. (2020)
Ⓐ to Ⓑ not to Ⓒ didn't Ⓓ don't

128. I advised her -------- start revising for the test. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ to Ⓑ not to Ⓒ don't Ⓓ doesn't

129. Parents always advise their children --------- education. (2018)
Ⓐ to leave Ⓑ not to leave Ⓒ don't leave Ⓓ not leave

130. Dad --------- us not to tell lies. Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ said Ⓑ said to Ⓒ told Ⓓ suggested

131. Hanan said that she -------- her homework then. (2018)
Ⓐ did Ⓑ does Ⓒ had done Ⓓ was doing

132. I told the teacher I -------- the following lesson. (Sudan 2018)
Ⓐ didn't attend Ⓑ wouldn't attend Ⓒ won't attend Ⓓ hadn't attended

133. They said that they -------- her play the piano the following day. (2017)
Ⓐ will see Ⓑ would see Ⓒ had seen Ⓓ have seen

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

134. He told me his uncle --------- the week before. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ has died Ⓑ would die Ⓒ had died Ⓓ was dying
135. He said that he -------- his old car the following week. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ will sell Ⓑ had sold Ⓒ was selling Ⓓ sold
136. She explained that Paris ------ the capital of France. (Azhar 2021)
Ⓐ was Ⓑ would be Ⓒ had been Ⓓ is
137. He said that it ------- a busy day. (2015)
Ⓐ is Ⓑ was Ⓒ will be Ⓓ is being
138. At the wedding party yesterday, the bride said -----the happiest day of her life. (2014)
Ⓐ today was Ⓑ that day was Ⓒ yesterday had Ⓓ that day had
139. Mona promised that she ------------ home tomorrow. (2011)
Ⓐ be Ⓑ would have been Ⓒ will have been Ⓓ will be
140. Ahmed promised that he ------- me as soon as the plane lands. (2015)
Ⓐ will phone Ⓑ would phone Ⓒ phoned Ⓓ phones
141. My father promised he ------ me a car as soon as the year ended. (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ would buy Ⓑ will buy Ⓒ would have bought Ⓓ buys
142. My parents promised me that they ------- me a laptop if I succeeded. (2016)
Ⓐ would buy Ⓑ will buy Ⓒ buy Ⓓ have bought
143. He admitted that he ------- late the night before. (2016)
Ⓐ has arrived Ⓑ arrives Ⓒ to arrive Ⓓ had arrived
144. The dentist told me that he -------- able to treat me until the next day. (2016)
Ⓐ won't be Ⓑ wouldn't be Ⓒ hadn't been Ⓓ hasn't been
145. He said just now that he ------ a new story. (Sudan 2015)
Ⓐ is reading Ⓑ was reading Ⓒ had read Ⓓ was read
146. He said a moment ago that he ------- his car last month. (2016)
Ⓐ sold Ⓑ had sold Ⓒ would sold Ⓓ did sell
147. My mother says that she will -------- modernize the kitchen to meet our needs. (2016)
Ⓐ has to Ⓑ should Ⓒ have to Ⓓ must
148. Monira has just told Amira that they ----- to their friend's wedding tonight. (2011)
Ⓐ would go Ⓑ have gone Ⓒ were going Ⓓ are going
149. The teacher told us that the earth ------- round the sun. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ go Ⓑ went Ⓒ goes Ⓓ going
150. Samir asked Salwa why ------------ angry. دور ثان 2023
Ⓐ is she Ⓑ was she Ⓒ she is Ⓓ she was
151. The policeman asked the reporter about ------ when he was jogging. (2020)
Ⓐ what did he lose Ⓑ what had he lost Ⓒ what he lost Ⓓ what he was losing
152. They wanted to know which school --------- to. (2018)
Ⓐ had I been Ⓑ did I go Ⓒ I had been Ⓓ I have been
153. She asked him what -------- since he left school. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ he was doing Ⓑ had he been doing Ⓒ he had been doing Ⓓ he is doing
154. He wanted to know where --------- his laptop. (2018)
Ⓐ did he put Ⓑ he had put Ⓒ he puts Ⓓ had he put
155. She wanted to know why he had been angry ---------- . (2015)
Ⓐ the day before Ⓑ the following day Ⓒ then Ⓓ the day after
156. He said that he -------- be able to sleep until he had finished the story. (2015)
Ⓐ won't Ⓑ didn't Ⓒ hasn't Ⓓ wouldn't

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

57. Zeinab asked Sara what -------- doing at 6 o'clock the following day. (2017)
) was she Ⓑ she was Ⓒ she is Ⓓ is she

58. I asked Mr Khalid how many pounds --------- the day before. (Sudan 2016)
) he had earned Ⓑ had he earned Ⓒ has he earned Ⓓ he has earned

59. Omar wondered where the charger --------- . (2015)
) puts Ⓑ is putting Ⓒ was put Ⓓ is put

60. He asked me whether------- to Cairo Tower before. (2014)
) have I been Ⓑ I have been Ⓒ I had been Ⓓ had I been

1. Sara wanted to know if -------- brought my grandmother a present. (2014)
I have Ⓑ I had Ⓒ had I Ⓓ have I

2. Salwa wanted to know where ------ such a nice skirt. (2014)
I bought Ⓑ I buy Ⓒ do I buy Ⓓ did I buy

3. He asked me if I knew that --------- . (Sudan 2014)
had she been ill Ⓑ she has been ill Ⓒ she had been ill Ⓓ has she been ill

4. He wanted to know how ------ feel about working in Luxor. (2013)
I will Ⓑ will I Ⓒ would I Ⓓ I would

5. Taha's mother asked him where --------- . (Sudan 2013/2016)
he had been Ⓑ had he been Ⓒ has he been Ⓓ he has been

6. He asked Ali if he ------ his newspaper. (Sudan 2012)
seen Ⓑ has seen Ⓒ had seen Ⓓ seeing

7. He asked me where --------- put the bag the day before. (2011)
had I Ⓑ I had Ⓒ was I Ⓓ I was

8. Samia asked Hala ---------- she was doing anything the next day. (2011)
unless Ⓑ whether Ⓒ without Ⓓ except

0. She asked me whether--------there before. (2011/Azhar 2013)
I had been Ⓑ had I been Ⓒ did I go Ⓓ I had gone

1. She asked me whether I --------- go to the party the following week. (Azhar 2021)
may Ⓑ will Ⓒ would Ⓓ can

2. The teacher instructed the students --------- to school early. (Azhar 2021)
come Ⓑ to come Ⓒ coming Ⓓ comes

3. Dad asked me where -------- all night. (Azhar 2020)
I will be Ⓑ I would been Ⓒ I've been Ⓓ I'd been

4. She asked what ----------- at that moment. (Azhar 2019)
I was doing Ⓑ was I doing Ⓒ I had done Ⓓ I did

5. The teacher asks her where --------- been. (Azhar 2014)
she has Ⓑ you have Ⓒ has she Ⓓ she had

6. I don't know if Ali ------------ to sell the house. (Azhar 2020)
agree Ⓑ have agreed Ⓒ would agree Ⓓ will agree

7. Could you tell me how old --------------? (2018)
are you Ⓑ you are Ⓒ you have Ⓓ were you

8. Can you tell me what -------- about his experience? (2017)
did his colleagues think Ⓑ his colleagues think
do his colleagues think Ⓓ his colleagues are thought

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

كل كتب المراجعة النهائية والملخصات اضغط على الرابط دا 👇

t.me/C355C

أو ابحث في تليجرام
👈 @C355C

في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 The Novel (Great Expectations)

Analysis of main characters

1 Pip (Philip Pirrip):

- Pip is an orphan raised by his cruel sister and her husband.
- He is kind. He helps an escaped convict, Magwitch, by stealing food and a file for him.
- He dreams of becoming a rich gentleman to win Estella's love.
- By the end of the story, Pip learns that true worth is about character, not wealth.

2 Joe Gargery:

- Joe is Pip's brother-in-law and a blacksmith.
- He is kind and loving to Pip. He loves Pip like his own son.
- He is very forgiving. He forgives him and helps him when he gets sick and loses his money.
- He marries Biddy and continues to live a simple, happy life.

3 Estella :

- Estella is very beautiful, cold and proud.
- She was raised by Miss Havisham to break men's hearts.
- She makes fun of Pip for being poor and common
- She marries a cruel man, Drummle, who treats her badly.
- She apologizes to Pip for treating him badly. She has learned from her mistakes.

4 Miss Havisham :

- Miss Havisham is a rich woman, but she lives in a strange way.
- She never leaves her house, wears an old wedding dress, and keeps everything as it was on her wedding day.
- She was tricked by Compeyson who left her on the wedding day.
- She raises Estella to break men's hearts. She encourages Estella to be cruel to Pip, although Pip loves her.
- She feels sorry for how she used Estella to hurt Pip.
- She asks Pip to forgive her before her death.

5 Magwitch :

- Magwitch is the convict that orders Pip to help him by stealing food and a file.
- He is very grateful. He makes a lot of money in Australia, and he secretly sends it to Pip so that he can live like a gentleman.
- He cares a lot about Pip. He stays in London to watch over Pip, although it puts him in danger.
- He is caught by the police and sent to prison. He dies there, but before he dies, Pip forgives him.

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C
Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

6 Mrs. Joe :

- Mrs. Joe is Pip's older sister and takes care of him after their parents die.
- She is very cruel and complains that she has a hard life.
- She often complains about Joe being a simple blacksmith.

7 Biddy :

- Biddy is a kind and gentle girl who helps take care of Pip and Joe.
- She is always willing to help others. She teaches Pip and tries to help him improve.
- She marries Joe after Mrs. Joe's death.

8 Jaggers :

- Jaggers is a very important lawyer who works for rich people.
- He is in charge of Pip's money as he is the one who tells Pip that he has a secret benefactor.
- He often keeps secrets and doesn't tell Pip that Mr. Magwitch is his benefactor.

9 Mr. Matthew Pocket:

- Matthew Pocket is a kind and intelligent man.
- He cares for his children and wants them to have a good life.
- He is honest and wise. He gives Pip good advice and tries to help him in a kind way.

10 Orlick :

- Orlick is a worker at Joe's blacksmith shop.
- He is jealous غيور of Pip and doesn't like him. He tries to hurt Pip in different ways.

11 Herbert Pocket :

- Herbert, Pip's friend in London, is friendly, kind, polite and helpful.
- He helps Pip adapt to life in London and teaches him how to act like a gentleman.

12 Bentley Drummle :

- Drummle is a rich man who treats others badly.
- He is cruel. He marries Estella, but he treats her terribly. He is unkind to her.

13 Compeyson :

- Compeyson is a deceptive مخادع and dishonest man.
- He tricks Miss Havisham and takes her money.
- He tricks Magwitch into working with him and then leaves him to get arrested.

14 Molly :

- Molly is a strong, mysterious woman who has had a hard life.
- She is Estella's mother, but no one knew about this for a long time.

Morals of the Story : الدروس المستفادة من القصة

- We should always be loyal and grateful to the people who love us and care about us.
- We should help people when they are in trouble. يجب أن نساعد الناس وقت الشدة.
- Money alone does not bring happiness. المال فقط لا يجلب السعادة

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Chapter 1 الفصل الأول

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip, an orphan, lives with his sister Mrs. Joe and her kind husband Joe Gargery.
- Pip's parents and siblings die, so Mrs. Joe takes care of him, though she's strict and cruel.
- On Christmas Eve, Pip meets an escaped convict near his parents' grave.
- The convict asks Pip for food and a file; scared, Pip steals and gives them to him.
- Christmas Day has guests at Mrs. Joe's; Pip worries about the stolen food.
- Before anyone notices, the police come looking for a blacksmith to fix handcuffs.
- Police ask about escaped convicts; Pip and Joe say they don't know anything.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Why do you think Charles Dickens chose Pip as the narrator of 'Great Expectations'? SB / LM

لماذا تعتقد أن تشارلز ديكنز اختار بيب كراوي لقصة "التوقعات العظيمة"؟

- He chose Pip to make the story more personal and believable.

اختار ديكنز "بيب" لجعل القصة أكثر شخصية وقابلة للتصديق

2- Do you think that Pip's being an orphan affected his life? Why? Give your answer in three sentences at most. LM

هل تعتقد أن كون بيب يتيماً أثر في حياته؟ لماذا؟ أجب في ثلاث جمل على الاكثر.

- Yes. Being an orphan made Pip feel sad and lonely. He was raised by his cruel sister who often beat him. This made him feel guilty. He was afraid of her.

نعم. كونه يتيما جعل بيب يشعر بالحزن والوحدة. فقد نشأ على يد أخته القاسية التي كانت تضربه في كثير من الأحيان. هذا جعله يشعر بالذنب. كان يخاف منها.

3- Do you think that Pip's older sister led a happy life with her husband? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن أخت بيب الكبرى عاشت حياة سعيدة مع زوجها؟ لماذا؟

- No. Her husband was only a poor blacksmith. She didn't like her life with him. She was always complaining. She was only interested in money.

لا. كان زوجها مجرد حداد فقير. لم تحب حياتها معه. كانت تشكو دائما. كانت مهتمة فقط بالمال.

4- In your opinion, why was Mrs Joe often grumpy with Pip? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن السيدة جو كانت غاضبة في كثير من الأحيان من بيب؟

- After her parents died, she found herself responsible for raising Pip and she thought it was too hard for her.

بعد وفاة والديها ، وجدت نفسها مسؤولة عن تربية "بيب" واعتقدت أن الأمر صعب للغاية بالنسبة لها.

5- How does Dickens use the natural environment to reflect the characters' feelings? Use examples to explain. SB

كيف يستخدم ديكنز البيئة الطبيعية لتعكس مشاعر الشخصيات؟ استخدم الأمثلة للشرح.

- Dickens used nature as a mirror that reflects the characters' feelings. Pip's feelings are introduced through nature round him; the 'cold' and 'grey' period of his life that was dark and sad. He felt lonely. Being an orphan, he missed family warmth.

استخدم ديكنز الطبيعة كمرآة تعكس مشاعر الشخصيات. ويتم تقديم مشاعر بيب من خلال الطبيعة من حوله. الفترة "الباردة" و "الرمادية" من حياته التي كانت مظلمة وحزينة. شعر بالوحدة. كونه يتيما ، فقد افتقد دفء الأسرة.

6- What is your impression of the man that Pip meets in the graveyard? Clarify your answer (why). SB / LM.

ما هو انطباعك عن الرجل الذي يقابله بيب في المقبرة؟ وضح إجابتك

- He is a frightening, ugly-looking man. He was violent and aggressive.

إنه رجل مخيف وقبيح المظهر. كان عنيفا وعدوانيا.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

7- If you were in Pip's place, would you bring the file and food to the stranger? Why? LM

إذا كنت مكان بيب ، فهل ستحضر الملف والطعام إلى الشخص الغريب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, I would. The stranger threatened to kill Pip. He was a criminal who escaped from prison. He was frightening. Pip was just a young, helpless boy.

نعم سافعل. هدد الغريب بقتل بيب. كان مجرما هرب من السجن. كان مخيفا. كان بيب مجرد صبي صغير عاجز.

8- "He scared me, but I also felt sorry for him". Do you think Pip was right to feel sorry for that convict? Why? LM

"لقد أخافني ولكني شعرت بالأسف من أجله". هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقًا في الشعور بالأسف نحو هذا المحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, I think so. The convict was cold and hungry. Pip had no idea what crime the man committed and perhaps he was innocent.

نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. كان المحكوم عليه يشعر بالبرد و الجوع. لم يكن لدى بيب أي فكرة عن الجريمة التي ارتكبها الرجل وربما كان بريئا .

9- Do you think Pip was right to help the strange man in the marches? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان على حق في مساعدة الرجل الغريب في الأهوار؟ لماذا؟

● Pip was kind-hearted and the strange man was in trouble. The strange man was cold, hungry and lonely. He needed help badly.

كان بيب طيب القلب وكان الرجل الغريب في ورطة. كان الرجل الغريب باردا وجائعا ووحيدا. كان بحاجة ماسة إلى المساعدة.

10- Mrs Joe says to Pip, "You're lucky not to have been put in the graveyard long ago!' Why do you think she says this and what does it reflect about her character? SB / LM

تقول السيدة جو لبيب ، "أنت محظوظ لأنك لم توضع في المقبرة منذ فترة طويلة!" لماذا تعتقد أنها تقول هذا وماذا يعكس ذلك عن شخصيتها؟

● The rest of Pip's family are dead. She thinks he is only alive because she looks after him. Mrs Joe is not kind and is not glad to look after Pip.

مات بقية أفراد عائلة بيب. وهي تعتقد أنه على قيد الحياة فقط لأنها تعتني به. السيدة جو قاسية وليست سعيدة لرعاية بيب.

11- "It's because of me that you're still here. But I didn't want to look after you! It's bad enough being a blacksmith's wife. I never asked to be your mother!" What do you think these words reflect about Mrs Joe's character? LM

أنت لا تزال حيا بسببي. لم أكن أريد أن أعتني بك! إنه أمر سيء بما يكفي أن تكون زوجة حداد". ماذا تعكس هذه الكلمات عن شخصية السيدة جو؟

● These words show that she was not qualified to care for Pip. She treated him badly. She was not also satisfied with being a wife to a poor blacksmith.

تظهر هذه الكلمات أنها لم تكن مؤهلة للعناية ببيب ، فقد عاملته معاملة سيئة. لم تكن راضية أيضا عن كونها زوجة لحداد فقير.

12- How did Pip feel when he stole the food and the file? Did he do anything to relieve himself? Why/Why not? WB

كيف شعر بيب عندما سرق الطعام والمبرد؟ هل فعل أي شيء ليشعر بالإرتياح؟ لماذا/لما لا ؟

● He felt guilty about this, but he didn't do anything to relieve himself. He was afraid that Joe might not like to be his friend anymore.

شعر بالذنب حيال ذلك، لكنه لم يفعل أي شيء ليخفف عن نفسه. كان يخشى أن جو قد لا يحب أن يكون صديقه بعد الآن.

13- Pip says to Joe, "'I hope we don't find the convicts." Why do you think he says this and what does it tell us about Pip and Joe? WB

يقول بيب لجو ، "أمل ألا نجد المدانين". لماذا تعتقد أنه يقول هذا وماذا يخبرنا ذلك عن بيب وجو؟

● Joe and Pip feel sorry for the convicts. This tells us that Pip and Joe have good hearts.

يشعر جو وبيب بالأسف على المدانين. هذا يخبرنا أن بيب وجو قلوبهم طيبة.

14- "I hope we don't find the convict, Joe." Why do you think Pip hoped so? LM

"أتمنى ألا نجد السجين يا جو." لماذا تعتقد أن بيب كان يأمل ذلك؟

● Perhaps he sympathized with the convict who was in a bad condition, or perhaps he didn't want the police to know that he had helped that criminal.

ربما تعاطف مع المدان الذي كان في حالة سيئة ، أو ربما لم يكن يريد أن تعرف الشرطة أنه ساعد هذا المجرم.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

15- "Suddenly, we heard angry shouts nearby. I was afraid of what was about to happen." What do you think was about to happen? LM

فجأة سمعنا صراخ غاضب في الجوار. كنت خائفًا مما كان على وشك الحدوث. ما رأيك سيحدث؟

- Pip said this when he and Joe were with the soldiers looking for the escaped convicts. Perhaps the convicts were fighting each other.

قال بيب هذا عندما كان هو وجو مع الجنود يبحثون عن المدانين الهاربين. ربما كان المدانان يقاتلان أحدهما الآخر.

16- What do you think would have happened if Pip had told his sister about his behaviour with the convict? LM ماذا كان سيحدث برأيك لو أخبر بيب أخته عن سلوكه مع المحكوم عليه؟

- I think she would have beaten him. This was what she always did when Pip made a simple mistake. That's why he was afraid to tell her.

أعتقد أنها كانت ستضربه. هذا ما كانت تفعله دائما عندما يرتكب بيب خطا بسيطا. هذا هو سبب خوفه من إخبارها.

17- Should Pip have told the soldiers about the convict? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يخبر بيب الجنود عن المحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

- I don't think he should have done that. First, the police might know about his helping the convict and arrest him. لا أعتقد أنه كان يجب أن يفعل ذلك. أولا ، قد تعرف الشرطة عن مساعدته للمحكوم عليه واعتقاله.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1. Why do you think Joe was kind to Pip while Mrs. Joe was cruel?
2. Why do you think Pip agreed to bring the convict the file and food?
3. Why do you think Pip felt sympathy for the convict despite his fear?
4. Why do you think Pip felt guilty for helping the convict?
5. Why do you think Pip didn't tell Joe about stealing the food and file?
6. Do you think Pip was afraid when the soldiers asked about the convicts? Why?
7. Do you think Pip would have helped the convict if he hadn't been threatened? Why?
8. Do you think Mrs. Joe cared for Pip? Why or why not?
9. Do you sympathise with the man wearing the leg-irons in the mist? Why? LM
10. Do you think Pip was more afraid of the convict or the soldiers? Why?

Chapter 2 الفصل الثاني

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Soldiers stop a fight between muddy men in the marshes.
- One man is the same Pip helped before; they're taken to a prison ship.
- A year passes; Pip learns to read and write from Biddy.
- Joe praises Pip's cleverness, and they discuss Joe's lack of education.
- Uncle Pumblechook takes Pip to meet Miss Havisham, a rich lady in town.
- Estella, a pretty but proud girl, leads Pip into Miss Havisham's dark house.
- Miss Havisham, dressed as a bride, seems old and sad; she orders Pip to play with Estella.
- Pip notices a clock stopped at twenty to nine.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- I wanted to say, "I didn't tell the soldiers where to find you". Do you think the convict thought that Pip hadn't told the soldiers about his place? Why? LM

أردت أن أقول: "لم أخبر الجنود أين يجدونك". هل تعتقد أن المحكوم عليه ظن أن بيب لم يخبر الجنود عن مكانه؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, the convict thought Pip didn't tell them. He trusted Pip because Pip helped him.

نعم. اعتقد المحكوم عليه أن بيب لم يخبرهم. لقد وثق في بيب لأن بيب ساعده.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

2- "I stole the food from the blacksmith's house this morning". Why do you think the convict confessed that he had stolen the food? LM

"لقد سرقت الطعام من منزل الحداد هذا الصباح". لماذا برأيك اعترف المدان بانه سرق الطعام؟

- The convict doesn't want Pip to get into trouble for stealing the food. It shows that he can be kind.

لا يريد المدان أن يقع بيب في مشكلة لسرقة الطعام. هذا يدل على أنه يمكن أن يكون طيب القلب.

3- What do you think might have happened if Joe had gone to school? LM

ما الذي تعتقد أنه كان سيحدث لو ذهب جو إلى المدرسة؟

- He would have got a better job. He would have had a better position in life. He would have earned enough money. His wife might have treated him well.

كان سيحصل على وظيفة أفضل. كان سيحصل على وضع أفضل في الحياة. كان سيكسب ما يكفي من المال. ربما كانت زوجته عاملته بشكل جيد.

4- If you were in Pip's place, would you make friends with Joe? Why? LM

إذا كنت مكان بيب ، فهل ستكوّن صداقات مع جو؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I'd do that. Joe is a kind-hearted man. He is reliable and can be trusted. He has good experience in life. He always helps friends in difficult situations.

نعم ، سأفعل ذلك. جو رجل طيب القلب يمكنك الإعتماد عليه وهو محل ثقة. لديه خبرة جيدة في الحياة. وهو يساعد الأصدقاء دائما في المواقف الصعبة.

5- "I'm glad you think so, Joe." Why does Pip say this to Joe and what does it tell us about Pip? LM

"أنا سعيد لأنك تعتقد ذلك يا جو." لماذا يقول بيب هذا لجو وماذا يخبرنا عن بيب؟

- He doesn't agree with Joe about his sister being a fine woman but doesn't want to upset Joe. It tells us Pip is considerate.

إنه لا يتفق مع جو حول كون أخته امرأة جيدة لكنه لا يريد أن يُضايق جو. يخبرنا أن "بيب" مراع لمشاعر الآخرين.

6- "I wish she wouldn't hit you, though," Joe said. "I would rather she hit me than you!" What did these words show about Mr and Mrs Joe's characters? LM

قال جو: "أتمنى مع ذلك ألا تضربك". "أفضل أن تضربني على أن تضربك!" ماذا تظهر هذه الكلمات عن شخصيتي السيد والسيدة جو؟

- These words tell us that Mrs. Joe was a very cruel woman who treated Pip and Joe badly. The words also tell us that Joe was so kind to Pip and cared much about him.

تخبرنا هذه الكلمات أن السيدة جو كانت امرأة قاسية للغاية عاملت بيب وجو معاملة سيئة. تخبرنا الكلمات أيضا أن جو كان عطوفاً جدا علي بيب واهتم به كثيرا.

7- Should Pip have been on good terms with Mrs Joe? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يكون بيب على علاقة جيدة مع السيدة جو؟ لماذا؟

- No. She always treated him badly. She thought he was always bad and that made him feel guilty. She always shouted at him.

لا. كانت دائما تعامله بشكل سيء. لقد اعتقدت أنه كان دائما سيئا وهذا جعله يشعر بالذنب. كانت دائما تصرخ في وجهه.

8- "Then she jumped on me like an eagle on a lamb," said Pip. What did these words reflect about the relationship between Pip and his sister? LM

"ثم قفزت علي مثل نسر على حمل" قال بيب. ماذا كانت تعكس هذه الكلمات عن العلاقة بين بيب وشقيقته؟

- It was a very bad relationship. She treated him badly. She wished he had been dead long ago. She always complained about him. She sometimes beat him and punished him for the slightest mistake.

كانت علاقة سيئة للغاية. عاملته معاملة سيئة. كانت تتمنى لو كان قد مات منذ فترة طويلة. كانت دائما تشكو منه. كانت تضربه أحيانا وتعاقبه على أدنى خطأ.

9- The house looked unused and most of the doors were closed. Everything was dark inside. Do you think this atmosphere reflected the circumstances Miss Havisham lived in? Why? LM

بدا المنزل غير مستخدم ومعظم الأبواب مغلقة. كان كل شيء مظلما في الداخل. هل تعتقد أن هذا الجو يعكس الظروف التي عاشت فيها السيدة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so. She had a very hard life after her fiancé had left her on the wedding day. This broke her heart and made her hate all men. She locked herself inside her house.

نعم أعتقد ذلك. كانت لديها حياة صعبة للغاية بعد أن تركها خطيبها في يوم الزفاف. هذا كسر قلبها وجعلها تكره كل الرجال. حبست نفسها داخل منزلها.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

10- "As I stood before her, I noticed that the clock had stopped at twenty to nine." What do you think the stoppage of the clock indicates? LM

"عندما وقفت أمامها لاحظت أن الساعة توقفت عند الساعة التاسعة إلا ثلث". ما رأيك يشير توقف الساعة؟

• It indicates that time has stopped for her since her fiancé left her on the wedding day. Her life stopped at that time.

هذا يدل على أن الوقت قد توقف بالنسبة لها منذ تركها خطيبها في يوم الزفاف. توقفت توقفت حياتها في ذلك الوقت.

11- Miss Havisham is a strange, unhappy woman. Illustrate. SB

الآنسة هافيشام امرأة غريبة الأطوار وغير سعيدة. وضح ذلك.

• Miss Havisham never leaves her house. She's always wearing an old wedding dress. She is unable to forget that her fiancé left her on the wedding day.

الآنسة هافيشام لا تغادر منزلها أبدا. إنها ترتدي دائما فستان زفاف قديم. إنها غير قادرة على نسيان أن خطيبها تركها في يوم الزفاف.

12- Why do you think Estella didn't hand Pip the food but instead put it on the ground? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن إستيلا لم تسلم الطعام ولكن بدلاً من ذلك وضعه على الأرض؟

• I think she did that to make him feel that he was beneath her. She wanted him to feel ashamed of his low position in life.

أعتقد أنها فعلت لكي تجعله يشعر أنه أقل منها مكانةً. أرادت منه أن يشعر بالخجل من مكانته المتدنية في الحياة.

13- "But he is just a poor working boy!" Why do you think Estella says this to Miss Havisham and what does this tell us about Estella? SB

"لكنه مجرد صبي فقير من الطبقة العاملة!" في رأيك، لماذا تقول إستيلا هذا للآنسة هافيشام وماذا يخبرنا ذلك عن إستيلا؟

• She thinks Pip is beneath her and she doesn't want to play with him. It tells us she is proud and rude.

تعتقد أن بيب أقل مكانةً منها ولا تريد اللعب معه. يخبرنا أنها متكبرة ووقحة.

14- Estella described Pip as being "common"? Why do you think she does this? SB

وصفت إستيلا بيب بأنه "من العوام"؟ لماذا تعتقد أنها تفعل هذا؟

• She is proud and rude and does not want to play with him because she thinks he is beneath her.

إنها متكبرة ووقحة ولا تريد اللعب معه لأنها تعتقد أنه أقل منها مكانةً.

15- "Well? You can break his heart.' Why do you think Miss Havisham says this to Estella and what does it tell us about Miss Havisham? SB

"حسنا؟ يمكنك كسر قلبه. في رأيك، لماذا تقول الآنسة هافيشام ذلك لإستيلا وماذا يخبرنا ذلك عن الآنسة هافيشام؟

• Miss Havisham wants her to break Pip's heart. It tells us that Miss Havisham is a cruel woman herself.

الآنسة هافيشام تريدها أن تكسر قلب بيب. يخبرنا أن الآنسة هافيشام هي نفسها امرأة قاسية.

16- Do you think Miss Havisham was right to let Estella break Pip's heart? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن السيدة هافيشام كانت محقة في ترك إستيلا تحطم قلب بيب؟ لماذا؟

• No. It was cruel of her to let Estella treat Pip badly. Miss Havisham wanted to take revenge on all men because one man tricked her one day.

لا. كان من القسوة أن تدع إستيلا تعامل بيب بشكل سيء. الآنسة هافيشام أرادت الانتقام من جميع الرجال لأن رجلا واحدا خدعها ذات يوم.

17- "Joe told me to be happy with my position in life". Do you agree with Joe's opinion? Why? LM

"قال لي جو أن أكون سعيداً بموقعي في الحياة". هل تتفق مع رأي جو؟ لماذا؟

• I don't agree with Joe's opinion because I think that everyone should improve their position in life and become better. There is nothing wrong about being ambitious.

لا أتفق مع رأي جو لأنني أعتقد أنه يجب على الجميع تحسين وضعهم في الحياة وأن يصبحوا أفضل. لا حرج في أن تكون طموحا.

18- Would you try to get a better education if you were Pip, just to make Estella change her attitude towards you? Why? LM

هل ستحاول الحصول على تعليم أفضل إذا كنت بيب، فقط لجعل استيلا تغير موقفها تجاهك؟ لماذا؟

• No, I wouldn't do that. We love people for what they are, not because of their level of education.

كلا، لن أفعل ذلك. نحن نحب الناس على حقيقتهم، وليس بسبب مستوى تعليمهم.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Answer the following questions:

1. Why do you think the convict apologized to Joe for eating his meat pie?
2. Do you think Pip should have told Joe the truth about the food and the file? Why or why not?
3. Do you think Miss Havisham was a strange lady? Why?
4. Why do you think Estella was rude to Pip when they played together?
5. Do you think Pip thought about changing his life after meeting Estella? Why?
6. Why do you think Pip felt ashamed when Estella gave him food?
7. Why do you think Pip wanted to be a gentleman so badly?
8. Why do you think Estella calls Pip "common"? What does that reveal about her character?
9. Do you think Biddy helped Pip because she liked him? Why?
10. "I'd rather she hit me than you!" What does this tell you about Joe's personality?

Chapter 3 الفصل الثالث

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip meets a man in the inn; this man knows the man he helped in the marshes.
- The man gives Pip a coin wrapped in a pound note.
- Joe returns to the inn, but the man has left.
- Pip meets Miss Havisham's relatives and learns her story.
- In a gloomy room, they play games; Miss Havisham shares her wedding cake tale.
- Pip meets a pale young gentleman in the garden, and wins a fight against him.
- Pip regularly visits Miss Havisham and plays games with Estella.
- Mrs Joe, and Uncle Pumblechook believe Pip will get her money.
- Miss Havisham gives Joe money for Pip's apprenticeship as a blacksmith.
- Pip changes; he no longer wants to be a blacksmith; he feels ashamed of home.
- A year into apprenticeship, Pip wants to thank Miss Havisham, but an argument with Orlick happens.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Why do you think Joe tried to give the pound note back to the strange man in the inn? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن جو حاول إعادة ورقة الجنيه إلى الرجل الغريب في الحانة؟

- He felt it wasn't right to keep money from someone he didn't trust. He is honest and wants to do the right thing. لقد شعر أنه ليس من الصواب الاحتفاظ بالمال من شخص لا يثق به. إنه صادق ويريد أن يفعل الشيء الصحيح.

2- Should Pip have taken Joe away from the mysterious man in the inn? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يأخذ بيب جو بعيداً عن الرجل الغامض في النزل؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so. Pip realized that the strange man knew about the convict because he was using the file that Pip had given to Magwitch to stir his tea. This made Pip feel frightened. نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. أدرك بيب أن الرجل الغريب كان يعرف عن السجين المُدان "ماجويتش" لأنه كان يستخدم المبرد الذي أعطاه بيب لـ "ماجويتش" لتقليب الشاي. هذا جعل بيب يشعر بالخوف.

3- Why do you think the mysterious man in the inn gave Pip a coin wrapped in a banknote? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن الرجل الغامض في النزل أعطى بيب عملة معدنية ملفوفة في ورقة نقدية؟

- Perhaps he wanted to test Pip's honesty or perhaps the money was a reward sent by Magwitch to Pip as he was grateful to him for his help.

ربما أراد اختبار أمانة بيب أو ربما كان المال مكافأة أرسلها "ماجويتش" إلى بيب لأنه كان ممتنا له لمساعدته.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4- Why do you think Pip felt frightened when the mysterious man in the inn gave him a coin? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن بيب شعر بالخوف عندما أعطاه الرجل الغامض في النزل قطعة نقود؟

● Pip realized that the mysterious man was in some way connected with Magwitch, perhaps he did not want to get involved in something illegal by accepting money from someone he did not know well.

أدرك بيب أن الرجل الغامض كان مرتبطا بطريقة ما بـ "ماجويتش" ، ربما لم يرغب في التورط في شيء غير قانوني من خلال قبول أموال من شخص لا يعرفه جيدا.

5- Why do you think Mrs Joe and Uncle Pumblechook want Pip to visit Miss Havisham? SB

في رأيك، لماذا تريد السيدة جو والعم بامبلتشوك أن يزور بيب الآنسة هافيشام؟

● They think she wants to give him a lot of money. كانوا يعتقدون أنها تريد منحه أموالا كثيرة

6- Estella says to Pip, "Why don't you cry?" Why do you think she says this and what does it tell us about her? SB

تقول إستيلا لـ "بيب" ، "لماذا لا تبكي؟" لماذا تعتقد أنها تقول هذا وماذا يخبرنا ذلك عنها؟

● She wants to upset Pip with the way she treats him. Estella is unkind and has a cold heart.

إنها تريد أن تُضايق بيب بالطريقة التي تعامله بها. إستيلا قاسية وذات قلب بارد.

7- 'I'll never cry again.' Who says this and why? "لن أبكي مرة أخرى". من يقول هذا ولماذا؟

● Pip says this to Estella. He probably wants to show her that he is not a child now, so she cannot make him cry.

بيب يقول هذا لإستيلا. ربما يريد أن يظهر لها أنه ليس طفلا الآن ، لذلك لا يمكنها أن تجعله يبكي.

8- Why do you think Miss Havisham still kept the wedding cake? SB

لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام لا تزال تحتفظ بكعكة الزفاف؟

● Because time stopped for her on her wedding day as her fiancé deserted her.

لأن الزمن توقف بالنسبة لها في يوم زفافها حيث هجرها خطيبها.

9- Do you think that Miss Havisham really wanted Pip to come and play with Estella? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام أرادت أن يأتي بيب ويلعب مع إستيلا؟ لماذا؟

● No. Miss Havisham had a terrible experience when her marriage failed. She wanted to take revenge on all men. She trained Estella to break men's hearts, and Pip was her first victim.

لا. لقد مرت الآنسة هافيشام بتجربة رهيبة عندما فشل زواجها. أرادت الانتقام من جميع الرجال. دربت إستيلا على كسر قلوب الرجال ، وكانت بيب ضحيتها الأولى.

10- Why do you think Estella refused to speak to Pip when Miss Havisham asked them to play? WB / LM

لماذا تعتقد أن إستيلا رفضت التحدث إلى بيب عندما طلبت منهم الآنسة هافيشام اللعب؟

● She refused because she thinks he is just a poor working boy and is not good enough for her. رفضت لأنها تعتقد أنه مجرد صبي عامل فقير وليس ملائما بما يكفي لها.

11- If you were Estella, would you try to break Pip's heart? Why? LM

لو كنت إستيلا ، فهل ستحاول كسر قلب بيب؟ لماذا؟

● No. Pip loved Estella. He even decided to improve his position in life to be worthy of her love. Therefore, it was extremely cruel of Estella to break his heart.

لا. أحب بيب إستيلا حتى أنه قرر تحسين وضعه في الحياة ليكون جديرا بحبها. لذلك ، كان من القسوة البالغة أن تكسر إستيلا قلبه.

12- In what ways do you think Estella is a cruel character? SB

في رأيك، كيف كانت إستيلا قاسية؟

● She treated Pip badly. She made fun of his dirty hands and boots. She smiled when Pip cried. عاملت بيب بشكل سيء. سخرت من يديه وحذائه القذر. ابتسمت عندما بكى بيب.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

13- Do you feel sorry for Miss Havisham at all? Why? SB

هل تشعر بالأسف تجاه الآنسة هافيشام على الإطلاق؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, because her strange behaviour can be justified by what happened to her on her wedding day when her fiancé left her.

نعم ، لأن سلوكها الغريب يمكن تبريره بما حدث لها في يوم زفافها عندما تركها خطيبها.

14- Why do you think Miss Havisham was always asking Pip about his opinion of Estella? LM / WB

لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت تسأل بيب دائما عن رأيه في إستيلا؟

- She wanted him to like Estella so she can break his heart.

أرادت منه أن يحب إستيلا حتى تتمكن من كسر قلبه.

15- 'This is all you will get from me, Mr Gargery!' Why do you think Miss Havisham says this? WB

"هذا كل ما ستحصل عليه مني يا سيد جارجري!" لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام تقول هذا؟

- Joe gets a bag of money from Miss Havisham to pay for Pip's apprenticeship, but she tells him he will not get anything else from her.

يحصل جو على كيس من المال من الآنسة هافيشام لدفع تكاليف تدريب بيب المهني ، لكنها تخبره أنه لن يحصل على أي شيء آخر منها.

16- If you were in Miss Havisham's place, would you continue wearing the wedding dress for such a long time? Why? LM

إذا كنت في مكان الآنسة هافيشام ، فهل ستستمر في ارتداء فستان الزفاف لفترة طويلة؟ لماذا؟

- No. Miss Havisham should have forgotten about her failed marriage and started to live a normal life again. Wearing the wedding dress for such a long time indicates that she was still a prisoner of her past.

لا. كان يجب على الآنسة هافيشام أن تنسى زواجها الفاشل وتبدأ في عيش حياة طبيعية مرة أخرى. يشير ارتداء فستان الزفاف لفترة طويلة إلى أنها كانت لا تزال سجينة ماضيها.

17- Do you pity Pip for his situation with Miss Havisham and Estella? Why? LM

هل تشفق على بيب بسبب حالته مع الآنسة هافيشام وإستيلا؟ لماذا؟

- Yes. Miss Havisham took advantage of Pip's love for Estella and wanted Estella to break his heart. Estella even treated him like a dog when she put his food on the ground instead of handing it to him.

نعم ، لقد استغلت الآنسة هافيشام حب بيب لإستيلا وأرادت أن تكسر إستيلا قلبه. حتى أن إستيلا عاملته مثل الكلب عندما وضعت طعامه على الأرض بدلا من تسليمه له.

18- If you were Pip, would you be on good terms with Orlick? Why? LM

إذا كنت بيب ، فهل ستكون على علاقة جيدة مع أورليك؟ لماذا؟

- No. Orlick was mean and lazy. He hated Pip so much. He even hit Mrs. Joe on the head with a hammer, which made her unable to talk or move.

لا. كان أورليك لئيما وكسولا. كان يكره بيب كثيرا. وضرب السيدة جو على رأسها بمطرقة ، مما جعلها غير قادرة على التحدث أو الحركة.

19- Should Estella have been cruel to Pip? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن تكون إستيلا قاسية على بيب؟ لماذا؟

- No. She only followed Miss Havisham's instructions and tried her best to break his heart instead of loving him. She always treated him badly and made him feel that he was not worthy of her.

لا. اتبعت تعليمات الآنسة هافيشام وبذلت قصارى جهدها لكسر قلبه بدلا من أن تبادله الحب. كانت دائما تعامله معاملة سيئة وجعلته يشعر أنه لا يستحقها.

20- Why do you think Miss Havisham paid for Pip's apprenticeship? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام دفعت تكاليف تدريب بيب المهني؟

- She felt pity for him and wanted to help him escape his poor life, perhaps as part of her plan to use him to hurt others, like she had been hurt.

شعرت بالشفقة عليه [illegible] البائسة ، ربما كجزء من خطتها لاستخدامه في إيذاء الآخرين ، كما تأذت هي

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Do you think Pip should have kept the coin from the man at the inn? Why or why not?
2- Do you think Pip's attitude toward his life changes after his visits to Miss Havisham? Why?
3- Do you think Miss Havisham enjoys the way her life is now? Why do you think so?
4- Why do you think Estella is so unkind to Pip when they play games?
5- Why do you think Pip says he will never cry again?
6- Do you think Pip wants to become a blacksmith after Miss Havisham's offer? Why or why not?
7- Why do you think Miss Havisham gives Joe the large bag of money?
8- Do you think Pip's attitude toward Joe changes after his apprenticeship begins? Why?
9- Do you think Pip's attitude toward Joe changes after his apprenticeship begins? Why?
10- Do you think Pip should have been more honest with Joe about his feelings?

Chapter 4 الفصل الرابع

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip learns Estella is away for education and promises to visit Miss Havisham annually.
- On his way home, Pip meets Mr. Wopsle; Orlick informs them about escaped convicts.
- Returning home, Pip finds a crowd at home; Mrs. Joe is badly injured in a break-in.
- Convict's leg-irons were found in the kitchen; Pip suspects Orlick but has no evidence.
- Mrs. Joe can't talk or walk but points to Orlick with a drawn hammer.
- Pip often visits Miss Havisham, admires Estella and aims to become a gentleman.
- Mr. Jaggers tells Pip about his "great expectations" and future inheritance.
- Pip leaves his apprenticeship and friends for a new life in London to receive an education with Mr. Matthew Pocket.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Why do you think Orlick mentioned that more convicts had escaped from the prison ship? WB / LM

لماذا برأيك ذكر أورليك أن المزيد من المحكوم عليهم قد هربوا من سفينة السجن؟

- Orlick wanted to give the others the idea that it was a convict who had hit Mrs. Joe and not him.

أراد أورليك إعطاء الآخرين فكرة أن سجين هارب هو الذي ضرب السيدة جو وليس هو.

2- Should Pip have pitied Mrs Joe although she was cruel to him? Why? LM

هل كان يجب على بيب أن يشفق على السيدة جو رغم أنها كانت قاسية عليه؟ لماذا؟

- Yes. Though she treated him badly, he pitied her when she was hit on the head with a hammer, which caused her to be unable to speak or walk.

نعم. مع أنها عاملته معاملة سيئة إلا أنه أشفق عليها عندما تعرضت للضرب على رأسها بمطرقة ، مما تسبب ذلك في عدم قدرتها على الكلام أو المشي.

3- Why do you think Pip didn't tell the police that Orlick had tried to kill his sister?

في رأيك، لماذا لم يخبر "بيب" الشرطة أن أورليك حاول قتل أخته؟

- He didn't tell the police because he had no proof.

لم يخبر الشرطة لأنه لم يكن لديه دليل.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

4- "One day, I said to her. 'Biddy, I want to become a fine gentleman. I will never be happy unless I can lead a different life to the one I live now.'" Do you think that Pip wants to live a different life because he wants to be like the rich people he has met or does he really believe he'll only be happy if he changes his life? SB

"ذات يوم ، قلت لها : "بيدي ، أريد أن أصبح رجلا رائعاً". لن أكون سعيدا أبدا ما لم أتمكن من عيش حياة مختلفة من تلك التي أعيشها الآن."هل تعتقد أن بيب يريد أن يعيش حياة مختلفة لانه يريد أن يكون مثل الاغنياء الذين قابلهم أم انه يعتقد حقا أنه سيكون سعيدا فقط إذا غير حياته ؟

● Pip wants to live a different life because he wants to be like the rich people he has met. When he meets Estella, she treats him badly and says he is poor and common. He wants to be a rich gentleman to win Estella's love.

يريد بيب أن يعيش حياة مختلفة لانه يريد أن يكون مثل الاغنياء الذين قابلهم. عندما يلتقي إستيلا ، تعامله معاملة سيئة وتقول إنه فقير ومن العوام. يريد أن يكون رجلا ثريا لكسب حب إستيلا.

5- "But don't you think you are happier as you are, Pip?" said Biddy. Do you think Biddy was right that Pip shouldn't change into "a gentleman"? Why? LM

"ولكن ألا تعتقد أنك أسعد حالاً كما أنت يا بيب؟ هل تعتقد أن بيدي كانت محقة في أن بيب لا ينبغي أن يتحول إلى "رجل نبيل"؟ لماذا؟

● I don't think so. Every one has the right to improve their position in life. For Pip, the problem was that he wanted to become a gentleman so that Estella could love him.

لا أعتقد ذلك. لكل شخص الحق في تحسين وضعه في الحياة. بالنسبة لبيب، كانت المشكلة بالنسبة لبيب أنه أراد أن يصبح رجلًا نبيلًا حتى تستطيع إستيلا أن تحبه.

6- "Ever since I met Estella at Miss Havisham's, I have wanted to improve myself". Do you think Pip was right to improve himself just because of Estella? Why? LM

"منذ أن قابلتُ إستيلا في منزل الآنسة هافيشام، أردت أن أحسن من نفسي". هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقاً في تحسين نفسه بسبب إستيلا فقط؟ لماذا؟

● No, he wasn't right. We improve ourselves because we think this is important to us. We should not care what others think of us.

لا ، لم يكن على حق. نحن نحَسّن أنفسنا لاننا نعتقد أن هذا مهم بالنسبة لنا. يجب ألا نهتم بما يعتقده الآخرون عنا.

7- "If you want to marry her, she probably isn't worth the effort." Do you agree with Biddy's advice to Pip? Why? LM

"إذا كنت ترغب في الزواج منها ، فهي على الأرجح لا تستحق الجهد المبذول." هل توافق على نصيحة بيدي لبيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes. Pip loved Estella although she insulted him and treated him so badly. Love must be mutual. If not, it's not worth the effort.

نعم. أحب بيب إستيلا على الرغم من أنها أهانته وعاملته بشدة. يجب أن يكون الحب متبادلا. إذا لم يكن الأمر كذلك ، فإنه لا يستحق كل هذا الجهد.

8- "I will never be happy unless I can lead a different life to the one I live now.' Do you think Pip was right to feel that way? Why? LM

"لن أكون سعيداً أبداً ما لم أتمكن من عيش حياة مختلفة عن تلك التي أعيشها الآن." هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقًا في الشعور بهذه الطريقة؟ لماذا؟

● Yes. He wanted more than his poor, simple life, and he believed a different life would make him happier.

نعم. فقد كان يريد أكثر من حياة متواضعة وبسيطة وكان يعتقد أن حياة مختلفة سوف تجعله أكثر سعادة.

9- Pip said to Biddy, "I knew that I was making a mistake, but I could not change my feelings". If you were Pip, would you change your feelings towards Estella? Why? WB / LM

قال بيب لبيدي: "علمت أنني أخطأت ، لكنني لم أستطع تغيير مشاعري". إذا كنت بيب ، هل ستغير مشاعرك تجاه إستيلا؟ لماذا؟

● If I were Pip, I would try to change my feelings towards Estella. Loving someone who doesn't care about you can only cause pain, and it would be better to focus on people who truly care for me.

لو كنت مكان بيب لحاولت تغيير مشاعري تجاه إستيلا. فحبك لشخص لا يهتم بك لا يمكن أن يسبب لك سوى الألم، وسيكون من الأفضل أن أركز على الأشخاص الذين يهتمون بي حقًا.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

10- "I wished that I could pay Joe not to come. He was my friend, but I was ashamed of him now". What did this show about Pip's character? LM

"تمنيت لو كان بإمكاني أن أدفع لجو ألا ياتي. لقد كان صديقي، لكنني كنت أخجل منه الآن". ما الذي أظهره هذا عن شخصية بيب؟

• This shows that Pip was very ungrateful and cruel. He was not loyal to his friend Joe. Having a lot of money changed Pip's character badly.

هذا يدل على أن بيب ناكرا للجميل وقاسيا للغاية. لم يكن مخلصا لصديقه جو. وجود الكثير من المال غير شخصية بيب بشكل سيء.

11- Should Pip have given Biddy more attention? Why? LM

هل كان يجب على بيب أن يعطي بيدي مزيدًا من الاهتمام؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, I think he should have done that. Unlike Estella, Biddy was kind and nice. She treated Pip well. She never insulted him. She gave him good advice. Estella was cruel, arrogant and insulting.

نعم، أعتقد أنه كان يجب أن يفعل ذلك. على عكس إستيلا، كانت بيدي عطوفة ولطيفة. لقد عاملت بيب جيدا. لم تهينه أبدا. أعطته نصيحة جيدة. كانت إستيلا قاسية ومتغطرسة ومهينة.

12- Would Pip have paid more attention to Biddy if he hadn't known Estella? Why? LM

هل كان بيب سيهتم أكثر ببيدي إذا لم يكن يعرف إستيلا؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, Pip might have paid more attention to Biddy because he wouldn't have been distracted by his love for Estella and her beauty.

نعم، ربما كان بيب سيولي اهتمامًا أكبر لبيدي لأنه لم يكن لينشغل بحبه لإستيلا وجمالها.

13- "I have to tell you that Pip has great expectations. He will receive a large amount of property in future," said Mr Jaggers. If you were in Pip's place, would this large amount of property in future be your "great expectation"? Why? LM

"يجب أن أخبرك أن بيب لديه توقعات كبيرة. قال السيد جاغرز: "سيحصل على قدر كبير من الممتلكات في المستقبل". إذا كنت في مكان بيب، فهل سيكون هذا الكم الهائل من الممتلكات في المستقبل "توقعاتك الكبيرة"؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, it would be my "great expectation" because having property and wealth could change my life and give me new opportunities.

نعم، سيكون هذا هو "توقعي الكبير" لأن امتلاك الممتلكات والثروة يمكن أن يغير حياتي ويمنحني فرصاً جديدة.

14- Shouldn't Pip have asked who that benefactor was? Why? LM

هل كان ينبغي علي بيب ألا يسأل من هو هذا المتبرع له؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, he should have done that. However, Mr. Jaggers' condition to give Pip the money was that Pip shouldn't ask who his benefactor was. Pip wanted the money badly, so he agreed.

نعم، كان يجب أن يفعل ذلك. ومع هذا، كان شرط السيد جاجرز لإعطاء بيب المال هو أن بيب لا ينبغي أن يسال من هو المتبرع له. أراد بيب المال بشدة، لذلك وافق.

15- Do you think that Pip's education alone could change his life? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن تعليم بيب وحده يمكن أن يغير حياته؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, education can make one's life better and improve one's position in life.

نعم، يمكن للتعليم أن يجعل حياة المرء أفضل ويحسن وضعه في الحياة.

16- If you were Pip, would you leave your friends and family behind to move to a big city to get a better education? Why? LM / SB

إذا كنت بيب، فهل ستترك أصدقائك وعائلتك خلفك للانتقال إلى مدينة كبيرة للحصول على تعليم أفضل؟ لماذا؟

• Yes, I would because getting a better education will improve my life and will help me get a better job.

نعم، سأفعل ذلك لأن الحصول على تعليم أفضل سيحسن حياتي وسيساعدني في الحصول على وظيفة أفضل.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

17- Do you agree that Joe had better morals than Pip? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن أخلاق جو أفضل من بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, Joe had better morals because he was kind, honest, and always treated others with respect but Pip felt ashamed of Joe because he was poor and uneducated.

نعم، كان جو يتمتع بأخلاق أفضل لأنه كان لطيفًا وصادقًا ودائمًا ما كان يعامل الآخرين باحترام، لكن بيب شعر بالخجل من جو لأنه كان فقيرًا وغير متعلم.

18- Was Pip right not to want all the poor people in this village to see him in his fine clothes? Why? LM

هل كان بيب محقًا في عدم رغبته في أن يراه كل فقراء هذه القرية بملابسه الجميلة؟ لماذا؟

● No, Pip was not right because he was being proud and ashamed of his roots, which showed disrespect to the people who cared for him.

لم يكن بيب على حق لأنه كان متكبرًا وخجولًا من جذوره، مما يدل على عدم احترام الناس الذين يهتمون به.

19- In your opinion, did Pip want to have a better life just because he was ambitious? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب أراد أن يعيش حياة أفضل لمجرد أنه كان طموحاً؟ لماذا؟

● No, Pip wanted a better life because he was influenced by Estella and her idea of what was valuable, rather than just being ambitious. He wanted to have a better life to make Estella love him.

لا، لقد أراد بيب حياة أفضل لأنه كان متأثرًا بإستيلا وفكرتها عما هو قيم، وليس فقط لكونه طموحًا. لقد أراد حياة أفضل ليجعل إستيلا تحبه.

20- How do you think Pip has changed before going to London? SB

في رأيك، كيف تغير "بيب" قبل الذهاب إلي لندن؟

● He feels that he's different to the people around him because they are poor. He has 'fine clothes'. He feels 'ashamed' of Joe's poor education. He's now avoiding contact with people who he used to be happy with. As a result, Pip feels very lonely.

يشعر أنه مختلف عن الأشخاص من حوله لأنهم فقراء. أصبح لديه "ملابس جميلة". إنه يشعر "بالخجل" من تعليم "جو" السيئ. كما إنه الآن يتجنب الاتصال بالأشخاص الذين اعتاد أن يكون سعيدا معهم. نتيجة لذلك، يشعر "بيب" بالوحدة الشديدة.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Do you agree with Pip that education can change lives? Why? SB
2- "I knew that I was making a mistake, but I could not change my feelings". If you were Pip, could you change your feelings towards Estella? Why? LM
3- Do you think Pip is wise to suspect Orlick of the attack on Mrs. Joe? Why or why not?
4- Why do you think Pip doesn't want the "poor people" in the village to see him in his fine clothes?
5- What do you think the phrase "great expectations" means for Pip?
6- Why do you think Pip feels sorry for Mrs. Joe?
7- Why do you think Pip says, "I will never be happy unless I can lead a different life"?
8- Do you think Pip is grateful for Miss Havisham's apprenticeship? Why or why not?
9- What does the character of Joe represent in Pip's life?
10- How do you think Pip would feel if he knew how much Joe and Biddy cared for him?

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Chapter 5 الفصل الخامس

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip visits Miss Havisham. She discovers he's been given a fortune.
- Miss Havisham advises him to listen to Mr. Jaggers.
- Pip believes Miss Havisham is his secret benefactor who's sending him to London for education.
- Pip meets Mr. Jaggers and Mr. Wemmick in London.
- Mr. Jaggers says Pip will stay at Barnard's Inn with Herbert Pocket.
- Pip is disappointed with the inn but glad to meet Herbert.
- Herbert, whom Pip previously fought, explains he was once considered for adoption.
- Herbert says Estella is Miss Havisham's adopted daughter for revenge against men.
- Herbert shares Miss Havisham's history, and how she gave away her fortune to her fiancé who deserted her.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Why do you think that Pip felt sure that Miss Havisham was his secret benefactor? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن بيب كان واثقًا من أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت المتبرع السري له؟

- Pip felt sure Miss. Havisham was his benefactor because she was wealthy. She cared for him. He believed she wanted to help him become a gentleman.

كان بيب على يقين من أن السيدة هافيشام هي المحسنة إليه لأنها كانت ثرية وكانت تهتم به ، وكان يعتقد أنها تريد مساعدته ليصبح رجلًا نبيلًا.

2- If you were Pip, would you be pleased to have money or know your real benefactor? Why? LM

إذا كنت من بيب ، فهل يسعدك امتلاك المال أو معرفة المتبرع الحقيقي؟ لماذا؟

- If I were Pip, I would be pleased to have money, but I would insist on knowing who the real benefactor is. I must make sure that the money has been earned legally.

إذا كنت بيب ، سأكون سعيدا بالحصول على المال ، لكنني ساصر على معرفة من هو المتبرع الحقيقي. يجب أن أتاكد من أن المال قد تم كسبه بشكل قانوني.

3- Do you think Miss Havisham is Pip's secret benefactor? Why? SB

هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام هي المتبرع السري لبيب؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so because she treats Pip badly and wants Estella to break his heart although she knew he loved her.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك لأنها تعامل بيب بشكل سيء وتريد أن تكسر إستيلا قلبه على الرغم من أنها كانت تعلم أنه يحبها.

4- "After a quick goodbye to Joe, my sister and Biddy, I felt as though the whole world was waiting for me." What do you think Pip meant by these words? LM

"بعد وداع سريع لجو وأختي وبيدي ، شعرت وكان العالم كله ينتظرني." ما رأيك بيب المقصود بهذه الكلمات؟

- He meant that he had a great opportunity to realize his dreams and great expectations and become a well-educated gentleman.

كان يعني أن لديه فرصة عظيمة لتحقيق أحلامه وتوقعاته العظيمة وأن يصبح رجلا متعلما جيدا.

5- Should Pip have continued staying at the blacksmith's instead of going for his new life in London? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يستمر بيب في البقاء عند الحداد بدلاً من الذهاب لحياته الجديدة في لندن؟ لماذا؟

- I don't think so. Everyone should try to improve their position in life. Pip had a great opportunity to get a good education and become a gentleman. .

لا أعتقد ذلك. يجب على الجميع محاولة تحسين وضعهم في الحياة. كان لدى بيب فرصة رائعة للحصول على تعليم جيد وأن يصبح رجلا نبيلا.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6- Do you think that Herbert Pocket would have been happier if Miss Havisham had adopted him? Why? LM هل تعتقد أن هربرت بوكيت كان سيكون أكثر سعادة لو أن الآنسة هافيشام قد تبنته؟ لماذا؟

●No. He would have suffered much just like Pip. He would have loved Estella and she would have broken his heart. Herbert said that Estella was proud and cold and that he was lucky that he could escape. لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. فقد كان سوف يعاني كثيرا مثل بيب. كان سيحب إستيلا وكانت ستكسر قلبه. قال هربرت إن إستيلا كانت متكبرة ، وغير ودودة وأنه كان محظوظا لأنه تمكن من الهروب.

7- Do you think that Miss Havisham had an influential personality? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت لها شخصية مؤثرة؟ لماذا؟

●Yes. She had influence on both Pip and Estella. She made Estella carry out her plans of revenge on men. She made Estella break Pip's heart. She also influenced Pip and made him love Estella so that she could break his heart.

نعم. لقد كان لها تأثير على كل من بيب وإستيلا. جعلت إستيلا تنفذ خططها للانتقام من الرجال. جعلت إستيلا تكسر قلب بيب. كما أثرت على بيب وجعلته يحب إستيلا حتى تتمكن من كسر قلبه.

8- What sort of person does Miss Havisham want Estella to become? WB

أي نوع من الأشخاص الذي تريد الآنسة هافيشام أن تصبح إستيلا؟

●She wants her to be cruel and heartless to take her revenge on men and break their hearts. إنها تريدها أن تكون قاسية وبلا قلب لتنتقم من الرجال وتكسر قلوبهم.

9- If you were Estella, would you agree to be a tool to harm others? Why? LM

لو كنتِ إستيلا ، هل توافقين على أن تكوني أداة لإيذاء الآخرين؟ لماذا؟

●No, if I were Estella, I wouldn't agree to harm others because it is wrong to use people's feelings for revenge.

لو كنت مكان إستيلا، لن أوافق على أن أكون أداة لإيذاء الآخرين لأنه من الخطأ استخدام مشاعر الناس للانتقام.

10- "On the morning of the wedding, when everything was ready and the guests were expected, there was some bad news". What do you think happened to Miss Havisham? What do you think of her reaction to what happened? SB

"في صباح يوم الزفاف ، عندما كان كل شيء جاهزا وكان متوقعاً حضور الضيوف ، كانت هناك بعض الأخبار السيئة". ما رأيك فيما حدث للآنسة هافيشام؟ ما رأيك في رد فعلها على ما حدث؟

●Her fiancé had left her, which was a terrible and tragic event that affected her life so badly. I think her reaction was exaggerated. She should have overcome that experience and continued her life like normal people.

هجرها خطيبها. لقد كان حدثا فظيعا ومأساويا أثر على حياتها بشدة. أعتقد أن رد فعلها كان مبالغا فيه. كان عليها أن تتغلب على تلك التجربة وتواصل حياتها مثل الناس العاديين.

11- 'Perhaps he was already married,' Herbert said. It seemed that the fiancé had, in fact, planned everything with Miss Havisham's half-brother.' What had the two persons planned for? Were they successful? How did Miss Havisham react to this? Do you think she was right? SB

يقول هربرت ربما كان متزوجا بالفعل .. يبدو أن الخطيب قد خطط ، في الواقع ، لكل شيء مع الأخ غير الشقيق للآنسة هافيشام." - ما الذي خطط له هذان الشخصان؟ هل نجحا؟ كيف كان رد فعل الآنسة هافيشام على هذا؟ هل تعتقد أنها كانت على حق؟

●They planned to take Miss Havisham's money. They were successful as Miss Havisham gave most of her fortune to her fiancé. Miss Havisham reacted poorly to what happened to her. Ever since her wedding, she hasn't changed at all, nor has the house. Even the clocks in the house had stopped working.

خططا لأخذ أموال الآنسة هافيشام. وقد نجحا في ذلك لأن الآنسة هافيشام أعطت معظم ثروتها لخطيبها. كان رد فعل الآنسة هافيشام سيئا على ما حدث لها. منذ زفافها لم تتغير على الإطلاق ، ولا تغير المنزل. حتى الساعات في المنزل توقفت عن العمل.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

12- If Miss Havisham had helped her brother financially, do you think that he wouldn't have plotted with her fiancé against her? Why? LM

لو كانت الآنسة هافيشام قد ساعدت شقيقها مادياً ، فهل تعتقد أنه لم يكن ليتآمر مع خطيبها عليها؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so. Her brother was a greedy man who would stop at nothing to get more and more money from her. He even didn't care if he had to hurt his sister to get her money.

لا أعتقد. كان شقيقها رجلا جشعا لا يتوقف عند أي شيء للحصول على المزيد والمزيد من المال منها. حتى أنه لم يهتم إذا كان عليه أن يؤذي أخته للحصول على أموالها.

13- What might have happened if Miss Havisham's brother hadn't plotted against her? LM

ماذا كان سيحدث لو لم يتآمر شقيق الآنسة هافيشام ضدها؟

- Perhaps she would have lived a happy life with the man she was going to marry. Her life wouldn't have been destroyed and she would have become a better person.

ربما كانت ستعيش حياة سعيدة مع الرجل الذي كانت ستتزوجه. لم تكن حياتها لتدمر وكانت ستصبح شخصا أفضل.

14- Which character do you pity more: Miss Havisham or Pip? Why? LM

أي شخصية تشفق عليها أكثر: الآنسة هافيشام أم بيب؟ لماذا؟

- I pity Pip more. He was unfairly treated by his sister and Estella. He was an orphan who had a very hard life. On the other hand, Miss Havisham was very rich. She tried to take revenge on men only because her fiancé left her on the wedding day.

أنا أشفق على بيب أكثر. لقد عاملته أخته وإستيلا معاملة غير عادلة. كان يتيما عاش حياة صعبة للغاية. من ناحية أخرى ، كانت الآنسة هافيشام غنية. وحاولت الانتقام من الرجال فقط لأن خطيبها تركها في يوم الزفاف.

15- Do you think that Pip will make a good gentleman? Explain why. SB

هل تعتقد أن "بيب" سيصبح رجلا نبيلاً؟ اشرح لماذا.

- Yes, I think he will. He now has a lot of money and he is getting a good education. Mr. Mathew Pocket, his teacher, is also helping him to behave like a gentleman.

نعم ، أعتقد أنه سيفعل ذلك. لديه الآن الكثير من المال ويحصل على تعليم جيد. السيد ماثيو بوكيت ، مُعلمه ، يساعده أيضا على التصرف كرجل نبيل.

16- "Miss Havisham adopted her, you know. She wants to use her to take revenge on men!" Should Pip have changed his mind about Estella after learning this? Why? LM

"لقد تبنتها الآنسة هافيشام. تريد أن تستخدمها للانتقام من الرجال!" هل كان على بيب أن يغير رأيه في إستيلا بعد أن علم بذلك؟ لماذا؟

- Yes. Estella was cruel to him and Miss Havisham trained her to break men's hearts. He should not love a person who treated him so badly.

نعم. كانت إستيلا قاسية معه ودربتها الآنسة هافيشام على كسر قلوب الرجال. لا ينبغي أن يحب الشخص الذي عامله بسوء.

17- Why do you think criminals fear Mr. Jaggers? لماذا تعتقد أن المجرمين يهابون السيد جاجرز؟

- Mr. Jaggers is powerful and clever. He knows how to deal with them.

السيد جاجرز قوي وماهر كما يعرف كيفية التعامل معهم

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Why do you think Pip thought Miss Havisham was his benefactor?
2- Do you think Pip was excited to leave for London? Why?
3- Why do you think Miss Havisham wants to use Estella for revenge?
4- Do you think Herbert really wanted to marry Estella? Why?
5- Why do you think Miss Havisham's fiancé betrayed her?
6- Why do you think the criminals are afraid of Mr Jaggers? SB
7- Why do you think Miss Havisham trusted her fiancé with her fortune?
8- How do you think Miss Havisham felt on her wedding day?
9- Why do you think the clocks in Miss Havisham's house were stopped?
10- Do you think Herbert and Pip became friends easily? Why?

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Chapter 6 الفصل السادس

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip is invited to dinner at Mr. Jaggers' with Herbert, Startop, and Drummle.
- Mr. Jaggers serves food. Drummle boasts about his strength which leads to a kind of competition.
- Mr. Jaggers seems to enjoy the competition among them.
- Molly is introduced as a housekeeper, showing her strong arms. Drummle and Startop argue. Pip tells Mr. Jaggers he dislikes Drummle.
- Weeks later, Pip gets a letter from Biddy. Joe is coming to visit him in London, about which Pip isn't happy.
- Joe arrives, nervous, making Pip uncomfortable.
- Joe says Miss Havisham wants to see Pip, and Estella is back home.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- What do think of Mr Jaggers? ما رأيك في السيد جاجرز؟

- Mr. Jaggers was a rich lawyer. He liked to control people. He is unkind to others.

السيد جاجرز كان محاميا ثريا . كان يحب السيطرة على الناس. إنه غير لطيف مع الآخرين.

2- Do you think that Mr Jaggers is someone that Pip can trust? Why? LM / SB

هل تعتقد أن السيد جاغرز شخص يمكن أن يثق به بيب؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so because Mr. Jaggers is a successful lawyer. He keeps his clients' secrets. He is hard-working and many people trust him as he is honest and practical.

نعم ، أعتقد ذلك لأن السيد جاغرز محام ناجح. يحافظ على أسرار عملائه . إنه مجتهد وكثير من الناس يثقون به لأنه أمين وعملي.

3- Is it natural to boast about your own skills in front of others? Why? LM

هل من الطبيعي أن تتباهى بمهاراتك أمام الآخرين؟ لماذا؟

- No, I think that people should show their skills through actions and not through words. Actions speak louder than words.

لا ، أعتقد أن الناس يجب أن يظهروا مهاراتهم من خلال الأفعال وليس من خلال الكلمات. الأفعال أبلغ من الأقوال.

4- Do you think that Pip was right not to like Drummle? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقًا في عدم إعجابه بدرامل؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, he was right because Drummle was stupid and arrogant. He is always boasting about himself and he thinks that he is better than everybody else.

نعم ، كان على حق لأن درامل كان غبيا ومتغطرسا. إنه يتباهى دائما بنفسه ويعتقد أنه أفضل من أي شخص آخر.

5- If you were Pip, would you be ashamed of your friend Joe? Why? LM

لو كنت بيب هل تخجل من صديقك جو؟ لماذا؟

- No, I wouldn't. Joe is kind, honest and always cared for Pip. He treats Pip like a son and always gives him good advice. He is always there for Pip in times of trouble.

لا ، لن أفعل ذلك. جو رجل طيب ومخلص وكان دائما يعتني ببيب. وهو يعامل بيب مثل الابن ويقدم له دائما نصيحة جيدة. كما أنه موجود دائما من أجل بيب في أوقات الشدة.

6- Why do you think Pip wanted to try to forget all about his life in the village? Why? LM

- Pip wanted to forget his life in the village because he felt ashamed of his past and wanted to fit in with richer people.

أراد بيب أن ينسى حياته في القرية لأنه شعر بالخجل من ماضيه وأراد أن ينسجم مع الناس الاكثر ثراءً.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

7- How has the relationship between Pip and Joe changed? How does each of them feel about each other now? SB
كيف تغيرت العلاقة بين بيب وجو؟ كيف يشعر كل منهم تجاه بعضهم البعض الآن؟

- Pip began to feel ashamed of Joe as he was just a poor blacksmith while Joe's feelings towards Pip never changed.
بدأ بيب يشعر بالخجل من جو لأنه كان مجرد حداد فقير بينما مشاعر جو تجاه بيب لم تتغير أبدا.

8- Why do you think that Miss Havisham wanted Pip to know that Estella had returned home? LM
لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام أرادت أن يعرف بيب أن إستيلا قد عادت إلى المنزل؟

- She wanted to know his reaction and how much he loved Estella. She was pleased that Estella was cold and cruel to Pip. Her aim was to break Pip's heart.
أرادت أن تعرف رد فعله ومدى حبه لإستيلا. كانت مسرورة لأن إستيلا كانت غير ودودة وقاسية على بيب. كان هدفها هو كسر قلب بيب.

9- Why do you think Pip hoped that Joe could not see how he felt when he knew that Estella had come home? LM
برأيك ، لماذا كان بيب يأمل ألا يرى جو كيف شعر عندما علم أن إستيلا قد عادت إلى المنزل؟

- Perhaps he was afraid that Joe might tell him that his love for Estella wasn't worth the effort, as did Biddy before.
ربما كان خائفا من أن يخبره جو أن حبه لإستيلا لا يستحق الجهد ، كما فعل بيدي من قبل.

10- Why do you think Pip didn't understand how he felt about Estella in most cases? LM
لماذا تعتقدين أن بيب لم يفهم مشاعره تجاه إستيلا في معظم الحالات؟

- Pip loved Estella, but he could not understand why she treated him coldly and proudly. Miss Havisham encouraged him to love Estella, but Estella broke his heart.
أحب بيب إستيلا ، لكنه لم يستطع أن يفهم لماذا عاملته ببرود وغطرسة. شجعته الآنسة هافيشام على حب إستيلا ، لكن إستيلا حطمت قلبه.

11- Do you think Miss Havisham was right to try to adopt some children? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت محقة في محاولة تبني بعض الأطفال؟ لماذا؟

- I think she was right to do so because she was a lonely woman who wanted children to make her feel like a mother.
أعتقد أنها كانت محقة في القيام بذلك لأنها كانت امرأة وحيدة أرادت أن يجعلها الأطفال تشعر وكأنها أم.

12- What might have happened if one of the convicts had recognised Pip in London? LM
ماذا يمكن أن يحدث لو كان أحد المحكوم عليهم قد تعرف على بيب في لندن؟

- Pip would have felt ashamed if one of the convicts had recognized him. He didn't want anyone to remind him of his poor and miserable childhood.
بيب كان سيشعر بالخجل إذا تعرف عليه أحد المدانين. لم يكن يريد أن يذكره أحد بطفولته الفقيرة والبائسة.

13- Pip says that he was haunted by memories. What were these memories about? Why did he feel this way? WB
يقول بيب إنه كانت تطارده الذكريات. ما هي هذه الذكريات؟ لماذا شعر بهذه الطريقة؟

- These memories were about his first meeting with the escaped convict, Magwitch, when Pip was still very young. The convict threatened to kill Pip if he didn't bring him some food and a file. Pip was so frightened of that man at that time.
كانت هذه الذكريات عن لقائه الأول مع المدان الهارب ، ماجويتش ، عندما كان بيب لا يزال صغيرا جدا. هدد المدان بقتل بيب إذا لم يحضر له بعض الطعام ومبرد. كان بيب خائفا جدا من ذلك الرجل في ذلك الوقت.

A1 Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

1- Do you like the character of Drummle? Why? Why not?
2- Why do you think Pip regrets not being kinder to Joe after he leaves?
3- "I wished that I could pay Joe not to come. He was my friend, but I was ashamed of him now." Why do you think Pip feels ashamed of Joe?
4- Do you think Pip feels guilty about his attitude towards Joe?
5- Why do you think Joe continues to call Pip "Sir"?
6- If you were Pip, would you trust Mr Jaggers? Why? Why not?
7- Do you think Pip understood how he felt about Estella? Why? Why not?
8- If you were Pip, would you to boast about your own skills in front of others? Why?

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Chapter 7 الفصل السابع

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip visits Miss Havisham, surprised to find Orlick, who he hates, as the gatekeeper.
- Pip meets Estella, who's beautiful but still arrogant.
- Miss Havisham and Estella talk about how much Pip has changed.
- Pip is still in love with Estella and he decides not to visit his friend Joe.
- Mr. Jaggers arrives; Pip tells him about Orlick's presence, worried for Miss Havisham; Jaggers promises to dismiss Orlick.
- Pip returns to London, shares his feelings for Estella with friend Herbert.
- Herbert warns Pip against loving Estella.
- Estella arrives in London; Pip is impressed by her beauty.
- Estella invites Pip to accompany her to Richmond.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- What is your opinion about Pip's desire not to see Joe again? LM

ما رأيك في رغبة بيب ألا يرى جو مجدداً؟

- It was a bad decision. Joe has always been kind to Pip. He has protected him from Mrs. Joe. He was a true friend. It is ungrateful of Pip to treat Mr. Joe badly only because Joe was poor and uneducated. كان قرارا سيئا. لطالما كان جو لطيفا مع بيب. لقد قام بحمايته من السيدة جو. كان جو صديقا حقيقيا. إنه من الجحود أن يعامل "بيب" السيد "جو" بشكل سيء لمجرد أن جو كان فقيرا وغير متعلم.

2- 'I expect you have new friends. The ones you had in the village wouldn't be good enough now, would they?' Why did Estella say this and do you think it is true? Why? WB

'أتوقع أن يكون لديك أصدقاء جدد. أولئك الذين لديك في القرية لن يكونوا ملائمين بما فيه الكفاية الآن، أليس كذلك؟ لماذا قالت إستيلا هذا وهل تعتقد أنه صحيح؟ لماذا؟

- Pip is now a gentleman, so he has more important friends. I think it is true, because Pip does not want to see Joe or people from the village now.

بيب أصبح الآن رجلا نبيلا، لذلك لديه أصدقاء أكثر أهمية. أعتقد أن هذا صحيح، لأن بيب لا يريد رؤية جو أو أشخاص من القرية الآن.

3- If you were Pip, would you agree to make new friends and forget the old ones, according to Estella's advice? Why? LM

إذا كنت بيب، فهل توافق على تكوين صداقات جديدة وتنسى الأصدقاء القدامى، وفقًا لنصيحة استيلا؟ لماذا؟

- No, I wouldn't agree to forget old friends because true friends, like Joe and Biddy, are valuable and should be kept close, no matter what.

لا، أنا لا أوافق على نسيان الأصدقاء القدامى لأن الأصدقاء الحقيقيين، مثل جو وبيدي، لهم قيمة كبيرة ويجب أن يظلوا قريبين من بعضهم، مهما كانت الظروف.

4- How does Estella explain the way she behaved towards Pip? SB

كيف تفسر إستيلا الطريقة التي تصرفت بها تجاه بيب؟

- Estella says that she behaves the way she does towards Pip because she has no heart and is neither good nor kind. تقول إستيلا إنها تتصرف بالطريقة التي تتصرف بها تجاه بيب لأنها ليس لديها قلب وأنها ليست صالحة ولا طيبة

5- "I don't remember," she replied. "But, you know, I have no heart; I am neither kind nor good!" Why do you think Estella says she has no heart?

أجابت: "لا أتذكر". "ولكن، كما تعلم، ليس لي قلب، فأنا لست طيبة ولا طيبة!" لماذا برأيك تقول إستيلا إنها لا قلب لها؟

- She was raised to be cold. She doesn't believe she can love anyone, including Pip.

لقد نشأت على أن تكون باردة. إنها لا تعتقد أنها يمكن أن تحب أي شخص، بما في ذلك بيب.

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6- "But, you know, I have no heart; I am neither kind nor good!" said Estella. Do you think Pip was right to insist on loving Estella despite her bad qualities? Why? LM

"ولكن ، كما تعلمون ، ليس لدي قلب ؛ أنا لست طيبًا ولا طيبًا! " قال استيلا . هل تعتقد أن بيب كانت محقة في الإصرار على حب إستيلا رغم صفاتها السيئة؟ لماذا؟

●Of course he wasn't right. Estella insulted him and treated him so badly. It was foolish of Pip to insist on loving her.

بالطبع لم يكن على حق. أهانته إستيلا وعاملته معاملة سيئة. كان من الحماقة أن يصر بيب على حبها.

7- "I'll tell you what real love is! It is giving your heart to someone completely – just as I did!" Do you think Miss Havisham's opinion was right? Why? LM

"سأخبرك ما هو الحب الحقيقي! إنه يمنح قلبك لشخص ما تمامًا – تمامًا كما فعلت! " هل تعتقد أن رأي الآنسة هافيشام كان صائباً؟ لماذا؟

●No, Miss Havisham's opinion was wrong because real love should be shared and not one-sided.

لا، لقد كان رأي الآنسة هافيشام خاطئاً لأن الحب الحقيقي يجب أن يكون مشتركاً وليس من طرف واحد.

8- "You should try to forget her," said Herbert. "I knew that would be impossible." Do you agree that it was impossible for Pip to forget Estella? Why? LM

"يجب أن تحاول أن تنساها"، قال هيربرت. "كنت أعرف أن ذلك سيكون مستحيلاً". هل توافق على أنه كان من المستحيل على بيب أن ينسى إستيلا؟ لماذا؟

●No, I don't think it was impossible. If Pip had some pride, he would not let anyone insult him and treat him so badly. Love should be based on mutual respect.

لا ، لا أعتقد أنه كان مستحيلا. إذا كان لدى بيب بعض الكبرياء ، فلن يسمح لأي شخص بإهانته ومعاملته بشكل سيء. يجب أن يقوم الحب على الاحترام المتبادل.

9- "She will make you unhappy,' he replied. 'You should try to forget her!" Do you agree with Herbert's opinion? Why? LM / WB

أجابها : "سوف تجعلك غير سعيدة". "يجب أن تحاول نسيانها!" هل توافق على رأي هربرت؟ لماذا؟

●I agree with Herbert because he knows that Estella is still cruel and unkind.

أتفق مع هربرت لأنه يعلم أن إستيلا لا تزال قاسية وغير طيبة.

10- 'If she is cruel, love her! If she breaks your heart, love her! I made her what she is – to be loved!' Why do you think Miss Havisham wants people to love Estella when she is so cruel? WB

"إذا كانت قاسية ، أحببها! إذا كسرت قلبك ، أحببها! لقد جعلتها أنا ما هي عليه – أن تكون محبوبة! لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام تريد أن يحب الناس إستيلا برغم أنها قاسية جدا؟

●She wants people to feel the same as she did, when her cruel fiancé left her.

إنها تريد أن يشعر الناس بنفس الشعور الذي شعرت به ، عندما تركها خطيبها القاسي.

11- 'We are not free to do what we want, you know; we have to follow our instructions.' Whose instructions do you think Estella is talking about, and why are they not free? WB

"نحن لسنا أحرارا في فعل ما نريد ، كما تعلم. علينا أن نتبع التعليمات التي تصدر الينا". تعليمات من تلك التي تعتقد أن إستيلا تتحدث عنها ، ولماذا ليست حرة؟

●I think that it must be Miss Havisham who is telling her and Pip what to do. They are not free because they need to do what she says.

نعتقد أنه يجب أن تكون الآنسة هافيشام هي التي تخبرها وبيب بما يجب القيام به . إنهم ليسوا أحرارا لأنهم بحاجة إلى فعل ما تقوله.

12- Why do you think some of Miss Havisham's relatives, the Pockets, are jealous of Pip? WB

لماذا تعتقد أن بعض أقارب الآنسة هافيشام ، الجيوب ، يشعرون بالغيرة من بيب؟

●That's because Miss Havisham is helping Pip, although he is not her relative. They probably think she should not help him.

ذلك لأن الآنسة هافيشام تساعد بيب ، على الرغم من أنه ليس قريبها. ربما يعتقدون أنها لا ينبغي أن تساعده.

13- If you were Miss Havisham, would you be cautious about dealing with people or spending money? Why? LM

لو كنت الآنسة هافيشام فهل تحذر من التعامل مع الناس أو إنفاق المال؟ لماذا؟

●Yes, of course. As a result of being incautious, Miss Havisham lost her money because her former fiancé tricked her.

نعم بالطبع. نتيجة لعدم الحذر، فقدت الآنسة هافيشام أموالها لأن خطيبها السابق خدعها.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

●Yes, because he let others, especially Estella, control his choices.

نعم، لأنه سمح للآخرين، وخاصة إستيلا، بالتحكم في اختياراته.

15- If you were Miss Havisham, would you take your revenge on men or try to do good and forget the past? Why? LM

لو كنت الأنسة هافيشام، هل ستنتقم من الرجال أم تحاول فعل الخير وتنسى الماضي؟ لماذا؟

●If I were her, I'd try to do good and forget the past. If we keep remembering the bad experiences we had in the past, we will never be happy in life.

لو كنت مكانها، لحاولت فعل الخير ونسيان الماضي. إذا واصلنا تذكر التجارب السيئة التي مررنا بها في الماضي، فلن نكون سعداء أبدا في الحياة.

16- Later, when I was alone with Miss Havisham, I told her that everyone must love Estella. Do you think Estella had the qualities that could motivate everyone to love her? Why? LM

في وقت لاحق، عندما كنت وحدي مع الأنسة هافيشام، أخبرتها أن على الجميع أن يحبوا إستيلا. هل تعتقد أن إستيلا كانت تتمتع بالصفات التي يمكن أن تدفع الجميع إلى حبها؟ لماذا؟

●No, I don't think so. A woman who is arrogant and cruel cannot motivate anyone to love her even if she is very pretty.

لا، لا أعتقد ذلك. لا يمكن للمرأة المتغطرسة والقاسية أن تحفز أي شخص على حبها حتى لو كانت جميلة جدا.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Why did Pip decide that he did not want to see Joe again? WB
2- "I'll tell you what real love is! It is giving your heart to someone completely- just as I did." Do you agree with Miss Havisham's opinion? Why? LM
3- Do you think Estella really didn't remember being cruel to Pip?
4- What do you think Estella meant when she said she had "no heart"?
5- Do you like Miss Havisham's character? Give reasons.
6- Why do you think Herbert advised Pip to forget Estella?
7- Do you think Pip will be able to forget Estella, as Herbert suggested?
8- What do you think Estella meant when she said, "We have to follow our instructions"?
9- Why do you think Estella treated Pip the way she did, even after he became a gentleman?
10- "I'll try to make Orlick leave the village. And I will come to visit often. I'm not going to leave you and Joe alone! "Why does Pip promise to visit Joe and Biddy often?

Chapter 8 الفصل الثامن

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

●Pip thinks about how he's changed since becoming a gentleman and feels guilty.
●He and Herbert are in a club, spending too much money.
●Pip still hopes Estella will like him, but their visits make him sad.
●Miss Havisham and Estella argue during a visit.
●Estella has many admirers, including Drummle, who Pip doesn't like.
●Pip and Herbert are good friends but often owe money.
●Pip goes home for his sister's funeral and sees Joe and Biddy.
●On his 21st birthday, Pip gets £500 from Mr. Jaggers, but the benefactor is still a secret.
●Pip realizes Biddy and Joe understand him better.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Why do you think Pip didn't understand how he felt about Estella? LM / SB

لماذا تعتقد أن بيب لم يفهم ما يشعر به تجاه إستيلا؟

• He loved her because she was so pretty. On the other hand he hated her cruelty and coldness. كان يحبها لأنها جميلة جدا. من ناحية أخرى كان يكره قسوتها وبرودتها.

2- Why do you think Pip felt unhappy even though he became a gentleman?

لماذا تعتقد أن بيب كان يشعر بالتعاسة على الرغم من أنه أصبح رجلاً نبيلاً؟

• Pip realized that being a gentleman didn't bring him the love and respect he hoped for. He also felt disconnected from the people who cared for him.

لقد أدرك بيب أن كونه رجل نبيل لم يجلب له الحب والاحترام الذي كان يامله. كما أنه شعر بالانفصال عن الأشخاص الذين يهتمون به.

3- 'I knew that I had changed, and not for the best, since I had met Mr Jaggers and learnt that I was to become a gentleman. I sometimes wished that I had never met Miss Havisham.' What do you think Pip means? WB

"كنت أعرف أنني قد تغيرت، وليس للأفضل، منذ أن قابلت السيد جاجرز وتعلمت أنني سأصبح رجلا نبيلا. تمنيت أحيانا أنني لم أقابل الآنسة هافيشام أبدا". في رأيك، ما الذي يقصده "بيب"؟

• I think he means that becoming a gentleman made him feel ashamed of his family. Becoming a gentleman did not make Estella love him back.

أعتقد أنه يعني أن كونه رجلا نبيلا جعله يشعر بالخجل من عائلته. كونه أصبح رجلا نبيلا لم يجعل إستيلا تبادله حباً بحب.

4- In what ways had Pip and Herbert become extravagant? WB كيف أصبح بيب وهربرت مسرفين؟

• They had become members of an expensive gentlemen's club.

لقد أصبحوا أعضاء في نادي السادة باهظ التكلفة.

5- "I still hoped that she would fall in love with me, but I usually felt unhappy when we were together." Why do you think Pip felt unhappy when they were together? LM

"ما زلت أتمنى أن تقع في حبي، لكنني عادة ما كنت أشعر بالحزن عندما كنا معًا." لماذا تعتقد أن بيب شعر بالحزن عندما كانا معًا؟

• I think Pip felt unhappy because Estella didn't love him back, and she treated him coldly. أعتقد أن بيب شعر بالتعاسة لأن إستيلا لم تبادله الحب، وكانت تعامله ببرود.

6- Why do you think Miss Havisham complained to Pip about Estella?

لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت تشتكي لبيب من إستيلا؟

• Estella was a proud, hard woman, with a cold heart. كانت إستيلا امرأة متكبرة وقاسية وذات قلب قاسي.

7- 'You should know,' replied Estella, 'because I am what you made me!' Do you think Estella was satisfied with the role she played with Miss Havisham? Why? LM

أجاب إستيلا: "يجب أن تعرف"، "لأنني من صنعتني!" هل تعتقد أن إستيلا كانت راضية عن الدور الذي لعبته مع الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

• No, Estella wasn't satisfied because she was raised to be cruel and cold, which left her lonely and unable to truly love anyone.

لا، لم تكن إستيلا راضية لأنها نشأت على القسوة والبرود مما جعلها تشعر بالوحدة وعدم القدرة على أن تحب أي شخص بصدق.

8- Do you think Estella was right to be a tool in Miss Havisham's hands? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن إستيلا كانت محقة في أن تكون أداة في يد الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

• No, as she was used to hurt others and didn't get a chance to make her own choices.

لا. لأنها كانت تستخدمها لإيذاء الآخرين ولم تتح لها الفرصة لاتخاذ خياراتها الخاصة.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9- 'You know that I want to trick all of my admirers,' she replied. 'All of them, apart from you!' What do you think these words show about Estella's character? LM

"أنت تعلم أنني أريد خداع كل المعجبين بي" أجابت. "كلهم ، بعيداً عنك!" ما رأيك في أن تظهر هذه الكلمات حول شخصية إستيلا؟

●These words show that Estella was used as a tool to break men's hearts. Estella is a victim of Miss Havisham who raised her to hate men.

تظهر هذه الكلمات إستخدام إستيلا لكسر قلوب الرجال. إستيلا هي ضحية الآنسة هافيشام التي ربتها على كره الرجال.

10- If you were Estella, who would you prefer: Pip or Bentley Drummle? Why? LM

إذا كنت إستيلا ، فمن تفضل : بيب أم بنتلي درمل؟ لماذا؟

●I would prefer Pip, of course. Bentley Drummle was stupid, arrogant and selfish.

أفضل بيب ، بالطبع. كان بنتلي درامل غبيا ومتغطرسا وأنانيا.

11- Why did Pip feel angry and want revenge when he thought of Orlick? WB

لماذا شعر بيب بالغضب ويريد الانتقام عندما فكر في أورليك؟

●He thought that Orlick had attacked his sister, and he wanted revenge now that she had died.

اعتقد أن أورليك هاجم أخته ، وأراد الانتقام الآن بعد أن ماتت.

12- 'I have never forgotten what you did for me that day, Pip!' Why do you think Magwitch says this? WB

"لم أنس أبدا ما فعلته من أجلي في ذلك اليوم ، يا "بيب"!" لماذا تعتقد أن ماجويتش يقول هذا؟

●He remembers how Pip helped him in the graveyard, when he was a boy.

يتذكر كيف ساعده بيب في المقبرة عندما كان صبياً.

13- I've worked hard in Australia ever since, so that you won't need to work.' Why do you think Magwitch wanted to do this? WB

لقد عملت بجد في أستراليا منذ ذلك الحين ، حتى لا تحتاج إلى العمل". لماذا في رأيك أراد ماجويتش أن يفعل ذلك؟

●He wanted to help Pip because Pip had helped him as a child.

أراد مساعدة بيب لأن بيب ساعده عندما كان بيب طفلا.

14- "Yes, Pip, I've made a gentleman of you!" Who do you think made Pip a "gentleman"? How did Pip become a gentleman? WB

- "نعم ، يا "بيب" ، لقد صنعت منك رجلا نبيلا!" من برأيك جعل بيب "رجلا نبيلا"؟ كيف أصبح بيب رجلا نبيلا؟

●Magwitch (Provis) made a gentleman out of Pip. He went to London and had a fine education and new friends.

صنع ماجويتش (بروفيس) رجلا نبيلا من بيب. ذهب إلى لندن وحصل على تعليم جيد وأصدقاء جدد.

15- Do you sympathise with Magwitch because of his assistance to Pip? Why? LM

هل تتعاطف مع ماجويتش بسبب مساعدته لبيب؟ لماذا؟

●Yes, I sympathise with Magwitch because he was grateful to Pip who helped him on the marshes when Magwitch escaped from prison.

نعم ، أنا أتعاطف مع ماجويتش لأنه كان ممتنًا لبيب الذي ساعده في الأهوار عندما هرب ماجويتش من السجن.

16- If you were Pip, would you accept the assistance even if it were from a convict? Why? LM

إذا كنت بيب ، فهل تقبل المساعدة حتى لو كانت من محكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

●It depends. If I made sure that the money was earned legally, it is not wrong to accept it.

حسب الأحوال. إذا تأكدت من أن المال قد تم كسبه بشكل قانوني ، فليس من الخطأ قبوله

17- Do you think Magwitch's character had any bright sides? If yes, what are they? LM

هل تعتقد أن شخصية ماجويتش لها جوانب مشرقة؟ إذا نعم، ما هي؟

●Yes. Magwitch helped Pip to get a good education and become a gentleman. He was also an honest man. Magwitch admitted stealing the food and the file so as not to get Pip into trouble.

نعم. ماجويتش ساعد بيب في الحصول على تعليم جيد وأصبح رجلا نبيلا. كما إعترف بسرقة الطعام والمبرد ، لكي لا يقع بيب في مشكلة.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

18- What might have happened if Pip hadn't helped Magwitch? LM

ماذا كان يمكن أن يحدث لو لم يساعد بيب ماجويتش؟

- If Pip hadn't helped Magwitch, he wouldn't have got the money that helped him to get a good education and become a fine gentleman.

لو لم يساعد بيب ماجويتش ، لم يكن ليحصل على المال الذي ساعده في الحصول على تعليم جيد ويصبح رجلا نبيلا.

19- Do you think Pip was completely ungrateful to others? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان جاحدًا للآخرين تمامًا؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so. He was grateful to Magwitch who helped him with money. He tried to help him escape from the police.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. كان ممتنا لماجويتش الذي ساعده بالمال. حاول مساعدته على الهروب من الشرطة.

20- "If Estella had a cold heart, she hid it well." Do you think this was a merit or a demerit for Estella? Why? LM

- I think this is a demerit for Estella. A person's feelings towards others should be shown clearly. We should not trick other people by hiding our true feelings.

أعتقد أن هذا عيب بالنسبة لإستيلا . يجب أن تظهر مشاعر الشخص تجاه الآخرين بوضوح. يجب ألا نخدع الآخرين بإخفاء مشاعرنا الحقيقية.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Why do you think Pip wished he had never met Miss Havisham?
2- Do you think Pip was responsible for Herbert's debts?
3- "I still hoped that she would like me." Why do you think Pip still hoped Estella would like him?
4- Why do you think Pip was confused about his feelings for Estella?
5- Why do you think Pip wanted revenge on Orlick?
6- "I have never forgotten what you did for me that day, Pip!" What do you think Magwitch meant by this?
7- "I was your second father, Pip." Why do you think Magwitch called himself Pip's second father?
8- How do you think Estella felt when she said, "I am what you made me"?
9- 'You know that I want to trick all of my admirers. All of them, apart from you!' Why do you think Estella says this to Pip? WB
10- "You should know, because I am what you made me!" Why do you think Estella blames Pip for her cold heart?

Chapter 9 الفصل التاسع

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip is shocked to discover Magwitch, a convict he knew, is his benefactor.
- Magwitch worked hard in Australia to earn money and return to see Pip.
- Pip is horrified that his benefactor is a criminal and feels ashamed.
- One night, Pip sees a man hiding in their apartment; the man runs away.
- The night watchman saw Magwitch arrive with someone but couldn't describe them.
- In the morning, Pip asks Magwitch about the man, but he denies that.
- Magwitch throws a purse of money, saying everything he has is Pip's.
- Pip can't accept the money; he and Herbert decide to help Magwitch escape.
- Magwitch shares his life story of poverty and getting caught stealing with Compeyson.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- Do you think Pip was surprised to learn Magwitch was his benefactor?

هل تعتقد أن بيب فوجئ عندما علم أن ماجويتش هو فاعل الخير له؟

● Yes, Pip always thought Miss Havisham was his benefactor. He never expected a convict to be helping him.

نعم، لطالما اعتقد بيب أن الآنسة هافيشام هي المحسنة له. لم يتوقع أبدًا أن يساعده محكوم عليه.

2- "What a fine gentleman you are now, Pip!" he said, happily. "Did you not think that I might be your benefactor?" Why do you think Magwitch is happy to see Pip as a gentleman?

"يا لك من رجل نبيل الآن يا بيب!" قالها وهو سعيد. "ألم تعتقد أنني قد أكون أنا المحسن إليك؟" لماذا تعتقد أن ماجويتش كان سعيداً برؤية بيب رجلاً نبيلاً؟

● Magwitch worked hard to help Pip become a gentleman. Seeing Pip's success makes him feel proud.

لقد عمل ماجويتش جاهداً على مساعدة بيب في أن يصبح رجلاً نبيلاً. إن رؤية نجاح بيب يجعله يشعر بالفخر.

3- Do you think Pip was happy to know who his real benefactor was? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان سعيدا بمعرفة من هو المتبرع الحقيقي؟ لماذا؟

● No, I don't think he was happy. He never expected that a criminal (Provis) was his real benefactor. He always believed that Miss Havisham was his benefactor.

لا، لا أعتقد أنه كان سعيدا. لم يتوقع أبدا أن يكون المجرم (بروفيس) هو المتبرع الحقيقي له. كان يعتقد دائما أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت المتبرع له.

4- Would Pip have been happier if Miss Havisham had been his benefactor? Why? LM

هل كان بيب سيكون أسعد لو أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت فاعلة الخير له؟ لماذا؟

● I think so. If Miss Havisham had been his benefactor, he would have been close to Estella and perhaps he would have been able to marry her.

أعتقد ذلك. لو كانت الآنسة هافيشام هي المتبرعة له، لكان قريبا من إستيلا وربما كان سيتمكن من الزواج منها.

5- If you were Pip, would you be ashamed to know that Magwitch was your benefactor? LM

إذا كنت بيب، فهل تخجل من معرفة أن ماجويتش كان فاعل خير لك؟

● Yes, because a convict had made him leave Joe and live a new life in London.

نعم. لأن المدان جعله يترك جو ويعيش حياة جديدة في لندن.

6- Should Pip have told the police that the convict had returned from Australia? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يخبر بيب الشرطة أن المحكوم عليه عاد من أستراليا؟ لماذا؟

● No, Pip should not have told the police. The convict helped him when he was in need, and Pip felt loyal to him.

لا، لم يكن على بيب أن يخبر الشرطة. فقد ساعده المحكوم عليه عندما كان في حاجة إلى المساعدة، وشعر بيب بالولاء له.

7- "I was grateful to Provis because he had done so much for me, but at the same time, I also disliked his behaviour," said Pip. What does this show about Pip's character? LM

قال بيب: "لقد كنت ممتنًا لبروفيس لأنه فعل الكثير من أجلي، ولكن في الوقت نفسه، كنت أكره سلوكه أيضًا". ما الذي يظهره هذا عن شخصية بيب؟

● Provis had done a lot for Pip and helped him become a fine gentleman, but Pip never forgot that Provis was still a criminal who was wanted by the police to pay for his crimes.

لقد فعل بروفيس الكثير لبيب وساعده على أن يصبح رجلا نبيلا، لكن بيب لم ينس أبدا أن بروفيس كان لا يزال مجرما مطلوبا من قبل الشرطة لدفع ثمن جرائمه.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

8- Was Provis right to boast about his money? Why? LM

هل كان من حق بروفيس أن يتباهى بماله؟ لماذا؟

- No, Provis was not right to boast about his money. It made him seem arrogant and put him in danger, especially since he got his wealth in a secret way.

لا، لم يكن من الصواب أن يتباهى بروفيس بأمواله. فقد جعله يبدو متغطرسًا وعرضه للخطر، خاصة وأنه حصل على ثروته بطريقة سرية.

9- What does Pip decide to do after finding out that Magwitch is his benefactor? Why? SB / WB

ماذا قرر بيب أن يفعل بعد أن اكتشف أن "ماجويتش" هو المتبرع له؟

- He decides not to take any money from him because he was a criminal.

قرر عدم أخذ أي أموال منه لأنه كان مجرما

10- "As he had been so good to me, I felt it was my duty to help him escape," said Pip. Do you agree with Pip's opinion? Why? LM

"نظرًا لأنه كان جيدًا معي، شعرت أنه من واجبي مساعدته على الهروب"، قال بيب. هل توافق على رأي بيب؟ لماذا؟

- I completely agree with him. Pip was returning the favour that Magwitch had done for him. If Magwitch hadn't helped Pip, he would not have become a gentleman.

أنا أتفق معه تماما. كان بيب يرد الجميل الذي فعله ماجويتش من أجله. إذا لم يكن ماجويتش قد ساعد بيب، لما أصبح رجلا نبيلا.

11- "As a child, he was always hungry, so he stole and begged to survive". Do you agree that Provis (Magwitch) was a victim of his poor childhood? Why? LM

"كان جائعًا في طفولته، فكان يسرق ويتوسل ليحيا". هل توافق على أن بروفيس (ماجويتش) كان ضحية لطفولته السيئة؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, he was a victim. As an orphan, he was a lonely child whom nobody looked after. If he had had someone to care for him, his life would have been different.

نعم كان ضحية. ونظراً لأنه كان يتيما، كان طفلا وحيدا لم يعتني به أحد. لو كان لديه شخص يعتني به، لكانت حياته مختلفة.

12- Do you think that the convict sympathised with Pip because of his poor childhood? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن المحكوم عليه تعاطف مع بيب بسبب طفولته السيئة؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, the convict sympathized with Pip because he knew what it was like to suffer and be treated badly.

نعم، لقد تعاطف المحكوم عليه مع بيب لأنه كان يعرف معنى المعاناة والمعاملة السيئة.

13- How do you think Compeyson tricked people into trusting him?

كيف تعتقد أن كومبيسون خدع الناس ليثقوا به؟

- Compeyson tricked people by acting like a gentleman. He dressed nicely, spoke politely, and made people believe he was honest.

لقد خدع الناس بتصرفه كرجل نبيل. كان يرتدي ملابس أنيقة، ويتحدث بادب، ويجعل الناس يعتقدون أنه أمين.

14- Why do you think the court gave Provis a harsher sentence than Compeyson?

لماذا تعتقد أن المحكمة حكمت على بروفيس بعقوبة أقسى من كومبيسون؟

- Because Compeyson looked and behaved like a gentleman, the court believed him.

لأن كومبيسون كان يبدو ويتصرف كرجل محترم، فصدقته المحكمة.

15- Why do you think Provis was given a longer prison sentence than Compeyson? WB

لماذا تعتقد أن بروفيس حكم عليه بالسجن لفترة أطول من كومبيسون؟

- Because Compeyson looked and behaved like a gentleman and said at the court that Provis had committed the crimes.

لأن كومبيسون بدا وتصرف كرجل نبيل وقال في المحكمة إن بروفيس هو الذي ارتكب الجرائم.

16- How did Miss Havisham know Compeyson? WB

كيف عرفت الآنسة هافيشام كومبيسون؟

- Her half-brother Arthur used to help Compeyson. Compeyson is the man who took her fortune and deserted her.

اعتاد أخوها غير الشقيق آرثر مساعدة كومبيسون. كومبيسون هو الرجل الذي أخذ ثروتها وهجرها.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

17- Why do you think Pip planned to help Provis escape although he was a criminal?

في رأيك، لماذا خطط أن بيب لمساعدة بروفيس على الهروب على الرغم من أنه كان مجرماً؟

- Pip was grateful to Provis for helping him become a well-educated gentleman.

كان بيب ممتنا لـ " بروفيس" لمساعدته في أن يصبح رجلا نبيلا ذا تعليم جيد.

18- "When I read this, I feared for Provis," said Pip. Do you think Pip was right to fear for Provis although he knew he was a criminal? Why? LM

قال بيب : "عندما قرأت ذلك، خشيت على بروفيس. هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقًا في خوفه على بروفيس على الرغم من معرفته بانه مجرم؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, he was right because Provis treated him like a son and provided him with money to become a well-educated gentleman.

نعم كان محق لأن بروفيس عامله كإبن وزوده بالمال لكي يصبح رجلاً نبيلا متعلماً.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Why do you think Pip felt ashamed after learning the truth about Magwitch?
2- Why did Pip think he could not accept any more money from Provis? WB
3- Do you think Magwitch was a good person despite being a convict?
4- What do you think Pip meant when he said he could not accept more money from Magwitch?
5- Do you think Pip made the right decision to help Magwitch escape?
6- Do you think Compeyson was more dangerous than Magwitch?
7- Do you think Magwitch was brave to escape from Australia to see Pip?
8- Why do you think Magwitch felt proud of Pip's new life?
9- Do you think Compeyson deserved a lighter sentence than Magwitch?
10- "Everything I have is yours! And there's a lot more where that came from!" Why do you think Magwitch wanted to give everything to Pip?

Chapter 10 الفصل العاشر

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Pip visits Miss Havisham and Estella, realizes he was misled about his benefactor.
- Pip learns that Drummle, whom he dislikes, will marry Estella.
- Pip leaves Miss Havisham's house heartbroken and walks back to London.
- Pip receives a note from Mr. Wemmick, warning him not to go home; Provis and Herbert are being watched.
- Pip visits Mr. Wemmick and learns that Provis is in danger.
- Provis, Herbert, and Pip plan to escape abroad by boat.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED)

1- Why do you think Drummle boasted about having dinner with Estella?

لماذا تعتقد أن درامل تفاخر بتناول العشاء مع استيلا؟

- To make Pip angry as he knew that Pip loved Estella so much. He meant to show Pip that Estella favoured him over Pip.

لإثارة غضب بيب لأنه كان يعلم أن بيب أحب إستيلا كثيرا. كان يقصد أن يظهر لبيب أن إستيلا فضلته على بيب.

2- Do you think Pip was right to confront Miss Havisham? Why? Why not?

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان محقًا في مواجهة الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟ ولم لا؟

- Yes, because she misled him and hurt his feelings.

نعم، لأنها ضللته وجرحت مشاعره

Watermarkly
@O355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

3- "Yes, I have misled you, Pip," Miss Havisham said. "But why should I be kind?" Do you think Miss Havisham's question shows she is cruel? Why?

قالت الآنسة هافيشام : "نعم، لقد ضللتك يا بيب". "ولكن لماذا يجب أن أكون لطيفة؟ هل تعتقد أن سؤال الآنسة هافيشام يدل على أنها قاسية؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, because she admits she misled him and doesn't feel sorry at first.

نعم، لأنها تعترف بأنها ضللته ولا تشعر بالأسف في البداية.

4- Do you think Miss Havisham misled Pip? Why? LM هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام ضللت بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes. She made him believe that she was his benefactor to serve her purposes. She wanted him to keep coming to her house so that Estella could break his heart.

نعم. جعلته يعتقد أنها كانت المتبرعة له لخدمة أغراضها. أرادت منه أن يستمر في المجيء إلى منزلها حتى تتمكن إستيلا من كسر قلبه.

5- How do you think that Miss Havisham misled Pip? SB في رأيك، كيف قامت الآنسة هافيشام بتضليل بيب؟

● Pip thinks that Miss Havisham made him believe she was his benefactor.

يعتقد بيب أن الآنسة هافيشام جعلته يعتقد أنها كانت المتبرعة له.

6- Do you think that Pip is happy to have discovered who his benefactor is? Give reasons. SB

هل تظن أن بيب سعيد باكتشافه من هو فاعل الخير؟ اذكر الأسباب.

● No, he felt shocked and upset because Magwitch is a criminal.

نعم، لقد شعر بالصدمة والضيق لأن ماجويتش مجرم.

7- In your opinion, why does Miss Havisham ask how she can thank Herbert and Matthew Pocket?

في رأيك، لماذا تسأل الآنسة هافيشام عن سبب سؤالها عن كيفية شكر هيربرت وماثيو بوكيت؟

● She feels guilty and wants to make things right. شعر بالذنب وتريد تصحيح الأمور.

8- Why do you think Miss Havisham decides to help Herbert?

لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام تقرر مساعدة هربرت؟

● She wants to make up for misleading Pip. رغب في التعويض عن تضليل بيب.

9- 'I saw Bentley Drummle just now,' I told her. 'Surely you don't love him'? What do you think the question reflects about Pip's character? LM

قلت لها : "لقد رأيت بنتلي درمل للتو". "بالتأكيد لا تحبه"؟ ما رأيك في انعكاس السؤال عن شخصية بيب؟

● It shows Pip's lack of understanding. He couldn't understand that Estella didn't love anyone because she was only trained to break men's hearts.

يظهر عدم فهم بيب. لم يستطع أن يفهم أن إستيلا لم تحب أي شخص لأنها تدربت فقط على كسر قلوب الرجال.

10- Was it surprising for Pip to know that Estella wanted to marry Bentley Drummle? Why? LM

هل كان من المدهش أن يعرف بيب أن إستيلا أرادت الزواج من بنتلي درمل؟ لماذا؟

● Yes. He believed that Estella would love him and that Miss Havisham wanted him to marry Estella. But, in fact, Estella loved nobody and she wanted to marry Drummle for his money.

نعم. كان يعتقد أن إستيلا ستحبه وأن الآنسة هافيشام أرادت منه أن يتزوج إستيلا. ولكن، في الواقع، لم تحب إستيلا أحدا وأرادت الزواج من درامل من أجل أمواله.

11- In what ways do Herbert and Wemmick show their loyalty towards Pip? SB

كيف أظهر هربرت وويميك ولاءهما تجاه بيب؟

● Mr. Wemmick sends a note to Pip warning him not to go home, as Compeyson was watching him. Mr. Wemmick also warned Herbert that he was being watched, but Herbert supported Pip and would go with him to help Provis escape.

يرسل السيد ويميك ملاحظة إلى بيب يحذره من العودة إلى المنزل، لأن كومبيسون كان يراقبه. كما حذر السيد ويميك هربرت من أنه مُراقب، لكن هربرت ساندَ بيب وسيذهب معه لمساعدة بروفيس على الهروب.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

12- Do you think that Pip should have been away from Provis when he knew they had been watched? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن بيب كان يجب أن يكون بعيداً عن بروفيس عندما علم أنه قد تمت مشاهدته؟ لماذا؟

●No, but I think he should have been very careful so that the police would not suspect him of helping a criminal and arrest him. He had to help Provis who paid too much to make him a gentleman.

لا ، ولكن كان يجب أن يكون حذرا للغاية حتى لا تشتبه الشرطة في مساعدته لمجرم واعتقاله . كان عليه أن يساعد بروفيس الذي قام بدفع أموال كثيرة ليجعل منه رجلا نبيلا .

13- If you were Pip, would you agree to escape with Provis? Why? LM
إذا كنت بيب ، فهل توافق على الهروب مع بروفيس؟ لماذا؟

●No, I don't think so. Provis was a criminal wanted by the police. However, I would, of course, help him to escape in return for the favour he did.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. كان بروفيس مجرما مطلوبا من قبل الشرطة . ومع ذلك ، أود بالطبع مساعدته على الهروب مقابل الجميل الذي فعله .

14- Do you think that Estella was badly affected by her mother? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن استيلا تأثرت بشدة بوالدتها؟ لماذا؟

●I think so because if she had lived a normal life with her mother when she was young, she would have been a much better person than she is now.

أعتقد ذلك لأنها لو عاشت حياة طبيعية مع والدتها عندما كانت صغيرة ، لكانت شخصا أفضل بكثير مما هي عليه الآن .

15- Miss Havisham asked if I was very unhappy. Why do you think Miss Havisham asked Pip that question? LM
سألت الآنسة هافيشام إذا كنت غير سعيدة للغاية. لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام سألت بيب هذا السؤال؟

●She felt guilty about what she had done. She knew very well that Pip loved Estella so much, but she didn't want her to marry him.

شعرت بالذنب حيال ما فعلته . كانت تعرف جيدا أن بيب أحب إستيلا كثيرا ، لكنها لم تكن تريدها أن تتزوجه .

16- 'Yes,' I said, 'for many reasons, which I cannot discuss.' What do you think the reasons for Pip's being unhappy were? LM
"نعم" قلت "لأسباب عديدة لا أستطيع مناقشتها". ما رأيك في أسباب كون بيب غير سعيد؟

●Pip discovered that Miss Havisham was not his real benefactor. Estella did not love him and treated him badly although he loved her so much.

بيب اكتشف أن الآنسة هافيشام لم تكن المتبرع الحقيقي له . إستيلا لم تحبه وعاملته معاملة سيئة على الرغم من أنه أحبها كثيرا .

17- 'Oh, what have I done?' she cried, over and over again. Her eyes were full of tears. What do you think the cause of Miss Havisham's tears was? LM
"أوه ، ماذا فعلت؟" صرخت مرارًا وتكرارًا. كانت عيناها مليئة بالدموع. ما رأيك كان سبب دموع الآنسة هافيشام؟

●She felt regretful because she used Estella to break Pip's heart. She was sorry that she made Pip very unhappy.
شعرت بالندم لأنها استخدمت إستيلا لكسر قلب بيب. كانت آسفة لأنها جعلت بيب غير سعيد للغاية.

18- 'Yes,' she said. 'Forgive me, Pip! I used her to break your heart. But if you knew my story, you would pity me!' If you were Pip, would you pity Miss Havisham? Why? LM
"نعم" قالت. "سامحني يا بيب! لقد استخدمتها لتحطيم قلبك. ولكن إذا كنت تعرف قصتي ، فستشعر بالشفقة!" إذا كنت بيب ، فهل تشفق على الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

●No, I wouldn't do that. Miss Havisham was wrong when she made Estella break Pip's heart. She always wanted to take revenge on men. She should have forgotten her past and started a new life.

لا ، لن أفعل ذلك. كانت الآنسة هافيشام مخطئة عندما جعلت إستيلا تكسر قلب بيب. أرادت دائما الانتقام من الرجال. كان يجب أن تنسى ماضيها وتبدأ حياة جديدة.

19- Are you surprised that Miss Havisham seems to feel sorry for Pip? Explain your answer. SB
هل أنت مندهش من أن الآنسة هافيشام تبدو وكأنها تشعر بالأسف على بيب؟ اشرح إجابتك.

●No, I'm not surprised because she has done something wrong and she should feel sorry for it.
لا ، لست متفاجئا لأنها فعلت شيئا خاطئا ويجب أن تشعر بالأسف لذلك

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- Are you surprised that Miss Havisham seemed to feel sorry for Pip? Why? LM
2- "But you misled me!" I said. "I made a mistake and you let me continue to believe it." Why do you think Pip feels Miss Havisham misled him?
3- Do you think Estella's decision to marry Bentley Drummle was wise? Why? Why not?
4- Why do you think Mr. Wemmick warned Pip not to go home?
5- Why do you think Pip suspects Molly is related to Estella?
6- Why do you think Pip wants to help Herbert instead of himself?
7- "I warned you long ago that I have no heart." What do you think Estella means by saying she has no heart?
8- Do you think Pip is jealous of Bentley Drummle? Why?
9- "But if you knew my story, you would pity me!" Why does Miss Havisham think Pip would pity her?
10- How do you think Herbert and Wemmick were loyal to Pip?

Chapter 11 الفصل الحادي عشر

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Miss Havisham's heart broke when her fiancé left her.
- She adopted Estella to teach her to break hearts for revenge.
- When Pip visits Miss Havisham, he finds her crying, and he realizes he still loves Estella.
- As Pip leaves, he senses something wrong and rushes back to find Miss Havisham's dress on fire.
- Pip puts out the fire and burns his hands; Miss Havisham is badly injured.
- Her doctor and relatives arrive to care for her; she cries for forgiveness.
- Herbert tells Pip that Provis is Estella's father.
- Pip goes to Mr. Jaggers, learns Estella was hidden by her mother Molly, accused of murder.
- Mr. Jaggers took Estella, and Molly became his housekeeper.
- Two letters arrive, one from Wemmick to help Provis escape, another inviting Pip to learn more.
- Pip leaves a note for Herbert and goes to the old house but is hit and shouts for help.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED):

1- What might have happened if Miss Havisham's fiancée hadn't left her? LM

ماذا كان سيحدث للآنسة هافيشام لو لم يتركها خطيبها ؟

- She would have had a different life. She would have been a kind person. She would not have thought of taking revenge on men.

كانت ستعيش حياة مختلفة. كانت ستكون شخصا لطيفا. لم تكن لتفكر في الانتقام من الرجال.

2- "It is my fault that Estella is so cruel. Forgive me, Pip!" Why do you think Miss Havisham says this? "إنه لخطاي أن إستيلا قاسية جداً. اغفر لي يا بيب!" لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام تقول ذلك؟

- Miss Havisham feels guilty for raising Estella to be cruel and wants Pip to forgive her for what Estella has done. الآنسة هافيشام تشعر بالذنب لأنها ربت إستيلا على القسوة وتريد من بيب أن يسامحها على ما فعلته إستيلا.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

3- "I knew that I would always love Estella, even if she was cruel to me". If you were Pip, would you continue loving Estella, even if she was cruel to you? LM

"كنت أعلم أنني سأحب إستيلا دائما ، حتى لو كانت قاسية معي". إذا كنت بيب ، فهل ستستمر في حب إستيلا ، حتى لو كانت قاسية عليك؟

●No, I'd never do that. Love should be mutual and based on respect. A cruel person should be hated, not loved.

لا . لن أفعل ذلك أبدا. يجب أن يكون الحب متبادلا وقائما على الاحترام. يجب أن يكره الشخص القاسي ، وليس يحب.

4- What do you think Miss Havisham feels guilty about? How do we know? SB

في رأيك، ما الذي تشعر الآنسة هافيشام بالذنب تجاهه؟ وكيف نعرف ذلك؟

●Miss Havisham feels guilty that Estella has been cruel to Pip in the past, we know because she asks Pip for forgiveness.

تشعر الآنسة هافيشام بالذنب لأن إستيلا كانت قاسية على بيب في الماضي ، ونحن نعلم ذلك لأنها تطلب من بيب أن يسامحها.

5- If you were Pip, would you forgive Miss Havisham? Why? LM

لو كنت بيب ، هل ستسامح الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

●Yes, I would forgive her because she regretted what she had done. Her cruel behaviour was because of a terrible experience she had when she was younger.

نعم ، سأسامحها لأنها ندمت على ما فعلته. كان سلوكها القاسي بسبب تجربة رهيبة مرت بها عندما كانت أصغر سنا.

6- If you were Pip, would you take off your coat and try to save Miss Havisham and put out the flames although she used Estella to take revenge on you? LM

إذا كنت بيب ، فهل تخلع معطفك وتحاول إنقاذ الآنسة هافيشام وتطفئ النيران رغم أنها استخدمت إستيلا للانتقام منك؟

●Yes. It is our duty to help others when they are in danger, no matter how badly they treated us before. Moreover, Miss Havisham regretted what she had done to Pip.

نعم. فمن واجبنا مساعدة الآخرين عندما يكونون في خطر ، بغض النظر عن مدى سوء معاملتهم لنا من قبل. علاوة على ذلك ، ندمت الآنسة هافيشام على ما فعلته لبيب.

7- Why do you think Pip wanted to know more about Provis? LM

لماذا برأيك أراد بيب معرفة المزيد عن بروفيس؟

●Pip wanted to know more about his real benefactor who helped him and who was like a father to him.

أراد بيب معرفة المزيد عن المتبرع الحقيقي له الذي ساعده وكان مثل الأب له.

8- Do you think that Pip wouldn't have fallen in love with Estella if he had known that Molly and Provis were her parents? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب لم يكن ليحب إستيلا لو كان يعلم أن مولي وبروفيس كانا والديها؟ لماذا؟

●I think so. If Molly and Provis were Estella's parents, she wouldn't be proud and she would not look down on Pip or treat him badly.

أعتقد ذلك. إذا كانت مولي وبروفيس والدا إستيلا ، فلن تكون متغطرسة ولن تنظر إلى بيب بازدراء أو تعامله بشكل سيء.

9- Do you think it was right for Pip to go to an old house, on the marshes near his village at night alone? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أنه كان من الصواب أن يذهب بيب إلى منزل قديم في الأهوار بالقرب من قريته ليلاً وحده؟ لماذا؟

●No, he should have been careful. He shouldn't have gone there alone.

لا .كان يجب أن يكون حذرا. ما كان يجب أن يذهب إلى هناك بمفرده.

10- "I thought of all the people who would suffer if I died now." What do you think this revealed about Pip's character? LM

"فكرت في كل الأشخاص الذين سيعانون إذا مت الآن."في رأيك ماذا يكشف هذا عن شخصية بيب؟

●His words show that he was a kind man who didn't want others to suffer because of him, especially those who loved him and cared about him.

تظهر كلماته أنه كان رجلا طيبا لا يريد أن يعاني الآخرون بسببه ، خاصة أولئك الذين أحبوه واهتموا به.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

11- How do you think Herbert and Startop saved Pip's life?

في رأيك، كيف أنقذ هربرت وستارتوب حياة بيب؟

● As Pip was about to be killed by Orlick, Pip fainted and he was saved by Herbert and Startop.

عندما كان بيب على وشك أن يقتل على يد أورليك أصيب بيب بالإغماء وأنقذه هربرت وستارتوب.

12- What might have happened if anyone had known that Orlick had attacked Pip's sister? LM

ماذا يمكن أن يحدث لو علم أحد أن أورليك هاجم أخت بيب؟

● He would have been arrested and put in prison to pay for his crime.

كان سيتم القبض عليه ووضعه في السجن ليدفع ثمن جريمته.

13- Should Pip have planned to make Provis escape alone? Why? LM

هل كان يجب أن يكون بيب قد خطط لجعل بروفيس يهرب وحده؟ لماذا؟

● No, he shouldn't have done that. Pip felt so grateful to Provis who had helped him before and wanted to be with him in times of trouble.

لا، ما كان يجب أن يفعل ذلك. شعر بيب بالامتنان الشديد لبروفيس الذي ساعده من قبل وأراد أن يكون معه في أوقات الشدة.

14- How have Miss Havisham's actions affected other characters in the novel? SB

كيف أثرت تصرفات الآنسة هافيشام على الشخصيات الأخرى في الرواية؟

● Estella never knew what it was like to be a normal person learning to have her own opinions and choices; Pip has felt sad; the Pocket family have cared and looked out for her, despite the fact she was rude to them.

إستيلا لم تعرف أبدا ما يعنيه أن تكون شخصا عاديا يتعلم أن يكون له آرائه وخياراته الخاصة. شعر بيب بالحزن. اهتمت عائلة بوكيت بها واعتنت بها، على الرغم من حقيقة أنها كانت وقحة معهم.

15- Three people in 'Great Expectations' wanted to take revenge on others. Explain.

أراد ثلاثة أشخاص في "التوقعات العظيمة" الانتقام من الآخرين. إشرح ذلك.

● Miss Havisham wanted to take revenge on men as her fiancé left her on the wedding day.

أرادت الآنسة هافيشام الانتقام من الرجال لأن خطيبها تركها في يوم الزفاف.

● Provis wanted to take revenge on Compeyson as he was the reason Provis got a longer prison sentence.

أراد بروفيس الانتقام من كومبيسون لأنه كان السبب في حصول بروفيس على حكم بالسجن لمدة أطول

● Orlick wanted to take revenge on Pip as he was the reason Orlick lost his job at Miss Havisham's house.

أراد أورليك الانتقام من بيب لأنه كان السبب في فقدان أورليك وظيفته في منزل الآنسة هافيشام.

A1 Answer the Following Questions:

1- What does Miss Havisham's cry, "Forgive me!" tell us about her?
2- Do you think there can be any justification for everything Miss Havisham has done to Pip, and others?
3- Do you think Molly was a good mother? Why? Why not?
4- Why do you think Orlick wanted to kill Pip?
5- Miss Havisham feels guilty for what she has done. Which other characters in the novel feel guilty? Why
6- What do you think would have happened if Herbert hadn't come to help Pip?
7- What do you think Pip's plans for Provis reveal about his character?
8- What did Pip think about while he was tied up by Orlick?
9- How did Pip feel when he realized Provis was Estella's father?
10- What would have happened if Pip hadn't helped Miss Havisham?

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

كل كتب وملخصات تالتة ثانوي
وكتب المراجعة النهائية 👇

اضغط 👈 هنا 👈

او ابحث في تليجرام 👇

@C355C

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

Watermarkly

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Chapter 12 الفصل الثاني عشر

1 Chapter Summary: ملخص الفصل

- Provis is rescued from the river after a fight with criminal Compeyson.
- Pip held Provis's hand, a man who returned to England for him.
- Found guilty, Provis is taken to prison and receives a life sentence.
- Pip visits Provis in the hospital. He tells him his daughter is alive.
- Provis dies; Pip becomes ill, cared for by his friend Joe.
- Pip learns Miss Havisham died, leaving money to Estella and Mr. Matthew Pocket.
- Orlick is in prison for a failed robbery.
- Joe pays Pip's debts and writes a letter saying he's always Pip's best friend.
- Pip goes back to the blacksmith's to see Biddy and Joe, who just got married.
- Pip asks for forgiveness, but they say there's nothing to forgive.
- Pip works in Egypt for Mr. Clarriker and becomes a manager afterwards.
- When he sees Joe and Biddy again, they're still happy in the blacksmith's house.

2 CRITICAL THINKING QUESTIONS (ANSWERED)

1- Do you think Provis did the right thing by trying to capture Compeyson? Why?

هل تعتقد أن بروفيس قام بفعل الصواب بمحاولة القبض على كومبيسون؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, because Compeyson was a criminal who had hurt Provis, and he wanted to stop him from escaping.

نعم، لأن كومبيسون كان مجرمًا آذى بروفيس وأراد منعه من الهرب.

2- Why do you think Pip felt so much pity for Provis after his injury?

لماذا تعتقد أن بيب شعر بالكثير من الشفقة على بروفيس بعد إصابته؟

- Provis had been kind to him, and Pip understood that Provis sacrificed a lot for him.

لقد كان بروفيس لطيفاً معه، وقد فهم بيب أن بروفيس ضحى بالكثير من أجله.

3- Why do you think Provis told Pip he could become a gentleman without him?

لماذا تعتقد أن بروفيس أخبر بيب أن بإمكانه أن يصبح رجلاً نبيلاً بدونه؟

- Provis wanted Pip to have a better life, free from the burden of his past actions.

بروفيس أراد أن يحظى بيب بحياة أفضل، متحرراً من عبء أفعاله السابقة.

4- Do you agree that Provis deserved his end with a life sentence? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن بروفيس استحق نهايته بالسجن المؤبد؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, he deserved it. He committed crimes and broke the law. Moreover, he escaped from prison and was later caught.

نعم، لقد استحق ذلك. لقد ارتكب جرائم وخرق القانون. علاوة على ذلك، هرب من السجن وتم القبض عليه لاحقاً.

5- What does Pip's decision to stay with Provis show about his character?

ماذا يُظهر قرار بيب بالبقاء مع بروفيس عن شخصيته؟

- It shows that Pip had grown kinder and more loyal.

يظهر أن بيب قد أصبح أكثر طيبة وولاءً

6- "You can become a gentleman without me, my boy," Provis said, weakly. Do you think Pip could have been a gentleman without the convict's help? Why? LM

"يمكنك أن تصبح رجلا نبيلا بدوني يا ولدي"، قال بروفيس بضعف. هل تعتقد أن بيب كان يمكن أن يكون رجلا نبيلا بدون مساعدة المحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so. Pip came from a very poor family and without Provis' money, he could not have become a gentleman.

لا، لا أعتقد ذلك. جاء بيب من عائلة فقيرة للغاية وبدون أموال بروفيس، لم يكن ليصبح رجلا نبيلا.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

7- Shouldn't Pip have told Provis that his daughter was still alive? Why? LM

ألم يكن ينبغي أن يخبر بيب بروفيس أن ابنته ما زالت على قيد الحياة؟ لماذا؟

- I think it was wise of Pip to tell Provis that his daughter was still alive. Provis looked happy when he discovered that Estella was alive.

أعتقد أنه كان من الحكمة من بيب أن يخبر بروفيس أن ابنته لا تزال على قيد الحياة. بدا بروفيس سعيدا عندما اكتشف أن إستيلا على قيد الحياة.

8- If you were Joe, would you pay off Pip's debts? Why? LM

لو كنت جو ، هل كنت ستسدد ديون بيب؟ لماذا؟

- Yes. Joe was like a father to Pip. He loved Pip and cared much about him. Pip was Joe's friend and friends should help each other.

نعم. فقد كان جو مثل الأب لـ "بيب". لقد أحب بيب واهتم به كثيرا. كان بيب صديق جو ويجب على الأصدقاء مساعدة بعضهم البعض.

9- Do you think Joe was a good friend to Pip? Why?

هل تعتقد أن جو كان صديقًا جيدًا لبيب؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, because he paid Pip's debts and cared for him when he was sick.

نعم، لأنه سدّد ديون بيب وتولى رعايته عندما كان مريضًا.

10- Do you think Estella deserved to own most of Miss Havisham's money? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن إستيلا كانت تستحق امتلاك معظم أموال الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so because Estella was her daughter by adoption. Estella took good care of Miss Havisham and did everything she wanted her to do.

نعم ، أعتقد ذلك لأن إستيلا كانت ابنتها بالتبني. اعتنت إستيلا جيدا بالآنسة هافيشام وفعلت كل ما تريده أن تفعله.

11- Was Miss Havisham right to leave some of her money to Mr. Matthew Pocket? Why? LM

هل كانت الآنسة هافيشام محقة في ترك بعض أموالها للسيد ماثيو بوكيت؟ لماذا؟

- Yes. Matthew Pocket was her only relative who gave her good advice and warned her not to trust the man who she was going to marry.

نعم. كان ماثيو بوكيت قريبها الوحيد الذي قدم لها نصيحة جيدة وحذرها من عدم الوثوق بالرجل الذي كانت ستتزوجه.

12- Should Miss Havisham have left Pip some of her money? Why? LM

هل يجب على الآنسة هافيشام أن تترك بيب من مالها؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so because he was not one of her relatives. Moreover, she had already paid for Pip's apprenticeship before.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك لأنه لم يكن أحد أقاربها. علاوة على ذلك ، كانت قد دفعت بالفعل مقابل تدريب بيب المهني من قبل.

13- 'It's my wedding day, Pip!' Biddy said, happily. 'Joe and I have just got married!' Would Joe have married Biddy if he had known that Pip had wanted to marry her? Why? LM

"إنه يوم زفافي ، بيب!" قالت بيدي بسعادة. "جو وأنا تزوجنا للتو!" هل كان جو سيتزوج بيدي إذا كان يعلم أن بيب أراد الزواج منها؟ لماذا؟

- No, Joe wouldn't have done that. Pip was his closest friend and Joe was so loyal to Pip. He cared much about him and always respected and supported him.

لا ، لم يكن جو ليفعل ذلك. كان بيب أقرب صديق له وكان جو مخلصا جدا لبيب. كان يهتم به كثيرا ويحترمه ويدعمه دائما.

14- "It's my wedding day, Pip!" Biddy said, happily. Why do you think Pip was surprised by Biddy's news?

"إنه يوم زفافي ، بيب!" قالت بيدي بفرح. لماذا تعتقد أن بيب فوجئ بخبر بيدي؟

- Pip was surprised because he hadn't expected Joe and Biddy to get married, especially since he had been away for so long.

كان بيب مندهشاً لأنه لم يكن يتوقع أن يتزوج جو وبيدي خاصة وأنه كان بعيداً لفترة طويلة.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

15- 'You have the best husband in the world, Biddy!' I said. 'And Joe, you have the best wife!' Do you think these words reflected Pip's real feelings? Why? LM

قلت "لديك أفضل زوج في العالم يا بيدي!" "وجو ، لديك أفضل زوجة!" هل تعتقد أن هذه الكلمات تعكس مشاعر بيب الحقيقية؟ لماذا؟

- I think so. He loved both Biddy and Joe because they were really good people who cared much about him and never gave up on him.

أعتقد ذلك. لقد أحب كلا من بيدي وجو لأنهما كانا شخصين جيدين حقا اهتموا به كثيرا ولم يتخلوا عنه أبدا.

16- "I knew then that I must go back to the blacksmith's very soon to thank him," said Pip. Do you think Joe shouldn't have helped Pip pay all his debts? Why? LM

قال بيب: "عرفت حينها أنه يجب علي العودة إلى الحداد قريبا جدا لأشكره". هل تعتقد أن جو لم يكن يجب أن يساعد بيب في سداد جميع ديونه؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so. Joe loved Pip like a son and he cared much about him. Joe was always kind to Pip and would never let him down.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. أحب جو بيب مثل الابن وكان يهتم به كثيرا. كان جو دائما عطوفاً علي بيب ولن يخذله أبدا.

17- "I have been hurt, just as much as I hurt you, Pip," said Estella. Do you think Estella deserved to be hurt like Pip? Why? LM

قالت إستيلا: "لقد تأذيت ، بقدر ما آذيتك يا بيب". هل تعتقد أن إستيلا تستحق أن تتأذى مثل بيب؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think she deserved to be hurt like Pip. Perhaps she did not love Pip in the first place. We should remember that Estella was only a victim of the way she was raised.

لا ، لا أعتقد أنها تستحق أن تتأذى مثل بيب. ربما لم تحب بيب في المقام الأول. يجب أن نتذكر أن إستيلا كانت مجرد ضحية للطريقة التي نشأت بها.

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- "I have been hurt, just as much as I hurt you," she said, 'and now I understand how you felt.' Why do you think Estella said this to Pip?
2- "Joe had been looking after me, like a child, for weeks." What does this show about Joe's character?
3- Why do you think Miss Havisham left money to Estella?
4- Why do you think Pip felt guilty towards Joe?
5- Do you think Pip's care for Provis shows how much he has changed? Why?
6- Why do you think Pip felt ashamed of his actions toward Joe and Biddy?
7- Do you think Pip should have left Provis after he was injured? Why or why not?
8- What do you think of the character of Compeyson?
9- Orlick was always causing harm to others. Illustrate.
10- Do you think Estella's suffering was a result of Miss Havisham's influence? Why?

Taste The Test

1- "You should know." Replied Estella "because I am what you made me." What did Estella blame Miss Havisham for and how did this affect her life? دور أول ٢٠٢٤

"يجب أن تعرف". أجابت إستيلا "لأنني أنا ما صنعتني." على ماذا لامت إستيلا الآنسة هافيشام وكيف أثر ذلك على حياتها؟

- Estella blamed Miss Havisham for making her cold and unable to love. Miss Havisham raised Estella to break men's hearts as a revenge for her own heartbreak.

ألقت إستيلا باللوم على الآنسة هافيشام لأنها جعلتها فاترة وغير قادرة على الحب. قامت الآنسة هافيشام بتربية إستيلا على تحطيم قلوب الرجال انتقاماً منها على حزنها.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2. "Sincere friends help each other all the time." In the light of this sentence, show how Pip and Herbert were helpful to each other. دور أول ٢٠٢٤

"الأصدقاء المخلصون يساعدون بعضهم البعض طوال الوقت." في ضوء هذه الجملة، بيّن كيف كان بيب وهربرت يساعدان بعضهما البعض.

- Pip and Herbert were friends who helped each other a lot. Pip helped Herbert get a good job and pay his debts. Herbert gave Pip good advice when he needed it and saved his life when Orlick tried to kill him.

كان بيب وهربرت صديقين ساعدا بعضهما البعض كثيرًا. ساعد بيب هربرت في الحصول على وظيفة جيدة وسداد ديونه. أعطى هربرت نصيحة جيدة لبيب عندما احتاج إليها وأنقذ حياته عندما حاول أورليك قتله.

3. Social environment is a remarkable factor to cause change in people's behavior. Apply this statement on TWO characters of "Great Expectations". دور ثان ٢٠٢٤

تعد البيئة الاجتماعية عاملاً ملحوظاً لإحداث تغيير في سلوك الناس. طبق هذه العبارة على شخصيتين من شخصيات رواية "توقعات عظيمة".

- Pip's behaviour changes as he becomes ashamed of his humble roots influenced by Miss Havisham and Estella. Estella, raised by Miss Havisham, becomes cold and proud and treats others badly.

يتغير سلوك بيب عندما يصبح خجولًا من أصوله المتواضعة متأثرًا بالآنسة هافيشام وإستيلا. تصبح إستيلا، التي تربت على يد الآنسة هافيشام، باردة ومتكبرة وتعامل الآخرين بشكل سيء.

4- What dirty hands you have! And what dirty boots"! In light of this quotation, show what Estella's words aroused in Pip's heart and how they affected his future. دور ثان ٢٠٢٤

"يا لها من يدين قذرتين! ويا لها من أحذية قذرة"! في ضوء هذا الاقتباس، اعرض ما أثارته كلمات إستيلا في قلب بيب وكيف أثرت على مستقبله.

- Pip felt ashamed of his humble roots. He hoped to be a gentleman to be worthy of Estella's love.

شعر بيب بالخزي من جذوره المتواضعة. كان يأمل أن يكون رجلاً نبيلاً لكي يكون جديراً بحب إستيلا.

5- Some incidents can be a turning point in people's lives. In light of this sentence, illustrate, giving two examples about Pip. دور أول ٢٠٢٣

يمكن أن تكون بعض الأحداث نقطة تحول في حياة الناس. في ضوء هذه الجملة، وضح مع ذكر مثالين عن بيب.

- When Pip went to the graveyard and helped the convict (Magwitch/Provis), the convict decided to be his benefactor later.

عندما ذهب بيب إلى المقبرة وساعد المدان (ماجويتش/بروفيس)، قرر المدان أن يكون المتبرع له لاحقا.

- When Pip visited Miss Havisham and met Estella, he decided to change his life for her.

عندما زار بيب الآنسة هافيشام والتقى إستيلا، قرر تغيير حياته من أجلها.

6- 'But I didn't want to look after you! It's bad enough being a blacksmith's wife". How did these words reflect Mrs Joe's feelings towards her family? Mention two points. دور أول ٢٠٢٣

"-لكنني لم أرغب في الاعتناء بك! إنه لأمر سيء بما فيه الكفاية أن تكون زوجة حداد". كيف عكست هذه الكلمات مشاعر السيدة جو تجاه عائلتها؟ اذكر نقطتين.

- Mrs Joe was not satisfied with being a blacksmith's wife. لم تكن السيدة جو راضية عن كونها زوجة حداد.
- She disliked being responsible for looking after her little brother, Pip.

كانت تكره أن تكون مسؤولة عن رعاية شقيقها الصغير بيب.

7- In "Great Expectations", the evil side of human nature is clearly represented in Orlick and Compeyson. Illustrate mentioning one point for each character. دور ثان ٢٠٢٣

في قصة "التوقعات العظيمة"، يتم تمثيل الجانب الشرير من الطبيعة البشرية بوضوح في أورليك و كمبيسون- وضح مع ذكر نقطة واحدة لكل شخصية.

- Orlick tried to kill Pip, but Pip was saved by Herbert and Startop. He also attacked Mrs Joe and caused her to be unable to walk or speak.

حاول أورليك قتل بيب، لكن بيب أنقذه هربرت وستارتوب. كما هاجم السيدة جو وتسبب في عدم قدرتها على المشي أو الكلام.

- Compeyson tricked Miss Havisham and stole her money. He was also the reason Provis got a longer prison sentence.

خدع كومبيسون الآنسة هافيشام وسرق أموالها. وكان أيضا السبب في حصول بروفيس على عقوبة سجن أطول.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

8- Biddy was a girl of principles. Discuss giving two examples. دور ثان ٢٠٢٢

كانت بيدي فتاة ذات مبادئ. ناقش مع ذكر مثالين.

- Biddy helped to look after Mrs Joe after she was attacked by Orlick. She believed that being rich does not mean that a person will be happy. She was always kind and helpful to Pip.

ساعدت بيدي في رعاية السيدة جو بعد أن هاجمها أورليك. كانت تعتقد أن كون الشخص غنيا لا يعني أنه سيكون سعيدا. كانت دائما عطوفة ومعينة لبيب.

9- If Miss Havisham's fiancé hadn't deceived her, how do you think her life would have been? Support your answer with two justifications. تجريبي ٢٠٢٢

كيف كانت ستكون حياة الآنسة هافيشام برأيك لو لم يخدعها خطيبها. ادعم إجابتك بمبررين

- I think she would have been happy. She would have married and lived with her husband. She wouldn't have been so sad and full of anger.

أعتقد أنها كانت ستكون سعيدة. كانت ستتزوج وتعيش مع زوجها. ما كانت لتكون حزينة ومليئة بالغضب.

10- Pip and Magwitch proved that they had human feelings. Explain with evidence. تجريبي ٢٠٢٢

أثبت بيب وماجويتش أن لديهما مشاعر إنسانية. اشرح بالأدلة.

- Pip and Magwitch showed human feelings through their actions. Pip cared for Magwitch when he was hurt even though he was a convict. Magwitch loved pip and worked hard to give him a better life.

بيب وماجويتش أظهروا مشاعر إنسانية من خلال تصرفاتهم. اهتم "بيب" بـ"ماجويتش" عندما كان يتألم على الرغم من أنه كان مدانًا. أحب ماغويتش بيب وعمل بجد لمنحه حياة أفضل.

Questions about characters

1 Pip

1- Do you like Pip's character? Why? LM

هل تحب شخصية بيب؟ لماذا؟

- No. Pip believed that having a lot of money will solve all problems. He also felt ashamed of his poor family once he became rich.

لا. يعتقد بيب أن امتلاك الكثير من المال سيحل جميع المشاكل. كما شعر بالخجل من عائلته الفقيرة بمجرد أن أصبح غنيا.

2- In your opinion, was Pip a young man of principles? Why do you think so? LM

برأيك ، هل كان بيب شاب مبادئ؟ لماذا تظن ذلك؟

- Yes, he was a man of principles. When he knew that Magwitch was a criminal, he decided not to accept any money from him in the future.

نعم ، لقد كان رجل مبادئ. عندما علم أن ماجويتش كان مجرما ، قرر عدم قبول أي أموال منه في المستقبل.

3- Do you think that Pip should have been penalised for helping Magwitch? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أنه كان يجب معاقبة "بيب" لمساعدة "ماجويتش"؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think so. He only helped Provis out of gratitude for him. Perhaps the police believed that Magwitch forced Pip to help him.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. لقد ساعد بروفيس فقط بدافع الامتنان له. ربما اعتقدت الشرطة أن ماجويتش أجبر بيب على مساعدته.

4- In view of Pip's hopes and expectations at the beginning of the novel, Pip seems to end the novel as a failure. Discuss. WB

في ضوء آمال بيب وتوقعاته في بداية الرواية ، يبدو أن بيب ينهي الرواية كشخص فاشل. ناقش.

- He doesn't achieve any of his goal. He ends up with no money and Joe has to pay off his debts while Estella ends up marrying Drummle.

إنه لا يحقق أيا من أهدافه ، حيث ينتهي به الأمر بدون مال ويتعين على جو سداد ديونه بينما ينتهي الأمر بإستيلا بالزواج من درامبل.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

5- How do you think Pip tries to achieve his ambitions? WB في رأيك، كيف يحاول بيب تحقيق طموحاته؟

●He goes to Biddy and wants her to teach him everything she knows. He tries to learn as much as he can about manners from his friend Herbert.

يذهب إلى بيدي ويريدها أن تعلمه كل ما تعرفه. يحاول أن يتعلم قدر الإمكان عن الأخلاق من صديقه هربرت.

6- If you were Pip, what lesson would you learn in the end? LM

إذا كنت بيب، فما الدرس الذي ستتعلمه في النهاية؟

●I would learn that I should never judge people by appearance. I would also learn to be grateful to people who help me and to be loyal to my friends.

ساتعلم أنه لا ينبغي لي أبدا الحكم على الناس من خلال المظهر. ساتعلم أيضا أن أكون ممتنا للأشخاص الذين يساعدونني وأن أكون مخلصا لأصدقائي.

7- What might have happened if Pip hadn't gone to the graveyard? LM

ماذا كان يمكن أن يحدث لو لم يذهب بيب إلى المقبرة؟

●He wouldn't have met the convict. He wouldn't have got the money that helped him become a gentleman. He would have become a blacksmith.

لم يكن التقى بالمحكوم عليه. لم يكن ليحصل على المال الذي ساعده على أن يصبح رجلا نبيلا. كان سيصبح حدادا.

8- If you were Pip, would you feel ashamed of being poor or common? Why? LM

لو كنت بيب، هل ستشعر بالخجل من كونك فقيرًا أم شائعًا؟ لماذا؟

●No, I wouldn't. In life, we do not choose to be born rich or poor. To be a good person, you do not have to be rich. Moreover, money doesn't bring happiness.

لا لن أفعل ذلك. نحن لا نختار أن نولد أغنياء أو فقراء. لكي تكون شخصا جيدا، ليس عليك أن تكون غنيا. علاوة على ذلك، المال لا يجلب السعادة

9- If you were Pip, what goal would you like to reach in life? LM

لو كنت مكان بيب، فما الهدف الذي كنت تود تحقيقه في الحياة؟

●If I were Pip, my goal in life would be to get a good education and become a respected gentleman, but I would always be proud of my family and loyal to my friends.

لو كنت مكان بيب، فسيكون هدفي في الحياة هو الحصول على تعليم جيد وأن أصبح رجلا محترما، لكنني ساكون دائما فخورا بعائلتي ومخلصا لأصدقائي

10- What might have happened if Pip had told the police about the convict he saw in the graveyard? LM ماذا كان يمكن أن يحدث لو أخبر بيب الشرطة عن المحكوم عليه الذي رآه في المقبرة؟

●Pip would not have got the money that helped him to become a well-educated and rich gentleman. لم يكن بيب ليحصل على المال الذي ساعده على أن يصبح رجلا نبيلا ومتعلماً جيدا.

11- Do you think Pip would have been happier if Miss Havisham had been his benefactor? Why? LM هل تعتقد أن بيب كان سيكون أكثر سعادة لو كانت الآنسة هافيشام هي المتبرع له؟ لماذا؟

●I don't think so. If Miss Havisham was Pip's benefactor, she would still want to break his heart and use Estella to carry out her plan.

لا أعتقد ذلك. إذا كانت الآنسة هافيشام هي صاحبة الفضل على بيب، فإنها لا تزال ترغب في كسر قلبه واستخدام إستيلا لتنفيذ خطتها.

12- In your opinion, what was the greatest expectation that Pip had? Why? LM

في رأيك، ما هو أكبر توقع كان لدى "بيب"؟ لماذا؟

●His greatest expectation was to be loved by Estella. However, Estella did not love him and she made him suffer. كان أعظم توقعاته أن تحبه إستيلا. ومع ذلك، لم تحبه إستيلا وجعلته يعاني.

13- Do you agree that Pip deserved the money he received from Provis? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن بيب يستحق المال الذي تلقاه من بروفيس؟ لماذا؟

●Yes, I agree. He deserved the money because he helped Provis when he was in trouble.

نعم. فهو كان يستحق المال لأنه ساعد بروفيس عندما كان في مازق.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

14- "I returned home, hurt and ashamed of my simple life," said Pip. If you were Pip, would you be ashamed of your simple life with the blacksmith? Why? LM

قال بيب "عدتُ للمنزل، متأذياً وشاعراً بالخزي من حياتي البسيطة" – هل لو كنت مكان "بيب"، كنت ستشعر بالخزي من حياتك البسيطة؟ لماذا؟

- No, I would not be ashamed of my simple life or my poor family. There is nothing wrong about being poor, and being rich doesn't mean that you are happy.

لا، لن أشعر بالخزي من حياتي البسيطة أو عائلتي الفقيرة. ليس عيباً أن يكون المرء فقيراً، وكونك غنياً لا يعني أنك تشعر بالسعادة.

15- Should Pip have understood what Miss Havisham wanted to do concerning his relationship with Estella? Why? LM

هل كان على بيب أن يفهم ما أرادته الآنسة هافيشام بخصوص علاقته مع إستيلا؟ لماذا؟

- I don't think so. Pip was still young and had no experience in life. There was no way he could understand what Miss Havisham wanted to do.

لا أعتقد ذلك – كان "بيب" لا يزال صغيراً، ولم تكن لديه خبرة في الحياة – لم يكن من الممكن أن يفهم ما أرادت الآنسة هافيشام أن تفعله.

16- Do you think that Pip's life would have changed if he hadn't met the convict? Why?LM

هل تعتقد أن حياة بيب كانت ستتغير لو لم يلتق بالمحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

- No, his life wouldn't have changed. He would have remained poor. He would not have got a better education. He might have become a blacksmith.

لا، لم تكن حياته لتتغير. كان سيبقى فقيرا. لم يكن ليحصل على تعليم أفضل. ربما أصبح حدادا.

17- 'At that moment, I began to feel sorry for Provis, but I was horrified by him, too'. Do you agree that Pip should have given up helping Provis to avoid being horrified? Why? LM

"في تلك اللحظة، بدأت أشعر بالأسف من أجل بروفيس، لكنني شعرت بالرعب منه أيضا". هل توافق على أنه كان يجب على بيب التخلي عن مساعدة بروفيس لتجنب التعرض للرعب؟ لماذا؟

- No, he shouldn't have done that. Provis was kind to Pip. He gave Pip a lot of money to become a gentleman. Pip should be grateful to him and should help him.

لا. لم يكن عليه فعل ذلك. لأن بروفيس كان عطوفاً على بيب. وقد منح بيب الكثير من المال ليصبح سيداً نبيلاً. وكان يجب أن يكون بيب ممتناً له ويساعده.

18- In your opinion, which life was better for Pip: his life at the blacksmith's or the wealthy one in London with the convict's money? Why? LM

في رأيك، أي حياة كانت أفضل لبيب: حياته في بيت الحداد أم حياة الثراء في لندن بأموال المحكوم عليه (بروفيس)؟ لماذا؟

- I believe that his life at the blacksmith's was better because it was simpler and happier. He was among people who loved him and cared about him.

أعتقد أن حياته في بيت الحداد كانت أفضل لأنها كانت أبسط وأكثر سعادة. كان وسط الناس الذين أحبوه واهتموا به.

19- Do you think Pip would have loved Estella if he had realised Miss Havisham's "intention" Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان سيحب استيلا، لو أنه أدرك ما كانت تنوي فعله الآنسة هافيشام؟ ولماذا؟

- Yes, I think so. He would have loved her and he would have tried to change her feelings towards him and win her love.

نعم، أعتقد ذلك. كان سيحبها، وكان سيحاول أن يُغير مشاعرها تجاهه، ويكسب حبها له.

20- Do you think Pip was right to help the strange man in the marches? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن بيب كان على حق في مساعدة الرجل الغريب في المستنقعات؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, he was right. Pip was kind-hearted and the strange man was in trouble. The strange man was cold, hungry and lonely. He needed help badly.

نعم، كان على حق. كان بيب طيب القلب وكان الرجل الغريب في ورطة. كان الرجل الغريب باردا وجائعا ووحيدا. كان بحاجة ماسة إلى المساعدة.

21- Do you think it was a great expectation for Pip to have wealth from a man like the convict? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أنه كان توقعا كبيرا لبيب أن يحصل على ثروة من رجل مثل المحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

- No, Pip never expected to get wealth from a man like the convict. He expected that Miss Havisham would be his benefactor.

لا، لم يتوقع بيب أبدا الحصول على ثروة من رجل مثل المحكوم عليه. كان يتوقع أن تكون الآنسة هافيشام هي المتبرع له.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

22- "I want you to bring me that file early morning tomorrow. And some food, too. Then I will let you live". Do you think Pip was right to bring the convict those things? Why? LM

"أريدك أن تُحضر لي ذلك المبرد في الصباح البكر غداً.. وكذلك بعض الطعام.. وحينئذ سأسمح لك أن تعيش." هل تعتقد أن "بيب" كان على صواب في إحضار تلك الأشياء للشخص المحكوم عليه؟ ولماذا؟

- No, he shouldn't have done that. The convict was a dangerous man. Pip should have told Joe about the convict.

لا. ما كان يجب عليه أن يفعل ذلك – فالمحكوم عليه شخص خطير.. وكان يجب علي بيب إخبار بيب عن ذلك الشخص.

---

2 Estella

1- Do you agree that Estella was a victim of Miss Havisham's circumstances? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن إستيلا كانت ضحية لظروف الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, Estella was a victim of Miss Havisham who raised her to be a cruel person. Miss Havisham used Estella as a tool to take revenge on men.

نعم ، كانت إستيلا ضحية للآنسة هافيشام التي ربتها لتكون شخصا قاسيا. استخدمت الآنسة هافيشام إستيلا كأداة للانتقام من الرجال.

2- "You should know," replied Estella, "because I am what you made me!" Do you think Estella allowed Miss Havisham to "form" her like that? Why? LM

"يجب أن تعرفي"، أجابت إستيلا: "يجب أن تعرفي"، "لأنني أنا ما صنعتني!" هل تعتقدين أن إستيلا سمحت للآنسة هافيشام بأن "تشكلها" هكذا؟ لماذا؟

- No, she didn't allow Miss Havisham to form her like that. In fact, Estella was just a victim of Miss Havisham who used her as a tool to take revenge on men and break their hearts.

لا ، لم تسمح للآنسة هافيشام بتشكيلها هكذا. في الواقع ، كانت إستيلا مجرد ضحية للآنسة هافيشام التي استخدمتها كأداة للانتقام من الرجال وكسر قلوبهم.

3- In your opinion, was Estella mistaken not to marry Pip? Why? LM

برأيك ، هل كانت إستيلا مخطئة في عدم الزواج من بيب؟ لماذا؟

- No, she wasn't mistaken. Perhaps she did not love Pip after all. Marriage should be based on mutual love.

لا ، لم تكن مخطئة. ربما لم تحب بيب رغم كل شيء. يجب أن يقوم الزواج على الحب المتبادل.

4- Why do you think Estella agreed to be a tool in Miss Havisham's hands? LM

لماذا تعتقد أن إستيلا وافقت على أن تكون أداة في يد الآنسة هافيشام؟

- I think she had no choice. She was a very young girl when Miss Havisham adopted her and trained her to break men's hearts. She had to obey her.

أعتقد أنه لم يكن لديها خيار. كانت فتاة صغيرة جدا عندما تبنتها الآنسة هافيشام ودربتها على كسر قلوب الرجال. كان عليها أن تطيعها.

5- If you were Estella, would you warn Pip of Miss Havisham's plan? Why?

إذا كنت إستيلا ، فهل ستحذر بيب من خطة الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I would do that because Pip didn't deserve to be treated badly. He was a poor boy who had not done any harm to anyone.

نعم ، سأفعل ذلك لأن "بيب" لا يستحق أن يعامل معاملة سيئة. كان صبيا فقيرا لم يلحق أي ضرر بأحد.

6- "The ones you had in the village wouldn't be good enough now, would they?" said Estella. Do you agree with Estella's opinion that Pip should have new friends instead of the ones in his village? Why ? LM

قالت إستيلا: "الأصدقاء الذين لديك في القرية لن يكونوا جيدين بما فيه الكفاية الآن ، أليس كذلك؟" هل تتفق مع رأي إستيلا بأن بيب يجب أن يكون لديه أصدقاء جدد بدلا من أولئك الموجودين في قريته؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't agree with her. We should always be loyal to our friends, no matter how rich or poor we are.

لا. أنا لا أتفق معها. يجب أن نكون دائما مخلصين لأصدقائنا ، بغض النظر عن كوننا أغنياء أو فقراء.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

7- If you were Estella, would you agree to be a tool of revenge in Miss Havisham's hands? Why? LM
إذا كنت إستيلا ، فهل توافق على أن تكون أداة للانتقام في يد الآنسة هافيشام؟ لماذا؟

● No, I wouldn't obey her. I would try to be a better person.
لا ، لن أطيعها . سأحاول أن أكون شخصًا أفضل.

8- What might have happened if Estella hadn't been a tool in Miss Havisham's hands? LM
ماذا كان يمكن أن يحدث لو لم تكن إستيلا أداة في يد الآنسة هافيشام؟

● She might have become a better person. She might have loved Pip and lived a normal life.
ربما أصبحت شخصا أفضل. ربما كانت ستحب بيب وتعيش حياة طبيعية.

9- Do you like Estella's character? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن بيب كان ضعيف الشخصية؟ لماذا؟

● I don't like Estella's character. She is proud and cruel. She blindly follows Miss Havisham's instructions. She treats others badly.
أنا لا أحب شخصية إستيلا . إنها متكبرة وقاسية . إنها تتبع تعليمات الآنسة هافيشام بشكل أعمى . إنها تعامل الآخرين بشكل سيء.

3 Miss Havisham

1- Do you feel sorry for Miss Havisham despite her attitude towards Pip? Why? LM
هل تشعر بالأسف تجاه الآنسة هافيشام على الرغم من موقفها تجاه بيب؟ لماذا؟

● No, I don't feel sorry for her. Although she had a terrible experience in the past when her fiancé left her, she was wrong to take revenge on a young boy like Pip.
لا ، لا أشعر بالأسف تجاهها . على الرغم من أنها مرت بتجربة رهيبة في الماضي عندما تركها خطيبها ، إلا أنها كانت مخطئة في الانتقام من صبي صغير مثل بيب.

2- Do you agree that Miss Havisham should have been more merciful? Why? LM
هل توافق على أن الآنسة هافيشام كان يجب أن تكون أكثر رحمة؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, she should have been more merciful. Her cruelty caused people to hate her. She could have lived a better life if she had been kinder and more merciful.
نعم ، كان ينبغي أن تكون أكثر رحمة . تسببت قسوتها في كره الناس لها . كان بإمكانها أن تعيش حياة أفضل لو كانت أكثر عطفاً ورحمة.

3- Do you agree that greed only destroyed Miss Havisham's life? Why? LM
هل توافق على أن الطمع دمر حياة الآنسة هافيشام فقط؟ لماذا؟

● No, I don't agree. It was not only greed but also her desire to take revenge on all men, which destroyed Miss Havisham's life.
لا ، أنا لا أوافق. لم يكن الجشع فحسب ، بل أيضا رغبتها في الانتقام من جميع الرجال ، هي التي دمرت حياة الآنسة هافيشام.

4- What do you think Miss Havisham might have done if Estella hadn't affected Pip so much? LM
ماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت ستفعل لو لم تؤثر إستيلا على بيب كثيرًا؟

● I think Miss Havisham would have been disappointed and would have felt that her efforts had failed.
إعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت سوف تصاب بخيبة أمل وكانت ستشعر أن جهودها قد فشلت.

5- Would you forgive Miss Havisham if you were in Pip's place? Why? LM
هل ستسامح الآنسة هافيشام إذا كنت في مكان بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes. Miss Havisham regretted what she had done and said she was sorry to make Pip unhappy.
نعم. ندمت الآنسة هافيشام أخيرا على ما فعلته وقالت إنها آسفة لجعل بيب غير سعيد.

6- Was it surprising that Miss Havisham felt sorry for Pip? Why? LM
هل كان من المستغرب أن تشعر الآنسة هافيشام بالأسف من أجل بيب؟ لماذا؟

● I don't think it was surprising. When Estella finally turned against her, she realized that she was wrong about what she had done and felt sorry for that.
لا أعتقد أنه كان مفاجئا . عندما انقلبت إستيلا ضدها أخيرا ، أدركت أنها كانت مخطئة بشأن ما فعلته وشعرت بالأسف لذلك.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

7- Do you think that Miss Havisham adopted Estella because she wished she had had a daughter? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام تبنت إستيلا لأنها تمنت لو كان لديها ابنة؟ لماذا؟

● No, I don't think so. I believe she adopted her to use her as a tool to take revenge on men and break their hearts.

لا ، لا أعتقد ذلك. أعتقد أنها تبنتها لاستخدامها كأداة للانتقام من الرجال وكسر قلوبهم.

8- Do you agree that Miss Havisham did harm to Estella? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن الآنسة هافيشام أضرت بإستيلا؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, because she caused her to become a very cruel person with no feelings as she raised her to hate men and break their hearts.

نعم ، لأنها تسببت في أن تصبح شخصا قاسيا للغاية بلا مشاعر لأنها ربتها على كره الرجال وكسر قلوبهم.

9- Do you agree that Miss Havisham's fiancé and brother affected the lives of Pip and Estella? Why?

هل توافق على أن خطيب الآنسة هافيشام وشقيقها أثرا على حياة بيب وإستيلا؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, of course. When her fiancé left her and plotted with Miss Havisham's brother to steal her money, this changed her life and she adopted Estella to train her to break men's heart. Estella's first victim was Pip.

نعم بالطبع. عندما تركها خطيبها وتآمر مع شقيق الآنسة هافيشام لسرقة أموالها ، غير هذا حياتها وتبنت إستيلا لتدريبها على كسر قلب الرجال. كان ضحية إستيلا الأولى هو بيب.

10- Do you agree that Miss Havisham tried to manipulate Pip? Why? LM

هل توافق على أن الآنسة هافيشام حاولت التلاعب بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, Miss Havisham used him to get revenge on men by making him fall in love with Estella, even though she knew it would hurt him.

نعم ، فقد استغلته الآنسة هافيشام للانتقام من الرجال بجعله يقع في حب إستيلا ، على الرغم من علمها بان ذلك سيؤذيه.

11- Should Miss Havisham have forgotten what her fiancé had done and started a new life? Why?

هل كان يجب أن تنسى الآنسة هافيشام ما فعله خطيبها وبدأت حياة جديدة؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, she should have done that. Life must go on whatever bad experiences we go through. Living in the past makes our life miserable.

كان عليها أن تفعل ذلك. يجب أن تستمر الحياة مهما كانت التجارب السيئة التي نمر بها. فالعيش في الماضي يجعل حياتنا بائسة.

12- 'What? Please, don't say that she is the Estella you knew!" Miss Havisham said. Why do you think Miss Havisham wanted to draw Pip's attention to the fact that Estella had changed?

'ماذا؟ من فضلك لا تقل إنها إستيلا التي تعرفها!" قالت الآنسة هافيشام. لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام أرادت لفت انتباه بيب إلى حقيقة أن إستيلا قد تغيرت؟

● She wanted to know Pip's opinion to see if Estella still had a chance to break his heart, and she wanted to see how he would respond to Estella's behavior.

إنها تريد أن تعرف رأي بيب لترى أن كانت إستيلا لا يزال لديها فرصة لكسر قلبه ، وتريد أن ترى كيف سيكون رد فعله تجاه

13- What do you think Miss Havisham could have done to overcome her bad experience with her fiancée?

في رأيك - ما الذي كان من الممكن أن تفعله الآنسة هافيشام للتغلب علي الموقف السيء الذي تعرضت له مع خطيبها؟

● She could have done some volunteer work like helping poor people with her money.

كان بإمكانها القيام بعمل تطوعي ، ومساعدة الفقراء بأموالها.

14- Is it psychologically accepted that Miss Havisham wanted Estella to break Pip's heart? Why? LM

هل من المقبول نفسياً أن الآنسة هافيشام أرادت أن تحطم إستيلا قلب بيب؟ لماذا؟

● No. Miss Havisham was psychologically disturbed because of her failed marriage. She only used Estella as a tool for her game to break Pip's heart.

لا ، كانت الآنسة هافيشام مضطربة نفسيا بسبب زواجها الفاشل. لقد استخدمت استيلا فقط كأداة للعبته لتكسر قلب بيب.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

15- If you had the circumstances of Miss Havisham, would you be cruel like her? Why? LM

إذا كانت لديك ظروف الآنسة هافيشام ، فهل كنت ستكون قاسيا مثلها؟ لماذا؟

● No, I wouldn't be cruel like her. I would forget about the past and start a new, normal life.

لا ، لن أكون قاسيا مثلها. سأنسى الماضي وأبدأ حياة طبيعية جديدة.

16- "Pip will become your apprentice now," she said." He is a good boy and this is his reward. The money is to pay for his apprenticeship". What do you think the real purpose of Havisham's help was?

قالت : "سيصبح بيب متدربا لديك الآن". إنه فتى جيد وهذه هي مكافاته. المال هو لدفع ثمن تدريبه المهني ". في رأيك ، ما هو الغرض الحقيقي من مساعدة هافيشام؟

● Miss Havisham paid for Pip's apprenticeship. Her real purpose was not to help him become a gentleman as Pip had hoped. She wanted him to become a poor blacksmith so that Estella could insult and humiliate him.

دفعت الآنسة هافيشام تكاليف التدريب المهني لبيب. لم يكن هدفها الحقيقي مساعدته على أن يصبح رجلا نبيلا كما كان يامل بيب. أرادت منه أن يصبح حدادا فقيرا حتى تتمكن إستيلا من إهانته وإذلاله.

17- What might have happened if Miss Havisham's fiancé had been faithful to her?

ماذا كان يمكن أن يحدث لو كان خطيب الآنسة هافيشام مخلصا لها؟

● She might have lived a different, normal life. She would have become happy and would not have thought about taking revenge on men.

ربما عاشت حياة طبيعية مختلفة. كانت ستصبح سعيدة ولن تفكر في الانتقام من الرجال.

18- "Love her! Love her! Love her!" Miss Havisham replied. 'If she is cruel, love her!' 'If she breaks your heart, love her!' I made her what she is – to be loved'! Do you think these words reflected Miss Havisham's attitude towards Pip? Why?

"أحبها! أحبها! أحبها!" أجابت الآنسة هافيشام. "إذا كانت قاسية ، أحبها!" "إذا كسرت قلبك ، أحبها!" لقد جعلتها ما هي عليه – أن تكون محبوبة! هل تعتقد أن هذه الكلمات عكست موقف الآنسة هافيشام تجاه بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, that's right. Miss Havisham wanted Pip to love Estella so that Estella could break his heart.

هذا صحيح. أرادت الآنسة هافيشام أن يحب بيب إستيلا حتى تتمكن إستيلا من كسر قلبه.

19- 'Has Estella changed much, Pip?" asked Miss Havisham. Why do you think Miss Havisham asked Pip that question?

"هل تغيرت إستيلا كثيرا يا بيب؟" سألت الآنسة هافيشام. لماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام سألت بيب هذا السؤال؟

● Perhaps she wanted Pip to notice how beautiful Estella had become and make him love her more so that she could break his heart.

ربما أرادت أن يلاحظ بيب مدى جمال إستيلا وتجعله يحبها أكثر حتى تتمكن من كسر قلبه.

20- Do you believe that Miss Havisham is a character that deserves sympathy? Why?

هل تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام شخصية تستحق التعاطف؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, she deserves sympathy as she was tricked by her fiancé who stole her money and ran away.

نعم ، إنها تستحق التعاطف لأنها خدعت من قبل خطيبها الذي سرق أموالها وهرب.

21- What do you think Miss Havisham was planning for Pip? LM

ماذا تعتقد أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت تخطط لبيب

● She was planning to use Pip to make him fall in love with Estella and then break his heart.

كانت تخطط لاستغلال بيب لجعله يقع في حب إستيلا ثم تحطيم قلبه.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

4 Mr Joe

1- "Pip is welcome to go and find his fortune. Money makes no difference to my feelings for him". What do these words reflect about Joe's character?

"رحيل بيب للعثور علي الثروة هو موضع ترحيب. المال لا يحدث فرقا في مشاعري تجاهه". ماذا تعكس هذه الكلمات عن شخصية جو؟

- These words show that Joe cared much about Pip and wanted him to be a better person. Pip was Joe's best friend. For Joe, friendship and loyalty were more important than money.

تظهر هذه الكلمات أن جو اهتم كثيرا بـ "بيب" وأراده أن يكون شخصا أفضل. كان بيب أفضل صديق لجو. بالنسبة لجو ، كانت الصداقة والولاء أكثر أهمية من المال.

2- Do agree that Mr. Joe played a role in changing Pip's character? Why?

هل توافق على أن السيد جو لعب دورا في تغيير شخصية بيب؟ لماذا؟

- He loved Pip like a son. He always cared about Pip. He paid Pip's debts. He looked after Pip when he was ill. He always gave Pip good advice. All these things helped Pip to become a better person.

كان يحب بيب مثل الابن. كان يهتم دائما ببيب. دفع ديون بيب. اعتنى ببيب عندما كان مريضا. كان دائما يعطي بيب نصيحة جيدة.

3- Which character do you like most in Great Expectations? Give reasons.

ما هي الشخصية التي تحبها أكثر في التوقعات العظيمة؟ اذكر الأسباب.

- I like Joe's character most. He valued friendship and loyalty over money. He was kind to Pip and really cared about him. He was never ashamed of being poor.

أحب شخصية جو أكثر. كان يقدر الصداقة والولاء على المال. لقد كان لطيفا مع بيب واهتم به حقا. لم يخجل أبدا من كونه فقيرا.

4- Which character do you sympathise with most in Great Expectations? Why?

ما هي الشخصية التي تتعاطف معها أكثر في رواية "التوقعات العظيمة"؟ لماذا؟

- I sympathize with Joe because he is a good person who has always cared about Pip and loved him. He paid Pip's debts and looked after him when he was ill.

أنا أتعاطف مع جو لأنه شخص جيد لطالما اهتم ببيب وأحبه. دفع ديون بيب واعتنى به عندما كان مريضا.

5- "I had begun to feel more and more ashamed of Joe's poor education". If you were Pip, would you experience such feelings towards Joe? Why?

"لقد بدأت أشعر بالخجل أكثر فأكثر من سوء تعليم جو". إذا كنت بيب ، هل ستواجه مثل هذه المشاعر تجاه جو؟ لماذا؟

- No, of course not. Joe is a kind and faithful man. He is so friendly and always helps people. He treats Pip like a son and always gives him good advice. He protects Pip from Mrs. Joe and never criticizes him.

لا ، بالطبع لا. جو رجل طيب ومخلص. إنه ودود للغاية ويساعد الناس دائما. يعامل بيب مثل الابن ويقدم له دائما نصيحة جيدة. يحمي بيب من السيدة جو ولا ينتقده أبدا.

5 Mrs Joe

1- "The boy will make his fortune by going to Miss Havisham's house, and he's going there tomorrow". What do you think Mrs Joe was planning for? LM

"سيجني الصبي ثروته بالذهاب إلى منزل الآنسة هافيشام ، وهو ذاهب إلى هناك غداً". ما الذي تعتقد أن السيدة جو كانت تخطط له ؟

- Mrs. Joe's plan was to send Pip to Miss Havisham's house, and she believed that Pip would get a fortune by going there.

كانت خطة السيدة جو هي إرسال بيب إلى منزل الآنسة هافيشام ، واعتقدت أن بيب سيحصل على ثروة بالذهاب إلى هناك.

2- Do you think it's normal for Mrs Joe to be so cruel to Pip? Why?

هل تعتقد أنه من الطبيعي أن تكون السيدة جو قاسية جدا مع بيب؟ لماذا؟

- No, she should have treated him well and helped him to be a good person.

لا ، كان عليها أن تعامله معاملة حسنة وتساعده على أن يكون شخصًا صالحًا.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6 Biddy

1- Do you think that Biddy wished to marry Pip before she got married to Joe? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن بيدي كانت تتمنى الزواج من بيب قبل زواجها من جو؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, I think so. Biddy liked Pip because he was smart and educated. However, she didn't like Pip when he felt ashamed of his family after becoming a rich gentleman.
نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. أحبت "بيدي" "بيب" لأنه كان ذكيا ومتعلما. ومع ذلك ، فهي لم تحب بيب عندما شعر بالخجل من عائلته بعد أن أصبح رجلا ثريا.

2- Why do you think Biddy chooses to stay humble, even though she is intelligent and capable?
لماذا تعتقد أن بيدي اختارت أن تبقى متواضعة رغم أنها ذكية وقديرة؟

● Biddy values kindness and helping others more. She understands that being humble helps her build stronger connections with people.
تقدر بيدي الطيبة ومساعدة الآخرين بدرجة أكبر. فهي تُدرك أن التواضع يساعدها على بناء علاقات أقوى مع الناس.

3- How do you think Biddy helps Pip understand himself better?
كيف تعتقد أن بيدي تساعد بيب على فهم نفسه بشكل أفضل؟

● Biddy gently tells Pip the truth about his choices and actions. She makes him think about what is really important in life.
تخبر بيدي بيب بلطف حقيقة اختياراته وأفعاله. إنها تجعله يفكر فيما هو مهم حقًا في الحياة.

4- Why do you think Biddy doesn't seem angry or jealous about Pip's desire to be a gentleman?
لماذا تعتقد أن بيدي لا تبدو غاضبة أو غيورة من رغبة بيب في أن يكون رجلاً نبيلاً؟

● Biddy cares about Pip's happiness, even if it takes him away from her. She accepts life as it is instead of feeling bitter.
تهتم بيدي بإسعاد بيب حتى لو كان ذلك يأخذه بعيداً عنها. إنها تتقبل الحياة كما هي بدلاً من الشعور بالمرارة.

5- What can we learn from Biddy's simple and honest way of living?
ما الذي يمكن أن نتعلمه من طريقة حياة بيدي البسيطة والصادقة؟

● Biddy teaches us that being kind, patient, and humble can bring peace and respect from others.
تُعلمنا بيدي أن التحلّي بالطيبة والصبر والتواضع يمكن أن يمنحنا السلام والاحترام من الآخرين.

7 The convicts

1- Do you think that it's natural for criminals to be grateful? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أنه من الطبيعي أن يكون المجرمون ممتنين؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, I think so. Criminals are still human beings who will feel grateful to anyone who can help them and treat them kindly.
نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. لا يزال المجرمون بشرا سيشعرون بالامتنان لأي شخص يمكنه مساعدتهم ومعاملتهم بلطف.

8 Magwitch

1- Do you think that the convict had a great effect on Pip's life? Why? LM
هل تعتقد أن المحكوم عليه كان له تأثير كبير على حياة بيب؟ لماذا؟

● Yes, I think so. Although Magwitch terrifies Pip when he is a boy, he is grateful to Pip for helping him. He treats Pip as if he were his own son and tries to help him to become a gentleman later in life.
نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. على الرغم من أن ماجويتش يرعب بيب عندما كان صبيا ، إلا أنه ممتن لـ "بيب" لمساعدته. انه يعامل بيب كما لو كان ابنه ويحاول مساعدته الآن يصبح رجلا نبيلا في الحياة فيما بعد

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

2- Do you think the convict wouldn't really have made Pip live if he hadn't brought him the file and some food? Why? LM

هل تعتقد أن المدان لم يكن ليجعل بيب يعيش حقا إذا لم يحضر له الملف وبعض الطعام؟ لماذا؟

- No, I don't think he would have done that. He was just threatening Pip to frighten him and make him bring the things he wanted.

لا ، لا أعتقد أنه كان سيفعل ذلك. كان يهدد بيب فقط لإخافته وجعله يجلب الأشياء التي يريدها.

3- 'I'm your second father, Pip. You mean more to me than any son'! Do you think that Magwitch deserved to be a second father to Pip? Why? LM

"أنا والدك الثاني يا "بيب". أنت تعني لي أكثر من أي ابن! هل تعتقد أن ماجويتش يستحق أن يكون أبا ثانيا ل "بيب"؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, because without the help of Magwitch, Pip would not have become a gentleman. He was so kind to Pip. He risked his life to help Pip.

نعم ، لأنه بدون مساعدة ماجويتش ، لم يكن "بيب" ليصبح رجلا نبيلا. لقد كان لطيفا جدا مع بيب. خاطر بحياته لمساعدة بيب.

4- Are you surprised to know that Magwitch was Pip's benefactor? Why? LM

هل أنت مندهش من معرفة أن ماجويتش كان المتبرع ل "بيب"؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I was surprised. I thought that Miss Havisham was his benefactor as she was very rich.

نعم ، لقد فوجئت. اعتقدت أن الآنسة هافيشام كانت متبرعة له لأنها كانت غنية جدا.

5- If you were Pip, would you sympathise with the convict? Why? LM

لوكنت مكان بيب ، هل ستتعاطف مع المحكوم عليه؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, because the convict was in a bad condition. He also suffered a lot as a child, just like Pip. It was normal for Pip to sympathize with him.

نعم ، لأن المحكوم عليه كان في حالة سيئة. كما عانى كثيرا عندما كان طفلا ، تماما مثل بيب. كان من الطبيعي أن يتعاطف بيب معه

9 Compeyson

1- Why do you think Compeyson betrays Magwitch?

لماذا تعتقد أن كومبيسون يخون ماجويتش؟

- Compeyson is selfish and only cares about saving himself. He uses others to stay out of trouble.

يعد كومبيسون شخص أناني ولا يهتم إلا بإنقاذ نفسه. يستغل الآخرين ليبقى بعيداً عن المشاكل.

2- How do you think Compeyson fools people?

كيف تعتقد أن كومبيسون يخدع الناس؟

- He behaves politely and tricks people into trusting him, but he is actually a criminal.

يتظاهر بانه مهذب ومتعلم ليخدع الناس ليثقوا به، لكنه في الحقيقة مجرم.

3- What does Compeyson's treatment of Miss Havisham reveal about his character?

ماذا تكشف معاملة كومبيسون للآنسة هافيشام عن شخصيته؟

- He is deceitful and cruel. He pretends to love Miss Havisham to steal her money.

إنه شخص مخادع وقاس. فهو يتظاهر بحب الآنسة هافيشام ليسرق أموالها.

4- How do you think Compeyson's actions affect the lives of others?

كيف تعتقد أن أفعال كومبيسون تؤثر على حياة الآخرين؟

- Compeyson ruins lives, like Miss Havisham's and Magwitch's, because he only cares about himself and money.

دمر كومبيسون حياة الآخرين، مثل حياة الآنسة هافيشام وماجويتش، لأنه لا يهتم إلا بنفسه والمال.

5- What is the worst character in "Great Expectations"? Why do you think so? LM

ما هي أسوأ شخصية في رواية "آمال عظيمة"؟ لماذا تظن ذلك؟

- Compeyson is the worst character. He tricked Miss Havisham and stole her money. He betrayed Magwitch and caused him to have a longer prison sentence.

كومبيسون هو أسوأ شخصية. لقد خدع الآنسة هافيشام وسرق أموالها. لقد خان ماجوتش وتسبب في عقوبة سجن أطول.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

10 Orlick

1- Why do you think Orlick dislikes Pip? لماذا تعتقد أن أورليك يكره بيب؟

- Orlick is jealous of Pip because he feels Pip is treated better than him and gets more opportunities.
يشعر أورليك بالغيرة من بيب لأنه يشعر أن بيب يعامل أفضل منه ويحصل على فرص أكثر.

2- What does Orlick's attack on Mrs. Joe reveal about his character?
ما الذي يكشفه هجوم أورليك على السيدة جو عن شخصيته ؟

- Orlick is cruel and has no control over his anger. He hurts people to feel powerful.
أورلك قاس ولا يتحكم في غضبه . يؤذي الناس ليشعر بالقوة.

3- How does Orlick's jealousy affect his life? كيف تؤثر غيرة أورليك على حياته ؟

- Orlick's jealousy makes him bitter and vengeful, which leads to his downfall and unhappiness.
غيرة أورليك تجعله يشعر بالمرارة والانتقام، مما يؤدي إلى سقوطه وتعاسته .

11 Mr Jaggers

1- Do you like the character of Jaggers? Why? LM هل تعجبك شخصية السيد جاغرز؟ لماذا؟

- I don't like Mr Jaggers' character. Everyone around him seemed to be scared of him. He was always serious and never laughed. I think he was arrogant. He always tries to control others.
أنا لا أحب شخصية السيد جاجرز. كان يبدو أن الجميع من حوله خائفون منه . كان دائما جادا ولم يضحك أبدا. أعتقد أنه كان متعجرفا. يحاول دائما السيطرة على الآخرين.

2- Do you think Jaggers is a good person? Why? هل تعتقد أن جاجرز شخص جيد؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so. He is a successful lawyer. Many people trust him. He keeps the secrets of his clients. He works hard and he is honest and practical.
نعم ، أعتقد ذلك. إنه محام ناجح. كثير من الناس يثقون به. يحتفظ بأسرار عملائه . إنه يعمل بجد وهو صادق وعملي.

3- Why is Mr. Jaggers respected as a lawyer? لماذا يحظى السيد جاجرز بالاحترام كمحامٍ؟

- He is smart, confident, and very good at his job. People trust him because he knows how to win cases.
إنه ذكي وواثق من نفسه وجيد جداً في عمله . ويثق الناس به لأنه يعرف كيف يكسب القضايا.

4- How does Mr. Jaggers show he is a strong and powerful person?
كيف يُظهر السيد جاغرز أنه شخص قوي وقوي؟

- He speaks firmly and is not afraid of anyone. He controls conversations and makes others listen to him.
يتحدث بحزم ولا يخشى أحدًا. فهو يسيطر على المحادثات ويجعل الآخرين يستمعون إليه.

5- What does Mr. Jaggers' treatment of Molly tell us about his character?
ماذا تخبرنا معاملة السيد جاغرز لمولي عن شخصيته؟

- It shows he can be both strict and protective. He saved Molly from punishment but keeps her under his control.
تُظهر أنه يمكن أن يكون صارمًا وحاميًا في نفس الوقت. لقد أنقذ مولي من العقاب لكنه يبقيها تحت سيطرته .

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

12 Herbert

1- "She will make you unhappy," he replied. "You should try to forget her!" Do you think Herbert wanted to give Pip a sincere piece of advice? Why?

أجاب: "ستجعلك غير سعيد". "يجب أن تحاول نسيانها!" هل تعتقد أن هربرت أراد أن يقدم نصيحة صادقة لبيب؟ لماذا؟

- Yes, I think so. Herbert knew that Estella was very cruel and she would never love anybody. Miss Havisham raised her to be heartless.

نعم أعتقد ذلك. عرف هربرت أن إستيلا كانت قاسية للغاية ولن تحب أحدا أبدا. لقد ربتها الآنسة هافيشام لتكون بلا قلب.

2- Why does Herbert forgive Pip for fighting him as a boy? لماذا يغفر هيربرت لـ بيب لأنه قاتله وهو صبي؟

- Herbert is kind and friendly. He doesn't hold grudges and values Pip's friendship more than the past. هربرت لطيف وودود. لا يحمل ضغينة ولا يحمل ضغينة ويقدر صداقة بيب أكثر من الماضي.

3- How does Herbert help Pip when he is in trouble? كيف يساعد هربرت بيب عندما يكون في ورطة؟

- Herbert supports Pip by giving him advice and even helping him plan Magwitch's escape, showing he is loyal.

يدعم بيب من خلال تقديم النصيحة له وحتى مساعدته في التخطيط لهروب ماغويتش، مما يدل على ولائه.

4- What does Herbert's friendship with Pip say about his character?

ماذا تقول صداقة هربرت مع بيب عن شخصيته؟

- Herbert is a true friend. He stays loyal to Pip, even when Pip has more money or makes mistakes. هربرت صديق حقيقي. فهو يظل مخلصا لبيب حتى عندما يكون لدى بيب المزيد من المال أو عندما يرتكب أخطاء.

5- How does Herbert's positive attitude help him in life? كيف يساعده موقف هربرت الإيجابي في الحياة؟

- Herbert stays cheerful and hopeful, even in hard times, which helps him keep moving forward and succeed. يظل هربرت مبتهجًا ومتفائلًا، حتى في الأوقات الصعبة، مما يساعده على المضي قدمًا والنجاح.

13 Molly

1- Why do you think Molly hides her past? لماذا تعتقد أن مولي تخفي ماضيها؟

- She is ashamed of what happened and afraid it might ruin her life if others find out.

إنها تشعر بالخزي مما حدث والخوف من ان تدمر حياتها لو تم إكتشاف ذلك

2- What does Molly's relationship with Mr. Jaggers show about her trust in him?

ماذا تبين علاقة مولي بالسيد جاجرز عن ثقتها به

- Molly trusts Mr. Jaggers because he saved her from punishment, but she also fears his control over her life. مولي تثق بالسيد جاجرز لأنه أنقذها من العقاب، ولكنها أيضا تخشى من تحكمه في حياتها

3- How does Molly's role as Estella's mother show her hidden feelings?

كيف يظهر دور مولي كوالدة إستيلا مشاعرها الدفينة؟

- Even though she doesn't show it openly, Molly's actions suggest she deeply cares about Estella in her own way.

على الرغم من أنها لا تظهر ذلك علانية، إلا أن تصرفات مولي تشير إلى أنها تهتم بعمق بإستيلا بطريقتها الخاصة.

4- Do you sympathise with Molly's character? Why? LM هل تتعاطف مع شخصية مولي؟ لماذا؟

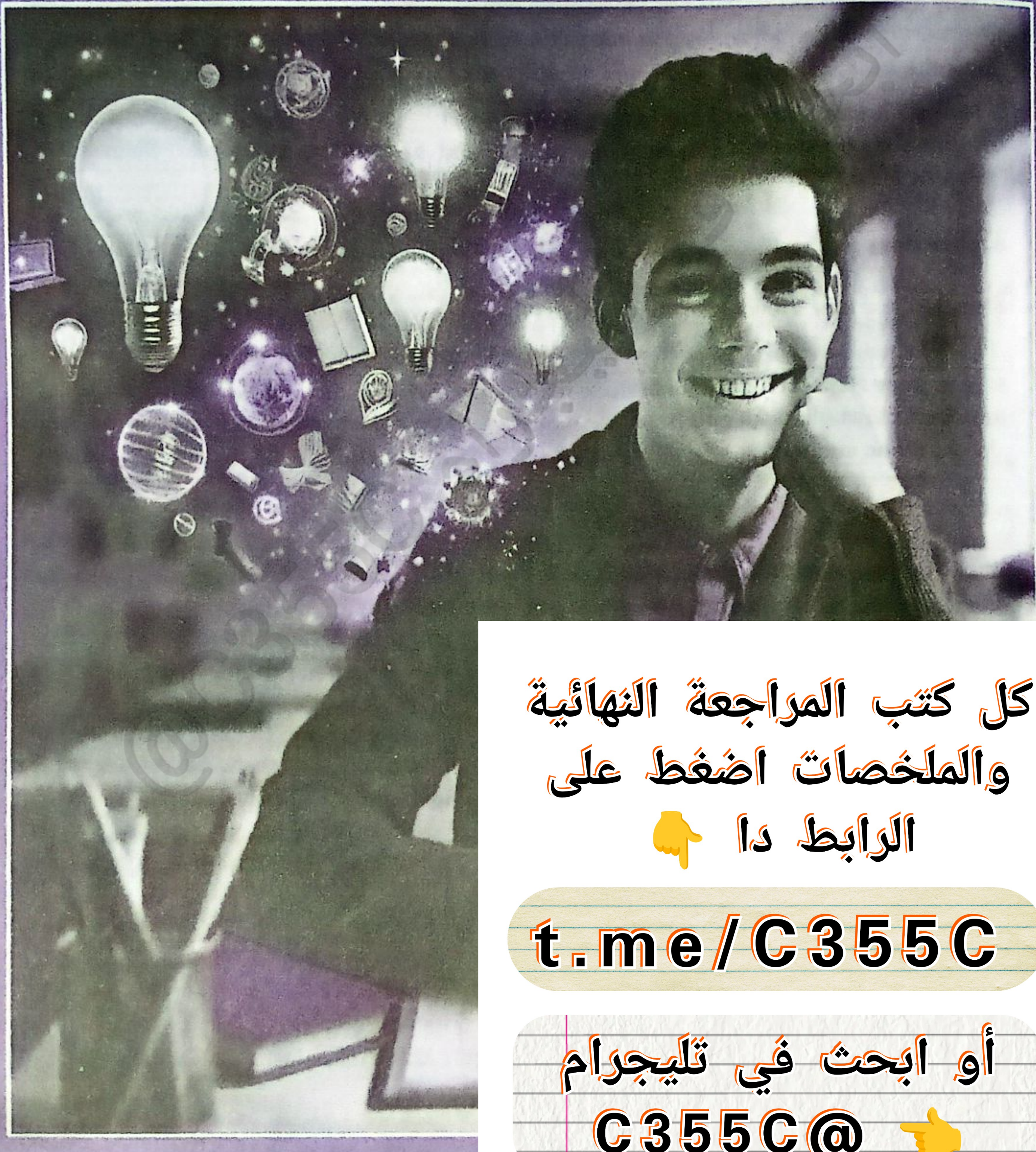
- No, I don't sympathize with her character. She was not a good mother who left her daughter. She was also believed to have been a criminal.

- لا، أنا لا أتعاطف مع شخصيتها. لم تكن أما جيدة تركت ابنتها. ويعتقد أيضا أنها كانت مجرمة.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

PART 3

REVISION ON SKILLS



كل كتب المراجعة النهائية والملخصات اضغط على الرابط دا 👇
t.me/C355C
أو ابحث في تليجرام
👈 @C355C

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Tips on Writing Skills

A1 1-Punctuation Marks علامات الترقيم

1 Sentence Endings: نهايات الجمل

1 FULL STOP/ PERIOD: النقطة .

1 تستخدم في نهاية الجملة الخبرية (declarative) والأمرية (imperative) والجمل الشرطية (conditional).

- Yasser and Peter went to the club an hour ago.

2 بعد الإختصارات (abbreviation).

- My grandson Ahmad was born in Jan. 2020.

3 في الحروف الأولية للأسماء (initials).

- T. S. Eliot (Tomas Stearns Eliot) was a great poet.
- Let's find an A.T.M. so I can withdraw some money.

◄ في اللغة الانجليزية البريطانية تستخدم النقطة (.) خارج علامات الاقتباس.

- The general manager said, "This is a great day for the company".

2 QUESTION MARK: علامة الإستفهام ?

1 تستخدم علامة الاستفهام في نهاية الجملة الاستفهامية والسؤال المزيل (Direct Questions and tag questions).

- When did Amani leave for the supermarket?
- You seem busy now, don't you?

3 EXCLAMATION MARK: علامة التعجب !

1 تستخدم علامة التعجب في نهاية الأمر (Imperative) أحياناً والتعجب (Interjection) او لتوضيح الدهشة (surprise) أو الغضب (anger).

- "Look out behind you!" she yelled.
- What an amazing place!
- I'm so excited to go to the park tomorrow!

2 Capital Letters: الحروف الكبيرة

1 تستخدم الحروف الكبيرة في بداية الجملة.

- We went to London last summer.

2 تستخدم الحروف الكبيرة في بداية اسماء العلم (proper nouns) (الاشخاص والالقاب) والجنسيات واللغات والدول والقارات وايام الاسبوع وشهور السنة و العطلات الرسمية والاعياد والاماكن الجغرافية.

- Mr Nabil Morris is a teacher at Y.A.G. Language School.
- Rami and Fadi can speak Japanese although they live in South Africa.

3 تستخدم الحروف الكبيرة في بداية اسماء الكتب والمجلات والصحف و الافلام والمسرحيات وانواع الموسيقى

- 'Oliver' is the main character in 'Oliver Twist' written by Charles Dickens.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 Pauses or breaks: علامات التوقف

1 COMMA: الفاصلة السفلى ,

1 تستخدم (,) لفصل الافكار أو العناصر داخل الجملة (to separate ideas or elements).

- Huda bought two kilos of sugar, a packet of tea, a bottle of oil and bread.

2 تستخدم (,) بعد yes, No و please لو جاءت في بداية الجملة و قبل please لو جاءت في نهاية الجملة.

- Yes, it's a quarter past three, Samir.
- Could I have more cake, please?
- Please, allow me to use your camera.

3 تستخدم (,) بعد الظروف التالية لو جاءت في بداية الجملة.

Interestingly, من المثير للإهتمام / surprisingly, ومن المثير للدهشة / Luckily, /Fortunately, لحسن الحظ
Unluckily,/ Unfortunately, لسوء الحظ/ Clearly,/ Obviously, من الواضح/ Personally, بصفة شخصية
Undoubtedly, بلا شك/ Theoretically, من الناحية النظرية/ Definitely, بالتاكيد

4 تستخدم (,) بعد المخاطب لو جاء في بداية الجملة وقبله لو جاء في نهاية الجملة.

- Omar, you have done an excellent job.

5 تستخدم (,) لفصل جملتين كاملتين (separate two complete sentences) إذا بدأ الكلام بإحدى الروابط الآتية:

After / Before/As soon as / If/ While/ When/ Because/ As/ Since/ Unless/ although/ though/even though/despite/in spite of/provided that/supposing that

- When I was doing the housework, a stranger knocked on the front door.

6 تستخدم (,) لفصل قائمة من الكلمات أو الصفات (separate a list of similar words, adjectives or phrases.).

- It's important to write in clear, simple, accurate words.

7 تستخدم (,) لفصل الكلمات والعبارات بعد الكلمات الانتقالية (transition words).

- I can't tell you now. However, all will be revealed tomorrow at midday.

8 لفصل الكلام المباشر عن باقي الجملة وتوضع قبل الاقتباس

- Tamer said, "I have already tidied my room".

9 تستخدم (,) لفصل جمل الوصل غير المحددة (non-defining clauses) (التي تضيف معلومات إضافية)

- The police officer, who arrived after just five minutes, arrested the criminal.

10 تستخدم (,) قبل السؤال المزيل

- She is your sister, isn't she?

11 تستخدم (,) لفصل أجزاء التاريخ

- Tuesday, May 2, 2016, was when I graduated.

12 تستخدم (,) توضع في نهاية جملة المباشر لو جاء المتكلم في نهاية الجملة.

- "I'm coming home late tonight," my father said.

◄ لا تستخدم comma قبل الروابط (For / and / nor / but / or /yet / so) - إلا اذا كان بعدها جملة كاملة . وهي تعرف اختصارا بـ ((FANBOYS)):

- Grammar is boring but necessary.
- He studied hard, so he passed the test.
- Grammar is boring, but it's necessary.
- He played well, yet he lost the game.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2 COLONS: النقطتان :

1 تستخدم (:) لتقديم قائمة (to introduce lists).

- There are three main reasons for the success of the government: challenging work, determination and patience.

2 تستخدم (:) عندما تفسر الجملة الثانية الجملة الاولي :

- Try to keep calm during the interview: this will cause a good impression.

3 تستخدم (:) مع الساعات :

- They left the building at 4:45.

3 SEMICOLON: الفاصلة المنقوطة ;

1 تستخدم (;) بين جملتين مستقلتين (independent clauses) يربط بينهما أحدي الكلمات مثل :

(e.g., accordingly, consequently, for example, nevertheless, so, thus…etc).

- Heavy rain had continued to fall at the airport; consequently, all flights were canceled.

2 تستخدم (;) semicolon بين جملتين مرتبطين ببعض – ويجوز نستخدم مكانها نقطة full stop ويكون بعدها حرف كبير.

- She painted the walls of her room; She still needs to paint the ceiling.
- She painted the walls of her room. She still needs to paint the ceiling.

4 APOSTROPHE: الفاصلة العليا '

1 تستخدم لتوضيح الملكية (possession) وتضاف ('s) للإسم المفرد أو الجمع غير المنتهي بـ (s) :

- This is our aunt's house.
- These are the children's clothes

◄ أما إذا كان الجمع منتهي بـ (s) نضيف (') الملكية فقط :

- Miss Leila is marking her pupils' work.

◄ أما إذا كان الإسم مفرد منتهي بـ (s) يمكن إضافة (') الملكية فقط أو ('s) :

- This is Charles's phone.
- These are James' books

◄ ولتوضيح الملكية المشتركة لإسمين مضافين بـ (and) نضع ('s) بعد الإسم الأخير فقط :

- We were at Eman and Ahmad's party.

2 تستخدم لتوضيح لتوضيح الإدغام (حذف الحروف) (contraction) : '

- He's rich.
- We're happy.

5 HYPHEN: الشرطة -

1 تستخدم لربط الأسماء والصفات المركبة (compound adjectives and nouns) :

- My eight-year-old boy loves reading.
- Do you have sugar-free cookies?
- Self-control ضبط النفس
- remote-sensing إستشعار عن بعد
- oil-producing منتجة للبترول
- far-reaching بعيدة المدي

◄ لاحظ عدم إستخدام الشرطة (-) إذا كانت الصفة المركبة لا يتبعها الإسم الموصوف

- English is widely spoken. It's the most widely-spoken language.

2 تستخدم الـ (hyphen) لربط سوابق الكلمات بكلماتها :

- These things happened before the pre-enlightenment era.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6 DASH: الشرطة الطويلة

Ⓐ EM DASH:

① يمكن أن تستخدم بدلاً من الفاصلة ، والأقواس والنقطتين للتأكيد على معلومة إضافية :

- 'Your exam results will depend—as my mum says —on how much hard work you put in.'
- She gave him her answer—No!

Ⓑ EN DASH:

① وهي أقصر من ال (em dash) وتستخدم للتعبير عن المدى الزمني أو للتأكيد على التناقض أو الترابط بين شيئين منفصلين :

- He worked as a teacher of English from 1981-2021.
- I am taking the Zagazig-Cairo train this morning.

7 SLASH: الفاصلة المائلة

① تستخدم(/) الفاصلة المائلة بمعنى or أو مع التواريخ والكسور (fractions).

- The teacher noticed that a student had left his /her bag.
- 80 miles /hour = 80 miles per hour
- ½

8 ELLIPSES: علامات الحذف (...)

① تتكون من ثلاث نقاط (...) وتدل على وجود حذف (omission).

- If only he had . . . Oh, it doesn't matter now.

9 QUOTATION MARKS: علامات الإقتباس “ ”

① تستخدم بحيث يكون الكلام المباشر بينهما ، وقد تأتي مفردة (single)(‘ ’) أو زوجية (double)(“ ”).

- Wael said, “I haven't put those shelves up yet”.
- She said, “Where is the nearest fish restaurant?”
- “I'm coming home late tonight,” my father said.

② تستخدم مع الالقاب واسماء الافلام والكتب ...الخ

- Have you watched the famous film ‘Titanic’?

③ تستخدم للتركيز علي كلمة أو عبارة معينة في الجملة.

- What does ‘punctuation’ mean?

10 BRACKETS = PARENTHESES: الأقواس ( )

① تستخدم لفصل المعلومات غير الضرورية عن بقية الجملة وتستخدم كبديل لـ (,.............,) وكذلك كبديل لـ (;)

- I love cakes (provided they're not chocolate).

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Punctuation Marks

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. Which of the following sentences is correctly punctuated? دور ثان ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ What's your favourite hobby Amir?
Ⓑ what's your favourite hobby, Amir?
Ⓒ What's your favourite hobby, Amir?
Ⓓ What s your favourite hobby, Amir?

2. Which one of the following sentences must end with an exclamation mark (!)? تجريبي ٢٠٢٣

Ⓐ What is your favourite view here
Ⓑ What a lovely view you have here
Ⓒ How can you find this view
Ⓓ How about finding a lovely view here

3. Which sentence must be ended with a full stop (.)? دور أول ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ Why did you come late yesterday
Ⓑ She wondered why I had hidden the documents
Ⓒ What a fashionable dress
Ⓓ How great

4. Which sentence is punctuated correctly? دور أول علمي ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ Be quiet, please. Ⓑ Be quiet please
Ⓒ Be quiet please. Ⓓ be quiet, please

5. We use the question mark (?) ------------------ . تجريبي أول ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ at the end of a question Ⓑ at the end of a statement
Ⓒ to show certainty Ⓓ to express opinion

6. Which of the following is punctuated correctly? تجريبي أول ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ What a nice day! Ⓑ What a nice day?
Ⓒ What a nice day, Ⓓ What a nice day.

7. Which of the following is punctuated correctly? تجريبي ثان ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ Ayman said, Where did you spend your holiday, Ali?
Ⓑ Ayman said, "Where did you spend your holiday, ali?
Ⓒ Ayman said, Where did you spend your holiday, Ali.
Ⓓ Ayman said, "Where did you spend your holiday, Ali?"

8. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?

Ⓐ Yasser and Peter went to the club an hour ago?
Ⓑ Yasser and Peter went to the club an hour ago;
Ⓒ Yasser and Peter went to the club an hour ago!
Ⓓ Yasser and Peter went to the club an hour ago.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ My grandson Ahmad was born in Jan, 2020.
Ⓑ My grandson Ahmad was born in Jan. 2020.
Ⓒ My grandson Ahmad was born in Jan; 2020.
Ⓓ My grandson Ahmad was born in Jan: 2020.

10. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ Let's find an A.T.M. so I can withdraw some money.
Ⓑ Let's find an A.T, M. so I can withdraw some money.
Ⓒ Let's find an A:T.M. so I can withdraw some money.
Ⓓ Let's find an A,T, M. so I can withdraw some money.

11. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ The general manager said; "This is a great day for the company".
Ⓑ The general manager said, "This is a great day for the company".
Ⓒ The general manager said? "This is a great day for the company".
Ⓓ The general manager said' "This is a great day for the company".

12. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ You seem busy now, don't you!
Ⓑ You seem busy now: don't you?
Ⓒ You seem busy now, don't you?
Ⓓ You seem busy now; don't you?

13. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ "Look out behind you!" she yelled.
Ⓑ "Look out behind you:" she yelled.
Ⓒ "Look out behind you?" she yelled.
Ⓓ "Look out behind you;" she yelled.

14. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ What an amazing place:
Ⓑ What an amazing place"
Ⓒ What an amazing place.
Ⓓ What an amazing place!

15. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ We went to London last summer;
Ⓑ We went to london last summer.
Ⓒ We went to London last summer.
Ⓓ we went to London last summer.

16. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ Rami and Fadi can speak japanese although they live in South Africa.
Ⓑ Rami and Fadi can speak Japanese although they live in south Africa.
Ⓒ Rami and Fadi can speak Japanese although they live in South africa.
Ⓓ Rami and Fadi can speak Japanese although they live in South Africa.

17. Which of the following is punctuated correctly?
Ⓐ No, it's not a lion. it's a tiger.
Ⓑ No, it's not a lion; it's a tiger.
Ⓒ No it's not a lion; it's a tiger.
Ⓓ No, it's not a lion, it's a tiger

ابحث في تليجرام @C355C
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

18. ------------------- marks are used to make the meaning clear.
Ⓐ Punctuality Ⓑ Punctuation Ⓒ Puncture Ⓓ Full

19. A / An --------------- is used to join two or more words together into a compound term.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

20. A ------ is used the between two independent clauses linked by a transitional expression.
Ⓐ semicolon Ⓑ colon Ⓒ comma Ⓓ hyphen

21. We use a / an --------at the end of declarative, imperative and conditional sentences
Ⓐ question mark Ⓑ quotation mark Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ exclamation mark

22. We use a------ to show a separation of ideas or elements within the structure of a sentence.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

23. We use a --------------- at the end of interrogative sentences and tag questions.
Ⓐ question mark Ⓑ quotation mark Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ exclamation mark

24. A / An ------ is used after a command, an interjection, or what shows surprise or anger.
Ⓐ question mark Ⓑ quotation mark Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ exclamation mark

25. We use --------------- to show who owns something.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

26. We put a / an --------- at the end of the direct sentence in case the speaker is placed after that sentence.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

27. Oh, how stupid! I've left the key in the car. 'Oh' here is a /an ------------.
Ⓐ pronoun Ⓑ preposition Ⓒ conjunction Ⓓ interjection

28. An interrogative word or sentence is used when ---------------.
Ⓐ making a statement Ⓑ giving an order
Ⓒ asking a question Ⓓ showing surprise

29. Which are capitalized at all times?
Ⓐ proper nouns Ⓑ compound nouns
Ⓒ possessive pronouns Ⓓ uncountable nouns

30. We don't use a / an ----------- if the compound adjective follows the noun it describes.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

31. A/An ------------- is used after abbreviation and in initials for personal names.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

32. We use a / an ---------- before or after the name of the person you are speaking to.
Ⓐ comma Ⓑ hyphen Ⓒ full stop Ⓓ apostrophe

33. A/An -------- is used between sentences when the second sentence explains or justifies the first sentence.
Ⓐ semicolon Ⓑ colon Ⓒ comma Ⓓ hyphen

@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام
Watermarkly

2-Paragraph Writing

▶A paragraph is a group of sentences expressing a single topic(one main idea).

- الفقرة الإنشائية مجموعه من الجمل عن موضوع واحد(فكرة رئيسية واحدة).

▶It doesn't matter how many sentences a paragraph has ,but a good paragraph should have 5-7 sentences.

- لا يهم عدد الجمل في البراجراف ولكن البراجراف الجيد يجب أن يتكون من ٥ إلى ٧ جمل .

▶A paragraph starts on indented line .

- يبدأ البراجراف بمسافة بادئة في أول سطر.

1 Parts of a Paragraph: أجزاء البراجراف

1 TOPIC SENTENCE: الجملة الموضوع الرئيسية

- The topic sentence is the first sentence in a paragraph.

- الجملة الرئيسية هي الجملة الأولى في البراجراف.

- It introduces the main idea of the paragraph.

- تقدم الفكرة الرئيسية في البراجراف .

- Summarize the main idea of your paragraph. Indicate to the reader what your paragraph will be about.

- تلخص الفكرة الرئيسية في للبراجراف. وتوضح للقاري عما سيكون موضوع البراجراف.

- A well-organized paragraph supports or develops a single controlling idea, which is expressed in a sentence called the topic sentence.

- البراجراف جيد التنظيم يعرض الفكرة المسيطرة ويطورها والتي يتم التعبير عنها بالجملة الرئيسية.

2 SUPPORTING DETAILS: الجمل الداعمة

- They come after the topic sentence, making up the body of a paragraph.

- تأتي الجمل الداعمة بعد الجملة الرئيسية وتشكل جسم الموضوع.

- They give details to develop and support the main idea of the paragraph.

- تعطي الجمل الداعمة بعض التفاصيل التي تدعم الفكرة الرئيسية للبراجراف.

- We should give supporting facts, details, and examples.

- يجب أن تعطي الجمل الداعمة بعض الحقائق والتفاصيل والأمثلة.

- Supporting sentences are sometimes connected by transition words or phrases.

- الجمل الداعمة تكون أحيانا مرتبطة ببعض الكلمات أو العبارات الإنتقالية.

3 THE CONCLUDING SENTENCE: الجملة الختامية

- The closing sentence is the last sentence in a paragraph.

- الجملة الختامية هي أخر جملة في البراجراف.

- It restates the main idea using different words or summarizes the main points of the paragraph .

- تعيد صياغة الفكرة الرئيسية باستخدام كلمات أخرى وتلخص النقاط الأساسية للبراجراف.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3-Essay Writing: كتابة المقال

▶ An essay is a group of paragraphs written about a single topic and a central main idea.

- المقال عبارة عن مجموعة فقرات مكتوبة حول موضوع واحد وفكرة رئيسية مركزية.

▶ It must have at least three paragraphs, but a five-paragraph essay is common in academic writing. . يجب أن يحتوي على ثلاث فقرات على الأقل، لكن المقال المكون من خمس فقرات هو الشائع في الكتابة الاكاديمية

1 Parts of the Essay: أجزاء المقال

1 INTRODUCTION: المقدمة

- It explains the topic with general ideas. المقدمة تشرح الموضوع بالأفكار الرئيسية
- It catches the reader's interest. تجذب إنتباه القارئ
- It states the thesis of the essay. توضح أطروحة المقال (الجملة الرئيسية)
- The introduction paragraph includes a thesis statement and hook .

- يحتوي براجراف المقدمة على جملة أطروحة المقال (الجملة الرئيسية) والجملة الخاطفة (الجاذبة للإنتباه) .

- The thesis statement should be restated in the conclusion.

- جملة اطروحة المقال (الجملة الرئيسية) يجب إعادة صياغتها في الخاتمة .

● A THESIS STATEMENT: الجملة الرئيسية (جملة أطروحة المقال)

- It is the most general sentence in an essay. It states what will be explained in the essay. It's usually mentioned at the end of the introduction.

- هي أكثر جملة عاملة في المقال. وهي توضح ما سيتم شرحه في المقال. وعادة ما يتم ذكرها في نهاية المقدمة.

● A HOOK: الجملة الخاطفة (الجاذبة للإنتباه)

- It is an opening sentence that captures the reader's attention. It can be a proverb, a quotation, a question or a surprising fact.

- هي جملة إفتتاحية تجذب إنتباه القارئ وقد تكون عبارة عن مثل, اقتباس, سؤال أو حقيقة صادمة.

2 THE BODY (THE BULK): صلب الموضوع (جسم الموضوع)

- These paragraphs explain and support the thesis statement and come between the introduction and the conclusion.

- براجرافات صلب الموضوع تشرح وتدعم جملة أطروحة المقال الرئيسية وتاتي بين المقدمة والخاتمة.

- The body paragraphs are used to develop your topic and prove your points.

- براجرافات صلب الموضوع تستخدم لتطوير الموضوع وإثبات نقاطه وأفكاره.

- Each body paragraph begins with a topic sentence which introduces its topic.

- كل براجراف من براجرافات صلب الموضوع يبدأ بجملة رئيسية توضح موضوعه.

- You use arguments, data, facts, analyses, quotes, anecdotes, examples, details, etc. to support your topic sentences.

- تستخدم المناقشات والبيانات والحقائق والتحاليل والإقتباسات والحكايات والأمثلة والتفاصيل... ألخ لتدعيم جملة الموضوع الرئيسية.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 THE CONCLUSION: الخاتمة

- This is the last paragraph of an essay. - هو اخر براجراف في المقال.
- It summarizes (restates) the thesis and the supporting ideas of the essay .

- الخاتمة تلخص (وتعيد صياغة) أطروحة المقال والأفكار الداعمة للمقال.

- Don't introduce new ideas in a conclusion. A conclusion only restates or gives further commentary on ideas discussed in the essay.

- لا تقدم أفكاراً جديدة في الخاتمة. الخاتمة فقط تعيد صياغة الأفكار التي تمت مناقشتها في المقال وتعطي تعليقا اضافيا لها.

2 Qualities of good writing: صفات الكتابة الجيدة

Focus التركيز	An essay should have a single clear central idea. Each paragraph should have a clear main point.
Development تطوير الفكرة	Each paragraph should support or expand the central idea of the paper. The idea of each paragraph should be explained and illustrated through examples, details, and descriptions.
Unity وحدة الفكرة	Every paragraph in an essay should be related to the main idea. Each paragraph should stick to its main point.
coherence الترابط المنطقي	It should be organized logically, flow smoothly ,and "stick" together.
Correctness دقة اللغة	An essay should be written in generally correct standard English, with complete sentences.

3 Types of Essay: أنواع المقالات

1 A DESCRIPTIVE ESSAY: المقال الوصفي

- It gives a detailed description of the topic and paints a picture with words in the reader's mind. يعطي وصف مفصل لموضوع ويرسم صورة بالكلمات في ذهن القارئ

2 A NARRATIVE ESSAY: المقال الروائي

- It often tells a story from the writer's perspective. يحكي قصة من منظور الكاتب

3 AN EXPOSITORY ESSAY: المقال التفسيري

- It explains something to the reader and includes things like examples, graphs, charts, and statistics. يشرح موضوع للقارئ ويشتمل على أمثلة وجداول ورسوم بيانية واحصائيات

4 A PERSUASIVE ESSAY: المقال الإقناعي

- It persuades the reader to adopt a specific point of view. It is based on opinions and emotions. يحاول اقناع القارئ بتبني وجهة نظر الكاتب - معتمد على العاطفة والآراء

5 AN ARGUMENTATIVE ESSAY: المقال الجدلي

- It tries to convince the readers to accept the writer's idea as true by using statistics, facts and figures. يحاول اقناع القارئ بقبول فكرة الكاتب كحقيقة مسلم بها عن طريق استخدام الإحصائيات والحقائق والأرقام.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 Transition Words: الكلمات الإنتقالية (الروابط)

- قد يتضمن المقال بعض التعبيرات وأدوات وعبارات للربط بين الجمل والأفكار تسمى (الكلمات الانتقالية) (Transition Words)

1 Transition Words : الكلمات الإنتقالية

- Signal words that help organize a paragraph, using time order or listing order. They are used to show the connection between two sentences or paragraphs.

- الكلمات الإنتقالية : هي كلمات دلالية تساعد على تنظيم البراجراف بإستخدام الترتيب الزمني أو ترتيب عناصر القوائم. ويستخدموا لتوضيح العلاقة بين جملتين أو فقرتين ومن أمثلتها :

Similarity تشابه	also, in the same way, likewise, similarly بالمثل/بنفس الطريقة
Comparison المقارنة	In comparison, compared to (with) بالمقارنة بـ
Exception/Contrast استثناء/تناقض	on the one hand ... on the other hand من ناحية..من ناحية أخري/ nevertheless -nonetheless وبالرغم من هذا / but, however / in spite of/in contrast -on the contrary علي النقيض من ذلك, still = but, yet = but ومع ذلك , whereas = while في حين أن...
Sequence/Order تسلسل	first, second, third, ... next, then, finally
Chronology (to show time) ترتيب زمني	after, afterwards بعد ذلك, at last, before, during, meanwhile في أثناء ذلك , while = as, finally, later, immediately , now, recently, then, as soon as....etc.
Giving Examples إعطاء امثلة	for example for instance علي سبيل المثال, to illustrate لكي نوضح ذلك namely, specifically علي وجه التحديد
Emphasis تاكيد	indeed, in fact, of course, truly حقاً / في الواقع
Cause and Effect سبب ونتيجة	Accordingly وبناء علي ذلك, consequently وبالتالي, hence ومن ثم, so, therefore لذلك, thus وهكذا
Addition اضافة	Additionally = in addition,/ also, / besides, as well as, equally important, further, furthermore, and, what's more ,moreover وعلاوة علي ذلك
Conclusion خاتمة	in a word باختصار, in other words بعبارة أخري ,in brief, briefly, to conclude in conclusion, in summary, to summarize, to sum up وبإيجاز, all in all في المجمل, in the end, in the final analysis, وفي الختام
Opinion الرأي	Personally, I think /In my view, / as far as I'm concerned
Purpose الغرض	so that / in order to/so as to

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4-E.mail Writing: كتابة الايميل

1 Parts of an E.mail: أجزاء الايميل

1 SENDER (FROM LINE): المرسل

- This is the sender's email address.

2 RECIPIENT (TO LINE): المرسل إليه

- Where the message was actually sent.

3 SUBJECT LINE: شريط الموضوع

- It tells recipients what the email is about .

4 SALUTATION/OPENERS /GREETINGS: التحية

- It's used in formal emails, but sometimes skipped in informal emails.

5 THE BODY: الموضوع

- The body is where you actually write the message that you want sent.

6 CLOSING: الخاتمة

- How you end a formal email is important. Since the email closing is the last thing your recipient looks at, your email closing can leave a lasting impression.

7 SIGNATURE: التوقيع

- Informal emails might be signed off with the sender's name. But business email accounts may have signature sections that include the sender's position.

2 Formal & Informal Email: الإيميل الرسمي وغير الرسمي

	Formal: الإيميل الرسمي	Informal : الإيميل غير الرسمي
■Style الأسلوب	■ less detailed: أقل تفصيلاً ■ Usually written in passive عادة ما يكتب بصيغة المبنى للمجهول	■ Uses descriptive words: يستخدم كلمات وصفية ■ Usually written in Active عادة يكتب بصيغة المبنى للمعلوم
■greeting التحية	■ Dear Sir/Madam, ... ■ To whom it may concern ■ Dear + Title + إسم الشخص	■ Hello, ■ Hi, ■ Hey,
■Language اللغة	■ No contractions. ~~don't / isn't~~... لا أختصارات للحروف ■ No abbreviations. ~~LOL / ASAP~~ لا أختصارات للكلمات ■ No Imperative. ~~Reply~~ لا إستخدام لصيغة الأمر	■ contractions. يمكن إستخدام أختصارات للحروف ■ abbreviations. يمكن إستخدام أختصارات للكلمات ■ Imperative. يمكن إستخدام صيغة الأمر

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C
ابحث في تليجرام @C355C

■Conclusion الإنهاء	■ Regards ■ Yours sincerely ■ Yours faithfully ■ Best wishes	■ Bye ■ See you later ■ Talk to you later ■ Take care

◀ بعض الإختصارات الهامة التي تستخدم في الرسائل:

- ASAP = As soon as possible باسرع ما يمكن
- RSVP = please, reply('répondez s'il vous plait')
- Enc. = enclosed/enclosure مرفق (بالإيميل)
- Ps = postscript ملحوظة

◀ ملاحظات هامة تتعلق بكتابة وإرسال دعوة لشخص:

-عند كتابة دعوة لشخص سيتم ارسالها في إيميل أو خطاب ، لاحظ الغرض من استخدام العبارات الآتية:

Phrase	Meaning
1- It's a bit short notice(informal) المهلة قصيرة	There isn't much time before the event
2- The plan is that ...(informal)	This is what we would like to do
3- Let me know ...(informal)	Tell me ...
4-It's our pleasure to invite you to (formal)	We'd like you to come to our event.
5- We trust that ...(formal)	We hope
6- The attached R.S.V.P. form (formal) يُرجي الرد من خلال الاستمارة المرفقة	A reply letter to say whether you can go to an event حفل/حدث هام

5- Speech: الخطبة الكلمة

- A speech is simply an official verbal presentation that is meant to achieve a certain goal. - الخطبة هي ببساطة عرض شفهي رسمي يهدف إلى تحقيق هدف معين.
- The aim of making a speech is to convince your audience to concentrate on your idea or pay attention to your subject of discussion.

- الهدف من إلقاء خطاب هو إقناع جمهورك بالتركيز على فكرتك أو الانتباه إلى موضوع المناقشة.

▶TECHNIQUES FOR WRITING A GOOD SPEECH ارشادات لكتابة خطبة جيدة

1-Introduce yourself to a new audience. If the audience already know you, your language can be more casual .

- قدم نفسك إذا كان الخطاب لجمهور جديد. إذا كان الجمهور يعرفك بالفعل ، يمكن أن تكون اللغة غير رسمية.

2-Make a catchy opening statement (hook). You can : ابدأ بجملة إفتتاحية جاذبة للإنتباه فيمكنك

a- start with a rhetorical question. تبدأ بسؤال بلاغي

b- start with a surprising statement. تبدأ بعبارة مفاجئة

c- start with a famous quote. تبدأ باقتباس مشهور

▶Extra tips:

1-Use clear language.	إستخدم لغة واضحة
2-Use short sentences.	إستخدم جمل قصيرة

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3-Pause after key statements	توقف قليلاً بعد الجمل الأساسية (المهمة)
4-Use the first person point of view.	عبر عن وجهة نظرك بإستخدام ضمير المتكلم
5-Focus on the topic .	ركز على الموضوع الرئيسي
6-Use personal details	استخدم بعض التفاصيل الشخصية
7-Use emotive language	استخدم لغة عاطفية (إنفعالية)
8-Use figurative language	استخدم لغة بلاغية
9-Use contrast	استخدم المقارنات والتباينات.

◀ ملاحظات هامة تتعلق بالمحاضرات:

-هناك كلمات وعبارات يستخدمها الشخص الذي يقوم بإلقاء محاضرة ، والغرض منها لفت الأنظار لشيء مهم أو عند الإنتقال لجزء تالي في المحاضرة ومثل هذه الكلمات والعبارات تسمى signposting words and phrases ومن أمثلتها:

- I'll talk about three ways that ... سوف أتحدث عن ثلاث طرق ...
- That's all I have to say about ... هذا هو كل ما يجب أن أقوله عن ...
- What I find particularly important is ...... ما أجده مهماً بوجه خاص هو .....

-عند تدوين ملاحظات NOTES على محاضرة، وتريد إقتباس QUOTE شيء ذكره المتحدث، تقوم بكتابة الكلام بالنص كما ذكره الشخص أو إعادة صياغة Paraphrase ما ذكره المتحدث بأسلوبك in your own words مستخدما كلمات أساسية key words.

6-Making a Presentation: اعداد العرض التقديمي

◀ العرض التقديمي هو حديث يعرض فيه منتج او فكرة جديدة لتوضيحه للجمهور .

-ملاحظات هامة تتعلق بالعروض التقديمية :

-عند القيام بعرض تقديمي لموضوع ما ، هناك بعض الأساليب Techniques التي تُستخدم لجعل العرض أكثر تشويقاً للمستمعين :

❶ Rhetorical questions أسئلة الغرض منها التأثير الخطابي في المستمع، ولا يتوقع السائل اجابة لها

- So why did Mohamed Salah decide to become a professional footballer?

❷ Comparing one thing with another thing to explain the first thing.

مقارنة شيء بآخر لتوضيح الشيء المذكور أولا :

- When she walked into the room she looked as beautiful and elegant as a swan.

❸ Pausing for a few seconds after saying something that you want the audience to remember. التوقف لبضع ثوان بعد قول شيء تريد أن يتذكره الجمهور

- She was the first ------- Paralympic athlete in her weight category to lift such a heavy weight. كانت أول ... رياضية في أولمبياد ذوي الإحتياجات الخاصة في فئة وزنها لرفع مثل هذا الوزن الثقيل.

❹ Telling a story about something that happened to you which is connected to the topic of your talk. سرد قصة عن شيء حدث لك يرتبط بموضوع حديثك.

❺ Using a picture or diagram to show the audience something that you're talking about or some information about it.

استخدام صورة أو رسم تخطيطي (بياني) لإظهار شيء تتحدث عنه للجمهور أو بعض المعلومات عنه.

▶ Using visual aids(a photo,a picture or a diagram)

- If you look at this diagram, you can see how his company's profits have increased significantly over the last fifteen years.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

7-CV (Resume): السيرة الذاتية

1 Parts of The CV: اجزاء السيرة الذاتية

1 CONTACT DETAILS (PERSONAL INFORMATION): بيانات الإتصال (المعلومات الخاصة)

◄ معلومات الإتصال أو البيانات الشخصية تشمل: الإسم / العنوان بالتفصيل / عنوان البريد الإلكتروني /رقم التليفون (وأحياناً السن أو تاريخ الميلاد / الجنسية / الحالة الإجتماعية)

► Name / address / email / phone number / age or date of birth /nationality / marital status

2 EDUCATION: التعليم

◄ التعليم: يشمل الإشارة الي التعليم الثانوي والجامعي (وليس الإبتدائي) والمؤهلات الحاصل عليها مثل :

- BSc in Chemistry بكالوريوس العلوم في الكيمياء
- BA in English الليسانس في اللغة الإنجليزية
- PhD in Biology الدكتوراه في الأحياء
- MSc in Physics الماجستير في الفيزياء

3 WORK EXPERIENCE: خبرة العمل

◄ خبرة العمل: تذكر الوظائف السابقة ، وتبدأ بالأحدث فالاقدم يعني بترتيب زمني عكسي

- March 2021 – Present : working for an advertising company
- January 2019 – December 2020 : worked as a waiter in a restaurant

4 SKILLS: المهارات

◄ المهارات: وتذكر فيه أي مهارات تخص العمل الذي ترغب فيه مثل برمجة كمبيوتر/تصميم وبناء مواقع

- Computer programming / designing and building websites

5 INTERESTS AND HOBBIES: الإهتمامات والهوايات

◄ الإهتمامات والهوايات: وتذكر فيه ما تحب القيام به أو هوايات تمارسها أو نشاط اجتماعي معين مثل :

- Volunteer in an old people's home at the weekend
- Playing the guitar in the school orchestra
- Taking photographs and making videos

◄ يمكن اضافة جزء خاص باللغات الأجنبية ودرجة إجادتها بحيث تُذكر اللغة الاكثر إجادة أولا :

6 FOREIGN LANGUAGES: اللغات الأجنبية

- English–Fluent
- French–Intermediate

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Exercises on Skills

1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. You can give examples and provide details in the --------- when you write an essay. دور أول ٢٠٢٤

Ⓐ last paragraph Ⓑ supporting paragraphs
Ⓒ concluding paragraph Ⓓ introductory paragraph

2. When you conclude your essay, you should --------. دور ثان ٢٠٢٤

Ⓐ put a full stop Ⓑ develop the main idea
Ⓒ make the end open Ⓓ summarize its content

3. To start the conclusion paragraph, you can use ----------------. دور أول ٢٠٢٣

Ⓐ In addition to Ⓑ Even though Ⓒ To sum up Ⓓ To start with

4. Supporting sentences are included in the -------------- of the paragraph to reinforce the topic sentence of the essay. تجريبي ٢٠٢٣

Ⓐ thesis Ⓑ introduction Ⓒ body Ⓓ summary

5. All of the following can be used to write an online profile EXCEPT -------. تجريبي ٢٠٢٣

Ⓐ previous work experience Ⓑ future dreams and ambitions
Ⓒ current achievements Ⓓ mutual friends and relatives

6. Which sentence is incomplete? دور أول ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ The chef cooked lunch. Ⓑ The bus broke down.
Ⓒ Fortunately, he uninjured. Ⓓ The house collapsed

7. In the ----------------, you can restate the introductory paragraph. دور أول ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ body Ⓑ conclusion Ⓒ thesis Ⓓ topic sentence

8. The sentence which attracts the readers' attention is called -------------. دور ثان ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ resume Ⓑ hook Ⓒ conclusion Ⓓ thesis

9. "We are to meet to discuss your offer and the ways of payment". We can use this sentence in a/an ----------------. دور ثان ٢٠٢٢

Ⓐ informal invitation Ⓑ business letter
Ⓒ fact file Ⓓ recommendation letter

10. The following line can be put in the -------------------- of a CV. "I enjoy meeting people from other countries. I have travelled to Europe and Australia". دور أول علمي ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ education Ⓑ hard skills Ⓒ interests Ⓓ work experience

11. The introduction of the essay is included in the ----------- paragraph. دور أول أدبي ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ first Ⓑ second Ⓒ ending Ⓓ middle

12. The thesis statement is included in the -------- of the essay. دور ثان ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ body Ⓑ conclusion Ⓒ introduction Ⓓ supporting sentence

13. The body of the essay includes the --------------- of the essay. تجريبي أول ٢٠٢١

Ⓐ middle paragraphs Ⓑ first paragraphs
Ⓒ closing sentences Ⓓ topic sentences

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

14. The first paragraph in an essay is the ----------.
Ⓐ conclusion Ⓑ body paragraphs Ⓒ introduction Ⓓ explanation

15. The last paragraph in an essay is the ---------.
Ⓐ conclusion Ⓑ body paragraphs Ⓒ introduction Ⓓ explanation

16. The middle paragraphs in an essay are called -------.
Ⓐ body paragraphs Ⓑ conclusions Ⓒ introductions Ⓓ descriptions

17. The ---------- is main idea of the whole essay.
Ⓐ last sentence Ⓑ thesis statement
Ⓒ declarative sentence Ⓓ interrogative statement

18. The introductory paragraph has three parts. Which of the following is NOT part of the paragraph?
Ⓐ thesis Ⓑ transition Ⓒ background Ⓓ hook

19. What is the purpose of persuasive writing?
Ⓐ To inform Ⓑ to convince Ⓒ to tell a story Ⓓ to ask questions

20. What are the components of a persuasive essay?
Ⓐ Argument, Details, Thesis
Ⓑ Topic sentence, Details, Concluding Sentence
Ⓒ Introduction, Thesis Statement, Body Paragraphs, Conclusion
Ⓓ All of the above

21. Words and phrases such as 'whilst, finally, consequently, to conclude, secondly, personally, firstly and due to' are called ---------.
Ⓐ transition words Ⓑ additional words Ⓒ negative phrases Ⓓ prepositions

22. In a persuasive essay, each main paragraph usually starts with a 'topic sentence' to --------------.
Ⓐ introduce the main idea of the paragraph Ⓑ give clear examples
Ⓒ persuade the reader to take an action Ⓓ present a fact as an opinion

23. Which sentence uses the conjunction 'so' correctly?
Ⓐ My sister knocked over her glass of milk so she helped clean it up.
Ⓑ We watched television inside so the storm came up suddenly.
Ⓒ My friend was very excited so he won the game.
Ⓓ We arrived at the movie on time so we left the house early.

24. When writing an essay, you include examples and supporting statements in----.
Ⓐ body paragraphs Ⓑ narrative paragraphs
Ⓒ the first paragraph Ⓓ the concluding paragraph

25. When writing an essay, you can suggest a solution or an action in the ---------
Ⓐ body paragraphs Ⓑ first paragraph Ⓒ conclusion Ⓓ second paragraph

26. You restate the thesis of your essay in different words in the --------.
Ⓐ conclusion Ⓑ body paragraphs Ⓒ introduction Ⓓ second paragraph

27. In the introduction of a persuasive essay, you -------------.
Ⓐ present both opinions briefly
Ⓑ present your personal point of view only
Ⓒ give too many examples
Ⓓ tell the reader to read your essay carefully

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

28. In the body paragraphs of a persuasive essay, --------.
Ⓐ you restate the thesis of your essay Ⓑ you give reasons to support your opinion
Ⓒ you use informal language Ⓓ you shouldn't use transition words

29. Transition words are used to -----------.
Ⓐ show contrasting ideas only Ⓒ link together different ideas in your essay
Ⓑ show addition only Ⓓ avoid writing short sentences

30. A writer who uses persuasion attempts to ---------.
Ⓐ teach you how to make or do something Ⓑ influence you to do or believe something
Ⓒ inform you about historic or current events Ⓓ tell a story

31. What is a hook?
Ⓐ The main idea of an essay. Ⓑ The sentence that ends the essay.
Ⓒ A sentence that gets the reader's attention. Ⓓ A sentence that shows contrast.

32. What word does NOT describe a report?
Ⓐ objective Ⓑ factual Ⓒ orderly Ⓓ persuasive

33. What is the report body?
Ⓐ It is the section where you present your research findings.
Ⓑ It is the section where you summarize the entire report.
Ⓒ It is the section where you give your recommendations.
Ⓓ It is the section where you make your conclusion.

34. Which section does NOT belong in the ending of a report?
Ⓐ summary Ⓑ research methods Ⓒ conclusion Ⓓ recommendations

35. The beginning of a good report should contain -----------.
Ⓐ 3 facts Ⓑ 3 examples
Ⓒ evidence Ⓓ a purpose for writing the report

36. A report is written for -----------.
Ⓐ students Ⓑ a specific audience
Ⓒ the general public Ⓓ primary school students

37. ------------is used in writing reports.
Ⓐ Only Arabic Ⓑ Informal language Ⓒ Persuasion Ⓓ Formal language

38. Reports present conclusions based on ------------.
Ⓐ intuition Ⓑ belief Ⓒ investigation Ⓓ impression

39. The subject line in an e-mail should be ---------.
Ⓐ Short and precise Ⓑ long and descriptive Ⓒ a greeting Ⓓ a closing sentence

40. Proofreading e-mails before hitting 'send' ------------.
Ⓐ Is a waste of time Ⓑ can be done sometimes
Ⓒ Is necessary Ⓓ is not important

41. When writing formal emails which are usually sent to universities or colleges, we mostly use -----------.
Ⓐ Formal style Ⓑ informal style Ⓒ capital letters Ⓓ old English

42. A good way to end a formal email is by writing ----
Ⓐ Sincerely Ⓑ Fortunately Ⓒ Interestingly Ⓓ Surprisingly

43. The -------- is a brief description of what the email is about.
Ⓐ subject Ⓑ recipient Ⓒ forward Ⓓ attachment

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

44. If you want to share an email you've received, you can ------- it.
Ⓐ reply Ⓑ archive Ⓒ forward Ⓓ receive

45. Where would you find evidence and details in an argumentative essay?
Ⓐ in the introduction Ⓑ in body paragraphs
Ⓒ in the conclusion Ⓓ in the thesis statement

46. Which of the following do argumentative essays use to convince readers?
Ⓐ evidence and facts Ⓑ emotional language
Ⓒ jokes and funny quotes Ⓓ short stories

47. Identify the adverb in the following sentence: "His new book went straight to number one on the best-seller list."
Ⓐ straight Ⓑ best-seller Ⓒ new Ⓓ on

48. In the sentence "However fast we drive, we're not going to get there in time," the word 'however' is used to ------------.
Ⓐ link similar ideas Ⓑ show additions Ⓒ show contrast Ⓓ show emphasis

49. What do you need to know before sending an email to an individual?
Ⓐ their password Ⓑ their email address
Ⓒ their classroom Ⓓ where they live

50. Which answer shows information you should not share in emails?
Ⓐ private information Ⓑ your password
Ⓒ your credit card number Ⓓ all are correct

51. Which of the following is a formal closing in an email?
Ⓐ See you later Ⓑ Bye Ⓒ Sincerely Ⓓ Goodbye

52. The background information in an essay helps the reader to -----------.
Ⓐ be distracted Ⓑ stop reading
Ⓒ skip the body paragraphs Ⓓ have more information about the topic

53. When writing essays, linking words and phrases are used to -----------.
Ⓐ show relationships between ideas Ⓑ join two or more sentences or clauses
Ⓒ refer to the thesis Ⓓ A & B are correct

54. When writing personal or informal e-mails, you can use--------------like 'I'm', and 'that's'.
Ⓐ objectives Ⓑ interjections Ⓒ contractions Ⓓ conjunctions

55. When writing personal or informal emails, you can use greetings like ---------.
Ⓐ Hello, Ⓑ Hi there Ⓒ Dear + first name Ⓓ all are correct

56. When writing a formal email, you can use greetings like -----------.
Ⓐ Dear Sir/Madam, Ⓑ Dear Madam, Ⓒ Dear Mr. + last name Ⓓ all are correct

57. The initial greeting 'Dear + surname' is used in --------.
Ⓐ informal emails Ⓑ formal emails Ⓒ letters to friends Ⓓ A & B

58. The salutation 'To Whom It May Concern' is often used in ----------.
Ⓐ business correspondence Ⓑ informal emails
Ⓒ friendly letters Ⓓ all are correct

59. Email endings like 'Yours, Talk to you soon, Hope to hear from you soon and Best regards' are usually used in ------------.
Ⓐ business correspondence Ⓑ informal emails
Ⓒ formal letters Ⓓ telephone conversations

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

60. The three basic elements of a formal email are (in order) ---------.

Ⓐ introduction, conclusion, body of the text Ⓑ conclusion, introduction, body of the text
Ⓒ introduction, body of the text, conclusion Ⓓ body of the text, introduction, conclusion

61. A formal email should always start with ----------.

Ⓐ a closing sentence Ⓑ a request Ⓒ a question Ⓓ a greeting

62. If you know the name of the recipient of an formal letter, you start with -----.

Ⓐ Dear Sir Ⓑ Dear Madam
Ⓒ Dear Sir/Madam Ⓓ Dear Mr./Mrs./Ms. + family name

63. If you do not know the name of the recipient of a formal letter, you start with:

Ⓐ Dear Sir/Madam Ⓑ Dear Mr. Ⓒ Dear Mrs. Ⓓ Dear Ms.

64. Never send an email in English without ------.

Ⓐ telling the recipient about an important event Ⓑ apologizing for your long email
Ⓒ asking the recipient to send a reply Ⓓ checking what you wrote

65. A formal email signature should include ----------.

Ⓐ greetings Ⓑ contact details Ⓒ contractions Ⓓ salutations

66. A -------- is a sentence or two that captures the readers' attention, so that they are encouraged to read more.

Ⓐ thesis statement Ⓑ hook
Ⓒ closing statement Ⓓ concluding statement

67. The aim of the concluding sentence in a body paragraph is to ---------.

Ⓐ give the reader more facts about the topic sentence
Ⓑ sum up what was discussed in the paragraph
Ⓒ remind the reader of what was discussed in a preceding paragraph
Ⓓ tell a joke to make the reader laugh

68. One of the following sentences can't be used when you conclude an essay on the advantages of the internet:

Ⓐ To sum up, the internet is one of the most useful inventions.
Ⓑ In my opinion, the internet has a lot of drawbacks in case we use it badly.
Ⓒ In conclusion, the internet is very useful to all of us.
Ⓓ In brief, the internet has made the world a small village

69. In an essay, "........," can be used to introduce a summary of the main points.

Ⓐ to begin with Ⓑ consequently Ⓒ to conclude Ⓓ personally

70. In an essay, ------ can be used to give contrasting information

Ⓐ whilst Ⓑ consequently Ⓒ to conclude Ⓓ owing to

71. In an essay, " -----" can be used to introduce the topic.

Ⓐ to begin with Ⓑ consequently Ⓒ to conclude Ⓓ due to

72. In an essay, ----- can be used to introduce the result of something.

Ⓐ whilst Ⓑ consequently Ⓒ to conclude Ⓓ owing to

73. A/An-----essay explains something by presenting evidence and factual information.

Ⓐ narrative Ⓑ descriptive Ⓒ persuasive Ⓓ expository

74. A <u>deathly</u> silence fell over the room. The word "deathly" here is a/an ---------.

Ⓐ noun Ⓑ adverb Ⓒ adjective Ⓓ pronoun

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

8-Comprehension قطع الفهم

◄ يتطلب إستخراج الإجابات من القطعة بشكل صحيح بعض المهارات مثل:

① التخمين

من الطبيعى أن تواجه فى القطعة بعض الكلمات الجديدة , وفى هذه الحالة تذكر أنك غير مطالب بترجمتها الحرفية وانما يتطلب الأمر فهم السياق والفكرة العامة للقطعة, ويجب تخمين معانى تلك الكلمات لتتماشي مع السياق وهناك بعض النقاط التى قد تساعدك على تخمين معانى تلك الكلمات مثل:

1 التجاوز :

أحياناً لا يتطلب الأمر معرفةَ معنى الكلمة , ومجرد تجاوزها لفهم السياق هو الصواب:

مثال Those who hate mornings are often called "Grumps". Grumps hate waking up in the morning and if you try to wake them up, they complain and make you suffer.

● فى المثال السابق, كلمة (Grumps) كلمة جديدة لا نعرف معناها ولكننا لا نحتاج لمعرفة المعنى, فنفهم من السياق أنه إسم يعبر عن مجموعة الأشخاص الذين يكرهون الإستيقاظ مبكراً. ويكفى هنا تجاوز المعنى الحرفى لفهم السياق.

2 فهم البادئات (Prefixes) واللواحق (Suffixes):

● أحياناً تساعدنا البادئات واللواحق على فهم الكلمة أو تخمين معناها كما فى المثال التالى:

مثال They had another child Patrick, who was born prematurely and died.

● فى المثال السابق, كلمة (prematurely) كلمة جديدة لا نعرف معناها ولكن يمكن تخمين المعنى من خلال فهم البادئات واللواحق التابعة لها. فمثلاً البادئة (pre) تعنى (قبل) مضافة للصفة (mature) بمعنى (ناضج) واللاحقة (ly) تشير إلى أن الكلمة ظرف, وعلى هذا نفهم أن الكلمة معناها (قبل الأوان / قبل النضوج).

● وهذه أمثلة لبعض البادئات واللواحق الأكثر شيوعاً ومعناها:

Prefixes: البادئات			Suffixes: اللواحق	
anti	ضد	antibiotic: مضاد حيوي	-ance / -hood/-dom/-ing /-ism -ment / -ness / -tion/-ity/-th..etc.	لواحق تأتى فى أخر الأسماء
multi	متعدد	multinational: متعدد الجنسيات		
pre	قبل	prehistoric: قبل التاريخ	-er/-or (إسم فاعل)	Driver/ actor
re	يعيد	reopen: يعيد إفتتاح	-ist (متخصص)	dentist
dis- un- in- il - ir- non – im	النفى	disagree: لا يوافق intolerant: غير متسامح illegal: غير قانونى impossible: مستحيل	-ee إسم مفعول	interviewee
			-able/ -ible صفة (بمعنى يمكن)	acceptable
			-ful / -ic / -ous / -al / -ive	لواحق تأتى فى أخر الصفات
sub-	أقل من	sub-zero: تحت الصفر	-less صفة (بمعنى بدون)	homeless
auto-	ذاتى	automobile: أوتوموبيل	-ly تاتى فى أخر الظروف	clearly

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3 التعريف داخل القطعة :

● أحياناً تكون الكلمات الغريبة مُعرفة داخل القطعة, أو موضح معناها بجملة تابعة لها كما فى المثال التالى:

مثال

Jules is now in his sixties, and is one of the many homeless people who live on the street; he buys a newspaper most days. Today, with his fellow tramps, he reads about yesterday's student demonstrations. Like many of the tramps who live under the bridges in Paris, Jules was not always so poor.

● فى المثال السابق, كلمة (tramp) كلمة جديدة لا نعرف معناها ولكن يمكن تخمين المعنى من خلال التعريف الموجود فى القطعة, فالعبارة التى تحتها خط توضح لنا أنهم الفقراء الذين يعيشون تحت الكبارى, وبالتالى فإنك تستطيع تخمين المعنى أنهم (المتشردون أو المتسولون)

● مثال أخر (حاول تخمين معنى الكلمة التى تحتها خط من خلال التعريف التابع لها:

مثال

Some doctors think that the link between good flossing habits and good heart health is only a coincidence. A coincidence is the occurrence of two or more events at one time apparently by mere chance.

4 فهم أدوات الربط :

● أحياناً يساعدك على تخمين معنى كلمة مجرد معرفتك بالرابط المستخدم وعلاقته بالجملة التالية له, كالمثال التالى:

مثال

Ski resorts and all the activity that they generate are the main source of wealth in many mountain regions, which were previously remote and inaccessible.

● فى المثال السابق, كلمة (inaccessible) كلمة جديدة لا نعرف معناها ولكن يمكن تخمين المعنى من خلال فهمنا أن الرابط (and) هو رابط إضافة يربط بين صفتين أو إسمين متساويين أو متقاربين, وعلى هذا فيمكننا أن نخمن أن كلمة (inaccessible) تساوى كلمة (remote) وهكذا تعنى (لا يمكن الوصول إليه) ويمكننا تخمين معناها عن طريق البادئة (in) التى تفيد النفى واللاحقة (ible) التى تعنى أنها صفة بمعنى (يمكن) والفعل (access) يعنى يصل إلى.

● مثال أخر (حاول تخمين معنى الكلمة التى تحتها خط من خلال الرابط:

مثال

Technology can never replace a teacher. If pen and paper once defined school days, it's the stylus and touch screen that do so today. Perhaps the two can co-exist.

5 معرفة نوع الكلمة (صفة/ اسم..) :

● أحياناً يساعدك على تخمين معنى كلمة مجرد معرفتك بنوع الكلمة سواء إسم/ فعل أم صفة.., كالمثال التالى:

مثال

When someone who is infected with a respiratory disease, like coronavirus, coughs or sneezes they project small droplets containing the virus.

● فى المثال السابق, كلمة (project) قد يترجمها البعض (مشروع) ولكن معرفتنا بنوع الكلمة هنا أشار إلى أنها فعل وليست إسم , لأنه يسبقها الفاعل (they) وعلى هذا نخمن معناها على أنها فعل بمعنى (يسقط/ ينشر)

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

② الفكرة الرئيسية

• عادة ما يتواجد سؤال عن إختيار الفكرة الرئيسية (main idea) أو (topic sentence) ويجب أن نعرف أن الفكرة الرئيسية هى التى تلخص كل القطعة أو معظمها وتوضح الهدف من المقال وتقدم بقية الجمل تفاصيل أو أسباب تدعم الفكرة الرئيسية . ولكى تحددها يجب ان تسأل نفسك (عن ماذا يتحدث هذا المقال؟ ـ وما الفكرة التى يريد المؤلف أن يقدمها لنا عن هذا الشيء؟)

• وقد ترد الفكرة الرئيسية فى القطعة (stated) أو قد تكون ضمنية (غير مذكورة نصاً) وتفهم من السياق (implied) .

① إذا وردت الفكرة الرئيسية فى القطعة (stated) , فعادة تكون فى:

ⓐ أول البراجراف كما فى المثال التالى:

مثال

> It is often said that lightning never strikes twice in the same place, but this isn't true. Go ask the forest rangers. Rangers who spend their summers as fire-fighters will tell you that every thundershower brings several bolts of lightning to their lookout stations.

ⓑ وقد تأتى الفكرة الرئيسية فى آخر البراجراف كما فى المثال التالى الذى نلاحظ فيه أن الجمل الثلاث الأولى تقدم تفاصيل لتدعيم الفكرة الرئيسية :

مثال

> Costs were low that year and the output high. There was a good person for each job and the market remained firm. There were no losses from fire. All in all, it was the best year in the history of the company.

ⓒ وقد تأتى الفكرة الرئيسية مقسمة, بحيث أول جملة فى البراجراف تقدم وجهة نظر بينما تقدم الجملة الآخيرة وجهة نظر أخرى أو مناقضة للأولى, كما فى المثال التالى:

مثال

> Penicillin is one of the greatest of the wonder drugs. It has saved thousands of lives already and will save many more in the future. Unfortunately it has no effect at all on most of the ills of mankind. Penicillin is a very good drug, but it is certainly not a cure-all.

② وقد لا ترد الفكرة الرئيسية فى القطعة وتكون ضمنية (implied), ونفهمها من السياق, كما فى المثال التالى:

مثال

> Do you wear glasses? Make sure your glasses fit well. The earpieces should be at eye level. Don't try to adjust the earpieces yourself. Take your glasses for adjustments to the place you bought them. Keep your glasses in a case when you're not wearing them. This will prevent scratches. Keep the lenses clean. A soft cloth is best for cleaning.

• فى هذا البراجراف لم ترد الفكرة الرئيسية نصاً فى القطعة وانما كانت ضمنية تفهم من السياق , فنجد أن البراجراف يتحدث عن خطوات وطرق الإعتناء بالنظارة فتكون الفكرة الرئيسية هى:

◈ taking care of your glasses involves many steps.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Comprehension تدريبات على قطع الفهم

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Willis Havilland Carrier, born on November 26, 1876, was an American engineer and inventor. He is widely recognized as the "father of modern air conditioning." Carrier's groundbreaking work revolutionized the way we control indoor temperature and humidity. Carrier's invention of the first modern air conditioning system came about in 1902. He developed a method to control temperature and humidity in a printing plant, which helped to improve the printing process. This invention marked the birth of air conditioning as we know it today. Throughout his career, Carrier continued to refine and enhance his air conditioning system. His innovations included the introduction of centrifugal refrigeration machines, which were more efficient and reliable. Carrier's systems were adopted in various industries, such as textile mills, movie theaters, and department stores, greatly improving working conditions and customer comfort.

Carrier's contributions to the field of air conditioning earned him numerous accolades and honors. His work not only transformed the way we live and work but also had a significant impact on industries worldwide.

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1. What is Willis Havilland Carrier known as?
   Ⓐ Father of modern air conditioning Ⓑ Father of modern electricity
   Ⓒ Father of modern transportation Ⓓ Father of modern communication
2. When did Carrier invent the first modern air conditioning system?
   Ⓐ 1876 Ⓑ 1902 Ⓒ 1920 Ⓓ 1950
3. What industry did Carrier's first air conditioning system improve?
   Ⓐ Printing Ⓑ Textile Ⓒ Movie theaters Ⓓ Department stores
4. Carrier's introduction of centrifugal refrigeration machines made them more ------------.
   Ⓐ Expensive Ⓑ Inefficient Ⓒ Reliable Ⓓ Obsolete
5. Carrier's air conditioning systems were adopted in all of the following industries except ----------------.
   Ⓐ Textile mills Ⓑ Movie theaters Ⓒ Department stores Ⓓ Restaurants
6. What did Carrier's work have a significant impact on?
   Ⓐ Industries worldwide Ⓑ The medical field
   Ⓒ The education system Ⓓ The entertainment industry
7. What year was Willis Havilland Carrier born?
   Ⓐ 1876 Ⓑ 1902 Ⓒ 1920 Ⓓ 1950
8. Carrier's invention of the air conditioning system improved ------------------.
   Ⓐ Indoor temperature and humidity control Ⓒ Transportation systems
   Ⓑ Outdoor temperature and humidity control Ⓓ Communication devices

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

A survey is a research method, commonly conducted through interviews or questionnaires, which gathers information about people's thoughts and actions. In the United States, the well-known surveys are the Gallup poll and the Harris poll. As evident from news coverage during presidential campaigns, these polls have become a significant aspect of political life in the United States.

North Americans are acquainted with the numerous "person on the street" interviews on local television news shows. While these interviews may be entertaining, they don't necessarily provide an accurate representation of public opinion. Firstly, they reflect the opinions of individuals present at a specific location, leading to potential bias. Secondly, these interviews tend to attract outgoing individuals comfortable appearing on air, while intimidating others who may feel camera-shy. For a survey to genuinely reflect a broad range of the population, it must be based on precise and representative sampling.

When preparing to conduct a survey, sociologists must be meticulous in the wording of questions. Effective survey questions should be simple and clear, enabling people to understand them, and specific enough to avoid result interpretation issues. Even less structured questions must be carefully phrased to elicit the desired information. Surveys can be invaluable sources of information if proper sampling and accurate question wording are employed. There are two primary forms of surveys: interviews and questionnaires. Each has its advantages. An interviewer can achieve a high response rate and delve into subjects' underlying feelings and reasons. Conversely, questionnaires are cost-effective and consistent.

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1- What is the main topic of the passage?
Ⓐ The history of surveys in North America
Ⓑ The principles of conducting surveys
Ⓒ Problems associated with interpreting surveys
Ⓓ The importance of polls in American political life

2- The underlined pronoun "they" refers to --------------.
Ⓐ North Americans Ⓑ news shows Ⓒ interviews Ⓓ opinions

3- According to the passage, the main disadvantage of person-on-the-street interviews is that they -----------------------.
Ⓐ are not based on a representative sampling Ⓑ are used only on television
Ⓒ are not carefully worded Ⓓ reflect political opinions

4- The underlined word "precise" is closest in meaning to:.......... .
Ⓐ planned Ⓑ rational Ⓒ required Ⓓ accurate

5- According to paragraph 3, which of the following is most important for an effective survey?
Ⓐ A high number of respondents
Ⓑ Carefully worded questions
Ⓒ An interviewer's ability to measure respondents' feelings
Ⓓ A sociologist who is able to interpret the results

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6- The underlined word "elicit" in line 18 is closest in meaning to ----------.

Ⓐ compose Ⓑ rule out Ⓒ predict Ⓓ bring out

7- It can be inferred from the passage that one reason that sociologists may become frustrated with questionnaires is that ------------.

Ⓐ respondents often do not complete and return questionnaires
Ⓑ questionnaires are often difficult to read
Ⓒ questionnaires are expensive and difficult to distribute
Ⓓ respondents are too eager to supplement questions with their own opinions

8- According to the passage, one advantage of live interviews over questionnaires is that live interviews ----------

Ⓐ cost less
Ⓑ can produce more information
Ⓒ are easier to interpret
Ⓓ minimize the influence of the researcher

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Hurricanes are large tropical storms that develop in the oceans of the world. Hurricanes gather heat and energy from the warm ocean water. The heat from these warm currents increases the power of the hurricane. Hurricanes that remain over warm water usually get bigger and stronger, but they weaken once they get over land. Hurricanes are storms that are given names, and a new list of names is created each year. The first hurricane name starts with the letter A, like Ashley, and the names move through the alphabet as more hurricanes form. Hurricane clouds move in a circle around a point called the eye, which is the center of the storm. To be called a hurricane, a storm must have wind speeds of at least 74 miles per hour. When a hurricane comes ashore, there are heavy rains, large waves and strong winds that cause damage to buildings, cars and trees. Also, flooding can occur when large waves called storm surges hit the beaches. Storm surges are the main reason people are told to leave beach towns and move inland when a hurricane approaches. Hurricanes move very slowly though, so people have a chance to get out of the way. During the official hurricane season, which lasts from June 1 to November 30, these large storms sometimes hit coastal areas of the United States. As these hurricanes approach, there is rain and strong winds. Meteorologists, scientists who study the weather, watch these storms very carefully. They classify hurricanes into five categories depending upon how strong the hurricane is. Category 1 and 2 hurricanes are the weakest hurricanes, Category 4 and 5 hurricanes are the strongest, and Category 3 storms are in the middle. This year, the United States has been hit by more damaging hurricanes than in any other year.

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1. What is the primary source of heat and energy for hurricanes?

Ⓐ Wind Ⓑ Sunlight Ⓒ Warm ocean water Ⓓ Cold ocean water

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2. What typically happens to hurricanes when they remain over warm water?
Ⓐ They weaken Ⓑ They get smaller
Ⓒ They get bigger and stronger Ⓓ They disappear

3. What is the center of a hurricane called?
Ⓐ Eye Ⓑ Center Ⓒ Core Ⓓ Focus

4. How are hurricanes named?
Ⓐ Randomly Ⓑ Alphabetically Ⓒ Numerically Ⓓ Geographically

5. What is the minimum wind speed required for a storm to be classified as a hurricane?
Ⓐ 50 miles per hour Ⓑ 60 miles per hour
Ⓒ 74 miles per hour Ⓓ 90 miles per hour

6. What usually happens to hurricanes once they move over land?
Ⓐ They get smaller Ⓑ They weaken
Ⓒ They gain strength Ⓓ They disappear

7. What is the main reason people are advised to leave beach towns during a hurricane?
Ⓐ Strong winds Ⓑ Heavy rains
Ⓒ Storm surges Ⓓ Earthquakes

8. What do meteorologists do during the hurricane season?
Ⓐ Study earthquakes Ⓑ Watch hurricanes carefully
Ⓒ Plant trees Ⓓ Predict snowstorms

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Movie studios and recording companies are in a constant fight against piracy. The Internet is the worst culprit. People often upload or watch pirated material, especially on video-sharing sites. The companies try to shut down these sites. They even sue the people using this material. Still, it has been of little use thus far. There are just too many people and websites with pirated materials. As well, these methods are making the studios and companies unpopular with the public. People are starting to see these companies as greedy. However, a new kind of software may change the nature of this fight. Amazingly, it is advertising software that is making a difference. This new software can actually analyze videos on the Internet. When it finds a pirated video clip, it doesn't report it. Instead, it just puts an ad at the bottom of the video. This is an ad for the original source of the material. For example, it could show a link to the website of the studio or recording company. Or, it could show an ad for a product that the company owns. In this way, each pirated copy would actually help make money for the original company. If you can't beat them, join them!

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1. What is the main idea of this reading?
Ⓐ How to download pirated materials Ⓑ A new way to fight piracy
Ⓒ Why using pirated material is wrong Ⓓ Companies with a new vision

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

2. According to the reading, what is a problem with the old methods of fighting piracy?

Ⓐ They are too expensive. Ⓑ They insert advertisements.

Ⓒ They can't analyze the websites. Ⓓ They give companies a bad image.

3. How does the software help the movie studios and recording companies make money?

Ⓐ It helps them catch people using pirated material.

Ⓑ It makes the pirated material not useful anymore.

Ⓒ It uses the pirated material to promote the companies.

Ⓓ Other companies buy the software from them.

4. What does the word "clip" mean?

Ⓐ To cut Ⓑ A hair accessory Ⓒ To make shorter Ⓓ A small part of an original

5. According to the reading, what is true about the new method?

Ⓐ It still punishes piracy. Ⓑ It makes the companies more money.

Ⓒ It is more difficult to use. Ⓓ It is similar to the old methods, but more useful.

6. What does the passage imply about the impact of piracy on public perception?

Ⓐ It improves public perception Ⓑ It has no effect

Ⓒ It makes companies seem avaricious Ⓓ It promotes support for big companies

7. How do movie studios and recording companies deal with people using pirated material?

Ⓐ by murdering them. Ⓑ by going to law.

Ⓒ by dividing the income with them. Ⓓ by stealing their computers.

8. The underlined word 'still' expresses ....

Ⓐ addition Ⓑ reason Ⓒ result Ⓓ contrast

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Once in a vibrant town lived a boy named Omar. Omar was known for his heart of gold. One day, a new student named Khaled arrived at his school. Khaled was shy and struggled to make friends, feeling like a fish out of water. While others turned a blind eye to Khaled, Omar extended a warm welcome. He shared his books, helped him with classwork, and included him in games during recess. Their friendship blossomed, and Khaled's confidence grew. As the years passed, Omar and Khaled remained as sick as thieves. Omar's compassionate nature touched everyone around him. One day, when a less popular student, Adel, needed support, Omar stepped in without hesitation. He treated Adel with the same kindness he had shown Khaled. Eventually, the town recognized Omar's extraordinary ability to treat others with empathy and respect. At a school assembly, Omar received an award for kindness. In his acceptance speech, he shared a simple yet powerful moral: "Treat others as you would like to be treated, and kindness will create a chain of happiness." The town embraced Omar's message, and the community became a more compassionate place. Omar's actions showed that a small act of kindness could make a significant impact, teaching everyone the enduring value of treating others with warmth and consideration.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1. What is the central theme of the passage?
Ⓐ The importance of academic achievements Ⓑ The impact of small acts of kindness
Ⓒ The challenges of being a new student
Ⓓ The rivalry between popular and unpopular students

2. How did Omar initially react to Khaled's arrival at school?
Ⓐ He ignored him like others did. Ⓑ He offered him a friendly greeting.
Ⓒ He teased and bullied him. Ⓓ He complained him to the principal.

3. According to the passage, as the years passed, Omar and Khaled.........
Ⓐ caught a serious disease Ⓑ worked as thieves
Ⓒ often argue with each other Ⓓ became close friends

4. How did Khaled's confidence change over time in the story?
Ⓐ It remained the same. Ⓑ It declined.
Ⓒ It rose. Ⓓ It was not mentioned in the passage.

5. Omar was known for ....
Ⓐ having a valuable collection of gold. Ⓑ his kindness and generosity.
Ⓒ being physically strong. Ⓓ his cruelty and selfishness.

6. In the phrase "a fish out of water," what does "out of water" metaphorically represent about Khaled?
Ⓐ Lack of interest in making friends Ⓑ Struggling academically
Ⓒ Being ashamed of a crime he committed Ⓓ Difficulty fitting in

7. The synonym of the word 'hesitation' is ....
Ⓐ determination Ⓑ resolution Ⓒ indecisiveness Ⓓ confidence

8. The underlined word 'yet' shows ....
Ⓐ addition Ⓑ result Ⓒ reason Ⓓ contrast

A1 Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Nocturnal animals are simply animals that are more active at night. Nocturnal animals typically sleep during the day. They also live in a den or a burrow so they are hidden from the sun and the sounds of activity. Many nocturnal animals live in the desert. They prefer to come out at night so they can avoid the extreme temperatures of the daytime. You may wonder how nocturnal animals can see in the darkness. Most nocturnal animals have special eyes that help them see at night. Owls, cats, and lemurs all have eyes that see better at night.

Bats, on the other hand, use sound as a way for them to find their way around. This is called *echolocation*. Some scientists are finding that nocturnal animals that live close to housing developments or other commercial buildings are having a difficult time. This is because these buildings have lights on all night, lighting up the surrounding area. For example, the sea turtle in Florida lays her eggs at night. When the babies hatch at night and head for the ocean, they can be taken off course by the bright lights. Scientists are studying this problem to find a solution.

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

1. What is unique about nocturnal animals?
Ⓐ They have no sense of smell Ⓑ They feed their young
Ⓒ They are active at night Ⓓ They live only in forests

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

2.Which of the following statements explains *echolocation*?
Ⓐ Bats, on the other hand, use sound to find their way around.
Ⓑ Nocturnal animals are more active at night instead of the day.
Ⓒ These buildings have lights on all night.
Ⓓ When the babies hatch, they can be taken off course by the lights

3.The problem of the baby turtles in Florida ------------.
Ⓐ has been solved. Ⓑ is still being studied.
Ⓒ has two different solutions Ⓓ is impossible to solve.

4.What do nocturnal animals hide from?
Ⓐ The planets Ⓑ The moon Ⓒ The sun Ⓓ The stars

5.The underlined word '<u>their</u>' refers to -----------.
Ⓐ bats Ⓑ owls Ⓒ cats Ⓓ tigers

6.The phrase '<u>on the other hand</u>' is used in the passage to show -----------.
Ⓐ result Ⓑ contrast Ⓒ cause Ⓓ addition

7.Most nocturnal animals -----------.
Ⓐ see well during the day. Ⓑ live well in high temperatures
Ⓒ live in commercial buildings. Ⓓ have special eyes

8.The closest antonym to the underlined word '<u>extreme</u>' is -----------.
Ⓐ slight Ⓑ dangerous Ⓒ tremendous Ⓓ extraordinary

A1 9-Writing Introductory Paragraphs

لكتابة الفقرة الاستهلالية عليك بالتالي :

1. اكتب عنوان الموضوع في منتصف السطر الأول من الصفحة .
2. الفقرة الاستهلالية عبارة عن مختصراً للأفكار والموضوعات التي ستناقشها.
3. رتب أفكارك في مسودة قبل الكتابة.
4. اترك مسافة كلمة في أول سطر من الفقرة و استخدم علامات ترقيم مناسبة.
5. استخدم قواعد لغوية صحيحة من أزمنة وروابط وتجنب صيغة المجهول قدر المستطاع .
6. استخدم جمل بسيطة من فاعل ثم فعل ثم مفعول ثم باقي الجملة وتجنب الجمل والقوالب المحفوظة .
7. حافظ علي ترابط الأفكار ووحدة الفكرة ولا تكتب أي جمل لا علاقة لها بالموضوع.
8. استخدم كلمات سهلة وبسيطة ومتنوعة وابتعد عن الكلمات التي لا تعرف هجائها.
9. ابدأ الموضوع بجملة رئيسية تحتوى على الفكرة الأساسية للموضوع دون نقل العنوان نصاً .
10. الفقرة الاستهلالية تضم جملة جذب الانتباه hook وجملة الموضوع Focus sentence وجملة الفكرة الأساسية للموضوع thesis

A1 Some Introductory Paragraph Models

The role of artificial intelligence in our life

Artificial intelligence (AI) helps us in many ways. It can answer our questions and give us directions. AI can also help doctors find illnesses and suggest treatments. At home, AI can control lights, play music, and even help with cleaning. In schools, AI helps students learn new things and makes learning more fun. AI also helps businesses work better by organizing data and making smart decisions. AI makes our lives easier and more comfortable in many areas.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

The Benefits of Outdoor Activities

Doing outdoor activities is good for your body. It helps you stay healthy and strong by building your muscles. Sunshine gives you vitamin D, which is needed for healthy growth. Being outdoors in nature can make you feel happier and less stressed. You can have lots of fun playing games with your friends and family. It is also a great way to learn about the world around you, like plants and animals. In addition, getting some fresh air is useful! To conclude, outdoor activities are important for everyone.

Money is a mixed blessing

Money is a mixed blessing. It is a good servant when it is used in a good way. It helps us get all our needs such as food, clothing and shelter. With the help of money, problems can be solved and people can lead a comfortable life. On the other hand, money is the root of all evil. Money can cause destruction to health. Some people buy cigarettes or drink alcohol or wine with money. People deceive others and may kill them to get money. Most crimes occur because of money. Money can corrupt people's morals.

Our duty towards our parents

No one can deny that we owe much to our parents who looked after us when we were young. They did their best to provide us with food, clothing, shelter and education. They spared no pains to give us the best start in life. So it is our duty to love and respect them. It is also our duty to help them in every possible way. We can do the shopping and help them at home. When they grow old, it is our turn to repay their kindness. We should look after them in their old age and give them every possible comfort.

Why do we learn English?

English is a good means of communication among people all over the world. By learning English we can increase our knowledge. English helps us follow television programs and enjoy interesting films, and read the literature of other people. It helps us to work with computers and the internet. It is, in a word, a way to success not only in examinations but also in life. For this reason, students learn English - not only to pass their examinations but also to enjoy the pleasures of life.

Traveling abroad

A lot of people travel abroad for many different reasons. Some people travel abroad to do business. Some students travel abroad to do their post graduate studies. Some people travel to spend their holidays and enjoy seeing different places and meeting different people. Others travel to get medical treatment. When people travel abroad, they know how other people think, behave and live. They see different customs and traditions and cultures. Travelling abroad helps us to acquire some good qualities such as patience, self reliance and seriousness at work. In addition, it adds to one's experience in life.

Science and technology

Life today is different from life fifty years ago. Life in the past was very simple and easy.People used animals to go from one place to another.People died from many diseases.Today,thanks to science and technology, there are many inventions, which have made life easier and more comfortable.Modern means of transport help us to travel long distances in a very short time.The progress in medicine has enabled us to find a cure for most diseases.Computers can do many of the things we do,but faster and better.They can pay wages and control machines in factories .

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

قاموس مفردات مترجمة وتدريب شامل على التعبير -10

❶ Travelling Abroad : السفر للخارج			
youth	الشباب	disadvantages	عيوب
attractions	عوامل جذب	absence	غياب
reasons	أسباب	suffering	معاناة
purposes	أغراض	deviation	الانحراف
law wages	أجور متدنية	addiction	إدمان
emigrate	يهاجر	homesickness	الحنين للوطن
improve	يحسن	lead to...	يؤدي الى
lifestyle	أسلوب حياة	separation	الانفصال
ensure	يضمن	advantages	مزايا
social problems	مشاكل اجتماعية	gain experience	يكتسب خبرة
scholarship	منحة دراسية	depend on....	يعتمد على
standard of living	مستوى معيشة	self-dependence	الاعتماد على النفس
oppression	اضطهاد	customs	عادات
injustice	ظلم	traditions	تقاليد
tourism	سياحة	culture	ثقافة
languages	لغات	dialogue	حوار

❷ Supporting The Community : دعم المجتمع			
rights	حقوق	co operate	يتعاون
duties	واجبات	social participation	مشاركة مجتمعية
role model	قدوة حسنة	be praised for	يمدح لـ
donate	يتبرع	happiness maker	صانع السعادة
donation	تبرع	conservation	محافظة
donors	متبرعون	save lives	ينقذ أرواح
achievements	انجازات	benefits	فوائد
empathy	تعاطف	skills	مهارات
charity	جمعية خيرية	desire to	رغبة لـ
cancer	السرطان	give a chance to	يعطي فرصة
take part in	يشارك في	contribute to	يساهم في
inspire	يلهم	progress	تقدم
organizations	منظمات	welfare	رفاهية

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

● Friendship : الصداقة			
social	اجتماعي	positive	ايجابي
by nature	بالفطرة	negative	سلبي
need	يحتاج	pros and cons	مزايا وعيوب
ask for	يطلب	effect	تأثير
advice	النصح	solve	يحل
make friends	يكون صداقات	problems	مشاكل
personal	شخصي	hardships	مصاعب
feel better	يشعر بتحسن	support	يدعم
relax	يسترخي	share ideas	يشارك الافكار
favourite	مفضل	exchange	يتبادل
friendship	صداقة	true friend	صديق حقيقي
affairs	شئون	qualities	صفات
difference	اختلاف	loyalty	ولاء
experience	خبرة	honesty	الامانة
do sports	يمارس الرياضة	purity	صفاء
borrow from	يستعير من	sincerity	إخلاص
face a problem	يواجه مشكلة	polite	مؤدب
join a club	يلتحق بنادي	avoid	يتجنب
social networking	شبكات التواصل الاجتماعي	liar	كذاب

4 Communications : الإتصالات			
technology	تكنولوجيا	hack	يخترق جهاز
distance learning	تعلم عن بعد	cyberbullying	التنمر الإلكتروني
communication	اتصال	scam	احتيال
uploading	رفع ملفات	malware	برمجيات خبيثة
internet	الإنترنت	phishing	احتيال الكتروني
applications	تطبيقات	anti-virus	مضاد فيروسات
smartphones	هواتف ذكية	website	موقع الكتروني
advantages	مزايا	software	برمجيات
disadvantages	عيوب	device	جهاز
online	متصل بالانترنت	social media	مواقع التواصل الاجتماعي
Driverless car	سيارة بلا قائد	presentation	عرض / تقديم
electric	كهربي	creative	مبدع
link	يربط / رابط	stay safe	يبقى في امان
system	نظام	go online	يدخل الانترنت
flexible	مرن	click on a link	ينقر علي رابط

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

latest	الاحدث	experts	خبراء
evidence	دليل	control	يتحكم في
sat nav	الملاحة بالاقمار الصناعية	heating	تسخين
reserve	يحجز	lighting	اضاءة
worldwide	عالمي	flying taxis	تاكسيات طائرة
collect	يجمع	connect to	يتصل بـ

5 Environmental Issues : قضايا بيئية

climate change	التغير المناخي	Decent Life Initiative	مبادرة حياة كريمة
global warming	الاحتباس الحراري	awareness	الوعي
temperature	درجة الحرارة	sustainable development	التنمية المستدامة
rising sea levels	ارتفاع مستوي سطح البحر	Vision 2030	رؤية ٢٠٣٠
grave consequences	عواقب وخيمة	impact/ effect/influence	تاثير /أثر
fossil fuel	الوقود الحفري	crisis	أزمة
cutting down trees	قطع الاشجار	adaptation	تاقلم / تكيف
carbon dioxide	ثان اكسيد الكربون	solidarity	تضامن
a direct threat	تهديد مباشر	approaches	طرق
heat waves	موجات الحرارة	exert efforts	يبذل جهود
melting	ذوبان	issue (pass)laws	يصدر قوانين
clean energy	طاقة نظيفة	a key role	دور رئيسي
renewable energy	الطاقة المتجددة	The private sector	القطاع الخاص
non-renewable energy	الطاقة غير المتجددة	transportation	النقل والمواصلات
solar power	الطاقة الشمسية	generations	أجيال
wind power	طاقة الرياح	exhaust fumes	عوادم (السيارات)
maintenance	صيانة	air (water)pollution	تلوث الهواء(المياه)
release × take in	يطلق × يمتص	infrastructure	البنية التحتية
protect..(from /against)	يحمي ..من ...	sewage system	نظام الصرف الصحي
take responsibility	يتولي مسئولية	exposure (to)	تعرض لـ (لحرارة)...
shoulder responsibility	يتحمل مسئولية	water scarcity	ندرة المياة
recycling	إعادة تدوير	droughts	تحاريق / جفاف
fight	يقاوم / يحارب	a turning point	نقطة تحول
increase	زيادة/ يزيد	decision-making.	اتخاذ القرار
decrease	نقص / يقل	coral reefs	الشعب المرجانية
deforestation	إزالة الغابات	biodiversity	التنوع البيولوجي
natural disaster	كوارث طبيعية	result from	ينتج من ..

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

⓰ Health : الصحة			
WHO	منظمة الصحة العالمية	Ministry of Health	وزارة الصحة
comprehensive health insurance	تامين صحي شامل	launch initiatives	يطلق مبادرات
medical services	خدمات طبية	health care	الرعاية الصحية
experiments	تجارب معملية	health sector	قطاع الصحة
laboratory	معمل	transplant	عملية زرع عضو
analysis	تحليل	cells	خلايا
diagnosis	تشخيص للمرض	stem cells	خلايا جذعية
tablets	أقراص	fever	مرض الحمى
medicine	طب / دواء	measles	حصبة
drugs	عقاقير	infection	عدوى
surgery	جراحة	infectious	معدى
plastic surgery	جراحة تجميل	infected	مصاب بالعدوي
incurable	لا علاج له	contagion	عدوى
remedy	علاج	contagious	معدى
sterilization	تعقيم	cancer	مرض السرطان
coma	غيبوبة	diabetes	مرض السكر
muscles	عضلات	wards	عنابر
symptoms	أعراض (مرض)	phobia	خوف مرضى
indications	دلالات / علامات	plight	وباء / طاعون
measures	إجراءات	addiction	إدمان
protection	حماية	addict	يدمن / مدمن
disease	مرض	prevention	وقاية
health	الصحة	Corona virus	فيروس كورونا
keep...healthy	يحافظ علي صحة...	spread	أنتشار
endemics	أمراض مستوطنة	donation	تبرع
epidemics	اوبئة	sanitizer	معقم
pandemic	جائحة	prescription	روشته
hygiene	نظافة شخصية	immune system	جهاز المناعة
sanitation	نظافة عامة	vaccines	أمصال

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

❸ Sports : رياضة

sports	رياضة	keep fit	يحتفظ بلياقته
physically fit	لائق بدنيا	sound body	الجسم السليم
professional	محترف	sound mind	العقل السليم
amateur	هاو	strengthen	يقوي
individual	فردي	encourage	يشجع
world peace	السلام العالمي	reinforce	يعزز/ يقوى
athletics	العاب قوى	set up a record	يسجل رقم قياسي
athletes	رياضيين	break a record	يحطم الرقم القياسي
tournament	دورة	miss a record	يخفق في تحقيق رقم قياسي
spectators	متفرجون	Paralympic games	الالعاب الاوليمبية للمعاقين
rivals	منافسين	national hero	بطل قومي
fans	مشجعين متعصبين	the national team	المنتخب القومي
set example	يكون نموذج/ مثل	sporting spirit	روح رياضية
idealist	شخص مثالي	take part in	يشارك
champion	بطل رياضي	participation	مشاركة
honour	شرف / يكرم	on the occasion of	في مناسبة ....
unite peoples	توحد الشعوب	sports festival	مهرجان رياضي
points /goals	أهداف/ نقاط	teamwork	عمل جماعي
opponent	خصم	in honour of	تكريما لـ
audience	جمهور	honour	يكرم
coach/ trainer	مدرب	leisure facilities	وسائل ترفيهية
parade	عرض	athletics	العاب القوي
defeat	هزيمة / يهزم	league	دوري (بين فرق)
victory	نصر	tournament	دوري (بين الافراد)
enrich	تثرى(تغذى)	host	يستضيف
qualification	التأهل	committee	لجنة
competition	منافسة	Football World Cup	كأس العالم لكرة القدم
physical fitness	لياقة بدنية	Africa Cup of Nations	كأس الامم الافريقية
youth hostels	بيوت الشباب	organise	ينظم
muscles	عضلات	finals	نهائيات

❹ Education : التعليم		❺ Technology : التكنولوجيا	
evaluation	تقويم	modern technology	تكنولوجيا حديثة
concentration	تركيز	social networking	مواقع تواصل إجتماعي
curriculum	مناهج	digital	رقمي
strategy	خطة	research	بحث

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

staff	هيئة عاملين	artificial intelligence	الذكاء الأصطناعي
values	قيم	smart phones	هواتف ذكية
manners	سلوكيات	solar power	الطاقة الشمسية
corner stone	حجر الزاوية	conquer space	يغزو الفضاء
tablet	جهاز التابلت	illiteracy	الأمية
bringing up	تنشئة	side effects	آثار جانبية
loyalty	ولاء	renaissance	نهضة
brain drain	هجرة العقول العلمية	satellite	قمر صناعي
sufficiency	إكتفاء	atomic	ذرى
generation	جيل	robot	إنسان آلي
creative	مبدع	nuclear reactor	مفاعل نووي
cultural	ثقافي	E.learning	التعلم الالكتروني
aware	واع	distance learning	التعلم عن بعد
gestures	إيماءات/ ايحاءات	online learning	التعلم عبر الأنترنت
peer	نظير / ند	qualifications	مؤهلات
kindergarten (KG)	حضانة	space invasion	غزو الفضاء
motives	دوافع	space tourism	سياحة الفضاء
encyclopedia	موسوعة	space shuttle	مكوك فضاء
procedures	إجراءات	creativity	الإبداع
heritage	تراث	globalization	العولمة
innovation	ابتكار	process	عملية
talented	موهوب	communication	تواصل
competition	منافسة	channels	قنوات
discipline	انضباط	nanotechnology	تقنية النانو
reform	اصلاح	genetically modified	معدل وراثياً
educational	تعليمي	E.books	كتب الكترونية

War and Peace : الحرب والسلام		⑦ Tourism : السياحة	
treaty	معاهدة	events	أحداث
campaign	حملة	tourism	سياحة
survivors	ناجون	tourist	سائح
victims	ضحايا	resort	مصيف/ منتجع
epidemics	أوبئة	entertainment	ترفيه
truce	هدنة	attraction	جذب
Peace maker	صانع سلام	attractive	جذاب
prosperity	إزدهار	travel agency	وكالة سفريات
luxury	رفاهية	residence	إقامة

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

welfare	رخاء	recreation	ترويح
progress	تقدم	religious tourism	سياحة دينية
refugees	لاجئين	curative tourism	سياحة علاجية
ransom	فديه	hospitality	كرم الضيافة
destructive weapons	أسلحة مدمرة	aboriginals	السكان الاصليين
fatal	فتاك / قاتل	hostility	عداء
civilians	مدنيين	monuments	آثار
resistance	مقاومة	sightseeing	زيارة المعالم
sabotage	يفسد	safety	أمان
captives	أسرى	security	أمن
flourish	يزدهر	multinational	متعدد الجنسيات
nations	أمم	cultures	ثقافات
spy\ spies	جاسوس / جواسيس	civilisation	حضارة
hang	يشنق	pharaohs	فراعنة
violate	ينتهك	foreign currency earner	مصدر للعملة الصعبة

11- Grammar Bank أسئلة تراكمية

1 Pronouns الضمائر

1. I remember ------------ days I spent in Italy. (2021)
   Ⓐ those Ⓑ these Ⓒ here Ⓓ there
2. My name is Hamza and --------- is my sister, Ola. (2021)
   Ⓐ this Ⓑ that Ⓒ these Ⓓ those
3. The dogs barked on seeing ---------- on water. (2021)
   Ⓐ themselves Ⓑ herself Ⓒ himself Ⓓ itself
4. Can you give me --------- books on the shelf over there? (2021)
   Ⓐ these Ⓑ that Ⓒ this Ⓓthose
5. Everyone should learn from ----------- mistakes. (2017)
   Ⓐ its Ⓑ their Ⓒ his Ⓓher
6. She made the cake on -------------- . (2017)
   Ⓐ own her Ⓑ herself Ⓒ her Ⓓher own
7. The sun is at ------------ strongest at midday. (2016)
   Ⓐ it's Ⓑ here's Ⓒ its Ⓓhers
8. I imagine --------- doing weightless sports in the outer space as the gravity is zero. (Sudan 2014)
   Ⓐ himself Ⓑ ourselves Ⓒ myself Ⓓ itself
9. The baby refuses to eat ------------ . (Azhar 2023)
   Ⓐ everybody Ⓑ something Ⓒ nothing Ⓓ anything

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

② Countable & Uncountable Nouns

1. Four years --------- a long time to spend away from family and friends. دور أول ٢٠١٤
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒis Ⓓcan
2. Nasser Lake, one of the largest man-made lakes, ---------- approximately 310 miles in length. دور أول ٢٠١٤
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒis Ⓓcan
3. Eighty pounds --------- enough to buy a meal. السودان ٢٠١٣
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒis Ⓓcan
4. Five litres of petrol ---- not enough for the trip from Cairo to Alexandria. دور أول ٢٠١٣
Ⓐis Ⓑare Ⓒwere Ⓓhad
5. The kids' bedroom ---------- upstairs on the 2nd floor. دور أول ٢٠١٢
Ⓐit is Ⓑare Ⓒthere are Ⓓis
6. Eighty kilometers -------- a long way to travel using two liters of petrol. دور أول ٢٠١١
Ⓐis Ⓑwere Ⓒhave Ⓓare
7. Ten minutes ---------- not long for you to wait for the train. دور ثان ٢٠١١
Ⓐis Ⓑwere Ⓒhave Ⓓare
8. Politics ------------ a complicated business.
Ⓐis Ⓑwere Ⓒhave Ⓓare
9. The police -------- looking for a fair-haired man in his twenties.
Ⓐis Ⓑhas been Ⓒwas Ⓓ are
10. All the news ------------ good.
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒhas Ⓓ is
11. Our luggage ---------------searched at the airport.
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒhas Ⓓ is
12. Can I borrow your scissors ? Mine ------------ sharp enough.
Ⓐaren't Ⓑdon't Ⓒdoesn't Ⓓ isn't
13. The advice you told me..............very important.
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒwas Ⓓ has
14. Maths ------------- my favourite subject .
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒwas Ⓓ has
15. 'Gulliver's Travels' ----------- my favourite story.
Ⓐare Ⓑwere Ⓒis Ⓓhas

③ Articles أدوات النكرة والمعرفة

1. Yesterday, we went on a trip to ---------- Egyptian Museum. (2021)
Ⓐ the Ⓑ a Ⓒ an Ⓓno article
2. Is there ------------- university in this town? (2021)
Ⓐ an Ⓑ the Ⓒ a Ⓓ no article
3. The government aims at setting up ------ European university in the new capital. (2021)
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article
4. Naguib Mahfouz was a pioneer in ----------- Arabic literature. (2022)
Ⓐ no article Ⓑ the Ⓒ an Ⓓ a
5. Hunters are not out of -------- woods yet. (2022)
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article
6. They went to ------------- hospital to visit their ill friend. (2023)
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

4 Question Tag: السؤال المذيل

1. He's given a tour round historic places every time he visits Cairo, ----------? LM
   A hasn't he B isn't he C does he D he isn't
2. I think everyone is getting ready for the wedding party, ---------------? LM
   A isn't she B aren't they C isn't he D don't I
3. She could hardly finish the task on time, ----------------?
   A could she B couldn't she C she could D she couldn't
4. That soup tasted delicious, -------------- it?
   A isn't B wasn't C doesn't D didn't
5. There is a book on the table, isn't -----------?
   A it B they C there D this
6. I am really late, ------------------- I ?
   A am B don't C have D aren't
7. Somebody is knocking at the door, -----------------?
   A isn't he B is he C are they D aren't they
8. The boy hit the dog , ------------------ he ?
   A didn't B did C wasn't D isn't
9. They should have arrived on time, --------- they ?
   A should B shouldn't C do D don't
10. Nothing was lost,---------?
    A wasn't it B was it C weren't they D did it
11. We don't think he will win the race, ------------?
    A will he B won't he C do we D don't we
12. He'd better stay at home, ------------- he ?
    A didn't B hadn't C wouldn't D would
13. He's finished his homework, -------------- he?
    A hadn't B isn't C is D hasn't
14. They hardly eat meat, ------------- they?
    A did B don't C do D will
15. Let's have fish and chips for tea, -------------------?
    A can we B shall we C will you D won't you
16. Never stop trying, -------------- you ?
    A can't B will C shan't D won't
17. He has to work late tonight, ---------------?
    A isn't he B has he C does he D doesn't he
18. I think he is clever, ----------------?
    A isn't he B don't I C does he D is he
19. Hany thinks English is easy, ---------------?
    A isn't it B does he C doesn't he D is it

5 Conditional If

1. You will make mistakes -------- you follow the instructions. (2022)
   A If B unless C without D in case
2. If he --------- his money well, he would have a fortune. (2021)
   A had invested B has invested C invests D invested
3. -------- she gives up junk food, she won't lose weight. (2021)
   A If B Unless C When D Without

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

4. I always ------- a severe headache if I spend much time on the computer. (2014)
Ⓐ will get Ⓑ got Ⓒ am getting Ⓓ get
5. If metal is heated, it ---------- . (2014)
Ⓐ will expand Ⓑ expand Ⓒ would expand Ⓓ expands
6. -------- he enough money, he would buy a new car. (2020)
Ⓐ If Ⓑ Were Ⓒ Should Ⓓ Had
7. What would you have done if you ------- to clean the playground? (2020)
Ⓐ were asked Ⓑ had asked Ⓒ asked Ⓓ had been asked
8. If they found their company, they -------- it on their own. (2020)
Ⓐ will run Ⓑ run Ⓒ would run Ⓓ would have run
9. -------- you were in China, what food would you eat? (2019)
Ⓐ In case of Ⓑ Unless Ⓒ Suppose Ⓓ Without
10. I would have enrolled on the accounts course --------- its high cost. (2019)
Ⓐ provided that Ⓑ should Ⓒ unless Ⓓ but for
11. If you mix yellow and blue, you --------- green. (Sudan 2019)
Ⓐ would get Ⓑ are getting Ⓒ get Ⓓ may get
12. --------- he a proper plan, he wouldn't waste his time. (2018)
Ⓐ Had Ⓑ Were Ⓒ If Ⓓ Unless
13. If we plant trees, then we --------- cleaner air. (2018)
Ⓐ will be having Ⓑ have Ⓒ will have Ⓓ will have had
14. If you put a piece of stone in water, --------- it sink? - Yes, that's true. (2018)
Ⓐ do Ⓑ does Ⓒ will Ⓓ would
15. Without his help, I ------- that job. I'm really very thankful to him. (2017)
Ⓐ won't take Ⓑ wouldn't take Ⓒ wouldn't have taken Ⓓ didn't take
16. Had he been more careful, he ----------- low marks. (2016)
Ⓐ wouldn't get Ⓑ will get Ⓒ wouldn't have got Ⓓ would have got
17. Were he -------- hard, he would gain much money. (2016)
Ⓐ had worked Ⓑ work Ⓒ to work Ⓓ worked
18. If you boil water, it ------- into vapour. (2016)
Ⓐ would turn Ⓑ will turn Ⓒ turns Ⓓ turn
19. If the money he had, ------ enough, he would have built a new hospital. (Sudan 2016)
Ⓐ has been Ⓑ had Ⓒ had been Ⓓ had to
20. If I had written work, I -------- it at once. (2016)
Ⓐ would do Ⓑ did Ⓒ am doing Ⓓ would have done
21. ------- he come early yesterday, he would have caught the train. (2016)
Ⓐ Does Ⓑ Were Ⓒ Had Ⓓ Should
22. -------- you have any problem, give me a ring immediately. (2016)
Ⓐ Were Ⓑ Should Ⓒ Unless Ⓓ had
23. ------- the developments in medical research, patients would have died. (2016)
Ⓐ If it weren't for Ⓑ In case of Ⓒ Without Ⓓ Unless
24. Had it rained so heavily, we -------- floods. (2011)
Ⓐ may have Ⓑ would have Ⓒ would have had Ⓓ wouldn't have had
25. --------- he understand the lesson if he read the summary? (Sudan 2011)
Ⓐ Will Ⓑ Did Ⓒ Can Ⓓ would

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

26. ------- she been more careful she wouldn't have broken her leg. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ If Ⓑ Were Ⓒ Had Ⓓ Should

27. -------- you need any information, ask Saleh. (Azhar 2019)
Ⓐ Will Ⓑ Could Ⓒ Should Ⓓ Would

28. If the temperature is zero or below, water -------- . (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ freeze Ⓑ will freeze Ⓒ freezes Ⓓ is going to freeze

29. If you face a problem, --------- the police. (Azhar 2013)
Ⓐ will call Ⓑ would call Ⓒ call Ⓓ can call

6 Conjunctions: الروابط

1. The match was cancelled -------- heavy rain. (2023)
Ⓐ because Ⓑ owing to Ⓒ nevertheless Ⓓ in spite

2. --------- very ill, he needed an urgent operation. (2023)
Ⓐ Been Ⓑ Being Ⓒ To be Ⓓ Be

3. Not only ------- the reports, but he also leaked them to the press. (2020)
Ⓐ he had stolen Ⓑ did he steal Ⓒ he has stolen Ⓓ does he steal

4. --------- other kinds of music, pop music is popular with youth. (2018)
Ⓐ Like Ⓑ As Ⓒ So Ⓓ Because

5. -------- studying medicine is complicated, many students are eager to join the faculty of medicine. (2017)
Ⓐ Despite Ⓑ However Ⓒ Because of Ⓓ Although

6. ----------- his mistakes are, I admire his way of work. (2016)
Ⓐ Whoever Ⓑ Whenever Ⓒ Whatever Ⓓ Wherever

7. I would have taken you to the theatre, ----------- you didn't ask me. (2015)
Ⓐ despite Ⓑ so Ⓒ but Ⓓ while

8. -------- writing his own novels and stories, Haqqi also translated Russian and French literature into Arabic. (2015)
Ⓐ As well as Ⓑ Not only Ⓒ Although Ⓓ Despite

9. They as well as he -------- to school by bus. (Sudan 2015)
Ⓐ go Ⓑ goes Ⓒ going Ⓓ has gone

10. ---------- writing his own novels, Yehia Haqqi translated French and Italian literature into Arabic. (2014)
Ⓐ As well as Ⓑ Because of Ⓒ In addition Ⓓ In spite of

11. -------- all his efforts to save the mountaineers, the soldier found them dead. (2014)
Ⓐ Although Ⓑ But for Ⓒ As Ⓓ Despite

12. My intimate friend insisted on helping me ----------- he was very exhausted. (2014)
Ⓐ despite Ⓑ although Ⓒ so Ⓓ in spite

13. It's my mother's birthday, ------------ I want to buy her a present. (2013)
Ⓐ because Ⓑ although Ⓒ despite Ⓓ so

14. I've felt extremely tired today ----------- I went to bed early last night. (2012)
Ⓐ because Ⓑ however Ⓒ although Ⓓ so

15. ----------- seeing the road accident, the motorists drove more carefully. (2012)
Ⓐ On Ⓑ Without Ⓒ Despite Ⓓ Over

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

16. ---------------- his old age, my uncle is very energetic. (2015/2011)
Ⓐ Although Ⓑ Despite Ⓒ Because of Ⓓ In spite of

17. ----------- the bad weather, we didn't go out. (Azhar 2022)
Ⓐ Because Ⓑ Although Ⓒ However Ⓓ Owing to

18. Don't do that again; --------- I'll hit you. (Azhar 2020)
Ⓐ otherwise Ⓑ so Ⓒ although Ⓓ moreover

19. It was a cold, rainy day. ----------- , a lot of people attended the party. (Azhar 2015)
Ⓐ Therefore Ⓑ Moreover Ⓒ Nevertheless Ⓓ Although

20. ---------- poverty he has, he bought a large villa. (Azhar 2014)
Ⓐ Whatever Ⓑ However Ⓒ Although Ⓓ Despite

A1 Translation تدريبات على الترجمة

A1 Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

1. Social values guide our interactions, emphasizing empathy and respect, fostering a harmonious community where diverse perspectives coexist, acknowledging the importance of collective benefit over individual gain.

Ⓐ القيم الاجتماعية توجه تفاعلاتنا، مؤكدة على التعاطف والاحترام، وتعزيز مجتمع متناغم حيث تتعايش وجهات نظر متنوعة، مع الاعتراف بأهمية المنفعة الجماعية على حساب المكسب الفردي.

Ⓑ القيم الاجتماعية توجه ردود فعلنا، مؤكدة على التعاطف والاحترام، وتعزيز مجتمع متناغم حيث تتعايش وجهات نظر متنوعة، مع عدم الاعتراف بأهمية المصلحة الجماعية على حساب المكسب الفردي.

Ⓒ القيم الاجتماعية توجه تفاعلاتنا، مؤكدة على التعاطف والاحترام، وتبني مجتمع متجانس حيث تتعايش وجهات نظر متشابهة، مع الاعتراف بأهمية المنفعة الجماعية فوق المكسب الفردي

Ⓓ توجه القيم الاجتماعية تفاعلاتنا، مركزة على التعاطف والاحترام، وتعزيز مجتمع متناغم حيث تتعايش آراء متنوعة، مع الاعتراف بأهمية المنفعة الفردية على حساب المكسب الجماعي.

2. Moral values provide a moral compass, shaping decisions based on principles like honesty, integrity, and fairness, ensuring ethical conduct in personal and professional realms.

Ⓐ القيم الأخلاقية تعمل بمثابة بوصلة أخلاقية، تشكل القرارات معتمدة على مبادئ مثل الصدق والتفاهم والعدل، مؤكدة على السلوك الأخلاقي في النطاقين الشخصي والاحترافي.

Ⓑ القيم الأخلاقية توفر بوصلة أخلاقية، تشكل القرارات بناءً على مبادئ مثل الأمانة والنزاهة والعدالة، مؤكدة على السلوك الأخلاقي في النطاقين الشخصي والمهني.

Ⓒ القيم الأخلاقية تمد بوصلة أخلاقية، تشكل القرارات استناداً إلى مبادئ مثل الصدق والنزاهة والعدالة، ضامنة للسلوك الشخصي في المملكتين الشخصية والاحترافية.

Ⓓ القيم الأخلاقية توفر بوصلة درس مستفاد، تصدر القرارات متوقفة على مبادئ مثل الصراحة والنزاهة والعدالة، مركزة على السلوك الأخلاقي في النطاقين الشخصي والمهني.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3. Compassion prompts us to understand and alleviate the suffering of others, creating a compassionate society that prioritizes kindness and support.

Ⓐ تدفعنا الرحمة إلى فهم وتخفيف معاناة الآخرين، مما يخلق مجتمعًا رحيمًا يُعطي الأولوية للعطف والدعم.

Ⓑ تحثنا الرحمة على فهم وتخفيف آلام الآخرين، مؤسسة مجتمعًا رحيًا يعطي الأغلبية للعطف والدعم.

Ⓒ تجعلنا الشفقة نفهم ونخفف معاناة الآخرين، مما يبني مجتمعًا شفوقا يُعطي الأولوية للعنف والدعم.

Ⓓ تدفعنا الرأفة إلى فهم ومضاعفة معاناة الآخرين، مما يؤدي إلى مجتمعًا رحيماً يُعطي الأولوية للعطف والدعم.

4. Integrity, a key moral value, involves consistency between one's beliefs and actions, building trust and credibility in relationships and contributing to a trustworthy social fabric.

Ⓐ النزاهة، قيمة أخلاقية فرعية، تشمل التناغم بين معتقدات الفرد وأفعاله، مما يبني الثقة والمصداقية في العلاقات، ويسهم في خيوط اجتماعية موثوقة.

Ⓑ النزاهة، قيمة أخلاقية رئيسية، تتضمن الاتساق بين أقوال الشخص وأفعاله، مما يبني الثقة والمصداقية في الصداقات، ويسهم في نسيج اجتماعي موثوق.

Ⓒ النزاهة، قيمة اجتماعية أساسية، تحتوي على التوافق بين معتقدات الفرد وأفعاله، مما يشيد الثقة والمصداقية في العلاقات، ويساهم في قماش اجتماعي موثوق.

Ⓓ النزاهة، قيمة أخلاقية رئيسية، تتضمن التناغم بين معتقدات الفرد وأفعاله، مما يبني الثقة والمصداقية في العلاقات، ويسهم في نسيج اجتماعي موثوق.

5. Engaging in sports not only enhances physical health but also nurtures teamwork, discipline, and resilience.

Ⓐ المشاركة في الرياضة لا تعزز فقط الصحة البدنية ولكنها أيضًا تعزز العمل الجماعي والانضباط والصمود.

Ⓑ إن الانخراط في الرياضة لا يعزز فقط الصحة الجسمانية ولكنه أيضًا لا يعزز عمل الفريق والانضباط والمرونة.

Ⓒ المشاركة في الرياضة لا تدعم الصحة الجسدية ولكنها أيضًا تقوي العمل الفردي والانضباط والمثابرة.

Ⓓ ممارسة الرياضة لا تعزز فقط الصحة العقلية ولكنها أيضًا تدعم العمل الجماعي والنظام والجلد.

6. Honesty cultivates transparency and trust, forming the basis for genuine connections and open communication in both personal and societal contexts.

Ⓐ النزاهة تزرع الشفافية والثقة، وتشكل قاعدة للروابط المزيفة والتواصل المفتوح في السياقين الشخصي والاجتماعي.

Ⓑ الأمانة تنمي الشفافية والثقة، وتشكل أساسًا للروابط الحقيقية والتواصل المفتوح في السياق الشخصي والاجتماعي.

Ⓒ الصدق يعزز الشفافية والثقة، وتكون أساسًا للإتصالات الحقيقية والتواصل الواضح في السياقين الشخصي والثقافي.

Ⓓ الأمانة تنمي الشفافية والثقة، وتخلق أساسًا للعلاقات الأصلية والتواصل المفتوح في النص الشخصي والاجتماعي.

7. Justice forms the bedrock of a harmonious society. It means equal treatment for individuals, irrespective of cultural background or social status.

Ⓐ العدالة تشكل قاع المجتمع المتناغم، حيث تعني المعاملة المتساوية للأفراد مع الأخذ في الاعتبار الخلفية الاقتصادية أو الوضع الاجتماعي.

Ⓑ العدالة تشكل أساس المجتمع المتوافق، حيث تعني المعاملة المتفاوتة للأفراد بغض النظر عن الخلفية الاقتصادية أو الحالة الاجتماعية.

Ⓒ التعادل يشكل صخرة المجتمع المتجانس، حيث يضمن المعاملة المتساوية للأفراد بغض النظر عن الخلفية الثقافية أو المركز الاجتماعي.

Ⓓ العدل يشكل أساس المجتمع المتناغم، حيث يعني المعاملة المتساوية للأفراد بغض النظر عن الخلفية الثقافية أو الوضع الاجتماعي.

8. Cooperation emphasizes collaboration over competition, constructing a supportive environment where mutual aid and shared goals lead to collective prosperity.

Ⓐ التعاون يؤكد على التكاتف وليس المنافسة، مما يخلق بيئة مشجعة حيث تؤدي المساعدة المتبادلة والأهداف المتشابهة إلى الازدهار الاجتماعي.

Ⓑ التعاون يؤكد على المؤازرة وليس المنافسة، مما يبني بيئة داعمة حيث تنتج المساعدة المتبادلة والأهداف المشتركة من الرفاهية الجماعية.

Ⓒ التعاون يؤكد على التكاتف على حساب المنافسة، مما يؤسس بيئة داعمة حيث تؤدي المساعدة المتبادلة والأهداف المشتركة إلى الازدهار الجماعي.

Ⓓ العملية الجراحية تؤكد على التكاتف بدلاً من المنافسة، مما يخلق بيئة مشجعة حيث تؤدي المساعدة المشتركة والأهداف المشتركة إلى الازدهار الجماعي.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

9. Altruism is a noble quality that reflects selfless concern for the well-being of others. It involves acts of kindness, compassion, and generosity without expecting anything in return.

A) الإيثار هو صفة نبيلة تعكس اهتمام غير أناني برفاهية الاخرين. ذلك يتضمن العطف والرحمة والكرم دون إنتظار أي مقابل.

B) الإيثار هو صفة جليلة تعكس اهتمام أناني برفاهية الاخرين. ذلك ينطوي على العطف والرحمة والكرم دون توقع أي مقابل.

C) العطاء هو سمة حميدة تعبر عن قلق غير أناني بعافية الاخرين. ذلك يتضمن الطيبة والشفقة والسخاء مع إنتظار مقابل.

D) حب الخير للغير هو خصلة جيدة تظهر اهتمام غير أناني برفاهية الاخرين. ذلك يحتوي على النوع والرحمة والسخاء دون إنتظار أي مقابل.

10. Oxygen is absolutely crucial for sustaining life on Earth. As an essential element in the process of cellular respiration, oxygen plays a pivotal role in generating energy within living organisms.

A) الاكسجين هام جداً للحفاظ على الحياة على الأرض. كعنصر ثانوي في عملية التنفس الحيوي، يلعب الاكسجين دورًا أساسيا في إنتاج الطاقة داخل الكائنات الحية.

B) الاكسجين ضروري للغاية للحفاظ على الحياة على الأرض. كعنصر أساسي في عملية التنفس الخلوي، يلعب الاكسجين دورًا محوريًا في إنتاج الطاقة داخل الكائنات الحية.

C) الاكسجين لا غنى عنه للحفاظ على الحياة على الأرض. كعنصر رئيسي في عملية التنفس الخلوي، يلعب النيتروجين دورًا بارزاً في توليد الطاقة داخل الكائنات الحية.

D) الاكسجين سائل ضروري للغاية لإبقاء الحياة على الأرض. كعنصر أساسي في عملية التنفس البيولوجي، يلعب الاكسجين دورًا محوريًا في خلق الطاقة في غضون الكائنات الحية.

A1 Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

جذور النبات تلعب دوراً حيوياً بتثبيت النبات في التربة، وامتصاص الماء والعناصر الغذائية الضرورية للنمو، والمساهمة في صحة التربة.

A) Plant roots play a pivotal rule with anchoring the plant in the sole, absorbing water and nutrients necessary for growth, and helping to soil health.

B) Planet roots plays a critical role by anchoring the plant in the soil, taking in water and nutrients essential for growth, and sharing in soil hearth.

C) Plant rots play an important roll by anchoring the plant in the soil, soaking up water and nutrients important for growth, and contributing in soil health.

D) Plant roots play a vital role by anchoring the plant in the soil, absorbing water and nutrients essential for growth, and contributing to soil health.

القراءة هي بوابة إلى المعرفة والخيال والنمو الشخصي. إنها تتجاوز مجرد كلمات على صفحة، مما يقدم رحلة إلى عوالم ووجهات نظر، وأفكار مختلفة.

A) Reading is a gateway to knowledge, imagination, and personal growth. It transcends mere words on a page, which offers a journey into different worlds, perspectives, and ideas.

B) Reading is a highway to literacy, imagination, and personal growth. It transmits more words on a page, which offers a journey into dissimilar worlds, points of view, and ideas.

C) Reading is a gateway to acknowledge, imagination, and personal growth. It exceeds mere words on a page, which offers a journey into different worlds, respectives, and thoughts.

D) Reading is an outlet to knowledge, visualization, and personnel growth. It transcends mere wards on a page, which introduces a journey into diverse worlds, standpoints, and ideals.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

تكوين طموح يشبه إشعال شعلة توجه رحلة الفرد. يتضمن ذلك التامل واكتشاف الشغف وتصور الأهداف المستقبلية.

A) Forming an ambitious is look like igniting a beacon that guides one's trip. It involves introspection, discovering passions, and envisioning future objectives.

B) Framing an ambition is like igniting a beacon that directs one's journey. It revolves introspection, discovering passions, and envisioning future targets.

C) Forming an ambition is like igniting a beacon that guides one's journey. It involves introspection, discovering passions, and envisioning future goals.

D) Constituting an ambition is such as blazing a beacon that leads one's excursion. It includes introspection, exploring passions, and envisioning future gaols.

الاكتئاب لديه تأثير سلبي عميق. يمكن أن يؤدي إلى الانعزال، وعرقلة النجاح المهني، والتسبب في اضطرابات النوم والتعب.

A) Depression has a deep negative affect. It can lead to insulation, hinder professional success, and result in sleep disturbances and fatigue.

B) Depression has a profound negative impact. It can lead to isolation, hinder professional success, and result in sleep disturbances and fatigue.

C) Impression brings a profound bad impact. It can lead for loneliness, obstruct vocational succeed, and result in sleep disturbances and burnout.

D) Depression has a severe negative effect. It can bring about isolation, hamper professional success, and result from sleep disturbances and tiredness.

توفر وسائل التواصل الاجتماعي التواصل الفوري والاتصال العالمي ومنصة للتعبير عن الذات. إنها تيسر مشاركة المعلومات وبناء المجتمع.

A) Social media provides instant communication, global connectivity, and a platform for self-impression. It facilitates misinformation sharing and community constructing.

B) Social media supplies distant communication, international connectivity, and a platform for self-expression. It eases information sharing and society building.

C) Sociable media offers immediate communication, universal connectivity, and a pavement for self-expression. It simplifies information sharing and community building.

D) Social media offers instant communication, global connectivity, and a platform for self-expression. It facilitates information sharing and community building.

لاستغلال الوقت أفضل استغلال، يجب عليك تحديد أولويات المهام، وتحديد أهداف واضحة، وتجنب التسويف. القضاء على الأمور المشتتة غير الضرورية أمر هام.

A) To make the best use of time, you must prioritize tasks, set clear goals, and avoid procrastination. Eliminating unnecessary distractions is crucial.

B) To make the beast use of time, you had better to prioritize tasks, sit clear goals, and avoid procrastination. Eliminating necessary distractions is important.

C) To do the best use of time, you have to prioritize tusks, give clean goals, and avoid procrastination. Abolishing trivial distractions is necessary.

D) To make the best use of time, you should arrange tasks, set obvious gaols, and avoid delay. Getting rid of dispensable distractions is necessary .

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

يشير الفساد إلى شكل من أشكال النشاط الإجرامي أو خيانة الأمانة. ويشير إلى فعل شرير من قبل فرد أو مجموعة. والجدير بالذكر أن هذا الفعل يمس إلى حقوق وامتيازات الآخرين.

Ⓐ Corruption refers to a farm of criminal activity or dishonesty. It refers to a devil act by an individual or a gang. Most noteworthy, this behaviour compromises the rights and privileges of others.

Ⓑ Corruption refers to a form of criminal activity or dishonesty. It refers to an evil act by an individual or a group. Most noteworthy, this act compromises the rights and privileges of others.

Ⓒ Corporation refers to a form of criminal activity or honesty. It refers to a wicked action by an individual or a group. Most noteworthy, this act compromises the duties and privileges of others.

Ⓓ Corruption indicates a forum of criminal activity or dishonesty. It refers to an evil act by an individual or a group. More noteworthy, this act violates the rights and privileges of others.

لا تنشر الشائعات أو تنشر قصصًا أو صورًا مؤذية أو محرجة. ما قد يبدو وكأنه مزحة غير ضارة لشخص ما قد يكون مؤلمًا للغاية للآخرين. لدينا جميعًا الحق في الكرامة وأن نُعامل باحترام.

Ⓐ Don't spread rumours or post hurtful or embarrassing stories or photos. What may seem like a harmless joke to one person can be deeply hurtful to others. We all have the right to dignity and to be treated with respect.

Ⓑ Don't publish rumours or post hurtful or embarrassed stories or photos. What may sound like a harmless joke to one person can be deeply hurtful to others. We all has the right to dignity and to be treated with respect.

Ⓒ Don't spread humours or boast hurtful or embarrassing stories or photos. What may appear like a harmful joke to one person can be deeply hurtful to others. We whole have the right to dignity and to be treated with respect.

Ⓓ Never spread rumours or share hurtful or shameful stories or photos. What may seem like a harmless jock to one person can be deeply hurtful to others. We all have the write to dignity and to be dealt with respect.

إن تحقيق أي هدف يتطلب الانضباط الذاتي. فهو يتضمن وعي عميق بأفعالنا والقدرة على التغلب على بعض العادات السيئة التي قد تعيقنا.

Ⓐ Reaching any goal enquires self-discipline. It involves a deep consciousness of our actions and the ability to overcome some of the bad habitats that might be holding us.

Ⓑ Scoring any goal acquires self-discipline. It includes an acute awareness of our actions and the capacity to get over some of the bad customs that might be hampering us.

Ⓒ Achieving any goal requires self-discipline. It involves a deep awareness of our actions and the ability to overcome some of the bad habits that might be hindering us.

Ⓓ Accomplishing any goal inquires self-discipline. It revolves a deep awareness of our actions and the capability to overlook some of the negative habits that might be deterring us.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

PART 4 GENERAL EXAMS

كل كتب المراجعة النهائية والملخصات اضغط على الرابط دا 👇

t.me/C355C

أو ابحث في تليجرام

👈 C355C@

@C355C 👈 في تليجرام

General Test 1

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. Which newspapers are known as the quality press and are more likely to include analysis of the news, as well as reporting and opinion pieces.

Ⓐ Tabloids Ⓑ Broadsheets Ⓒ Magazines Ⓓ Local papers

2. She was feeling ------------ after working 60-hour weeks for several months.

Ⓐ dropout Ⓑ burnout Ⓒ breakout Ⓓ checkout

3. Doctors are ------------ other possible causes of the disease.

Ⓐ looking to Ⓑ looking into Ⓒ looking down Ⓓ looking forward

4. He was a strong ---------- for the job and had all the required qualifications.

Ⓐ employer Ⓑ application Ⓒ candidate Ⓓ employee

5. She is ------------ in Spanish and English, which has opened up many job opportunities for her.

Ⓐ trilingual Ⓑ bilingual Ⓒ multilingual Ⓓ monolingual

6. We had a virtual meeting online. "Virtual" is an antonym for -------------- .

Ⓐ actual Ⓑ imaginary Ⓒ supposed Ⓓ temporary

7. We've had to alter some of our plans. "Alter" here is similar in meaning to ----------.

Ⓐ repair Ⓑ charge Ⓒ decorate Ⓓ modify

8. A: "Did you quit smoking?" B: "I meant to last month, but so far I ------- been able to".

Ⓐ haven't Ⓑ couldn't Ⓒ wasn't Ⓓ wouldn't

9. There are a lot of places in Cairo ----- be interesting to visit.

Ⓐ would Ⓑ which would Ⓒ they would Ⓓ which they would

10. Which of the following is correctly punctuated?

Ⓐ A two-year-old child was killed in a car accident yesterday .

Ⓑ A two year old child was killed in a car accident yesterday.

Ⓒ A two-year old child was killed in a car accident yesterday .

Ⓓ A two-year-old child, was killed in a car accident yesterday.

11. A / An -------------- essay makes a claim and then gives examples and evidence to prove that point.

Ⓐ descriptive Ⓑ narrative Ⓒ argumentative Ⓓ expository

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

In ancient times, people often died from tooth decay, even though it might be surprising to us today, given our awareness of heart attacks and cancer as common causes of death. At first this may seem highly improbable; after all, you've likely never heard of anyone dying in the dentist's chair. But many thousand years ago, when dental hygiene didn't exist, the same bacteria that cause tooth decay would freely multiply and spread to other parts of the body, including the brain. Once there, the bacteria quickly affected brain functions until the victim died of what today is easily preventable by a simple routine of tooth brushing or a visit to the dentist.

Our ancestors faced additional challenges because of their overall poor health. They didn't always have enough high-quality food, which weakened their immune systems, making it harder to fight off the bacteria causing harm to their bodies. While we now have

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

more advanced forms of these bacteria, our immune systems and medicines often protect us.
Even though the risk of dying from tooth decay is extremely low in developed countries, neglecting dental care can still result in undesirable and painful consequences. It's essential not to take dental hygiene for granted

12. What is the main idea of the passage؟
Ⓐ Dental hygiene is a modern concept.
Ⓑ Tooth decay was a major cause of death in ancient times.
Ⓒ People in developed countries are immune to tooth decay.
Ⓓ People in developed countries are immune to tooth decay.

13. Why did people in ancient times face challenges with tooth decay?
Ⓐ Lack of awareness about dental hygiene.
Ⓑ Advanced bacteria in their environment.
Ⓒ Strong immune systems.
Ⓓ Regular visits to the dentist.

14. Where did the bacteria causing tooth decay spread to in ancient times,leading to death?
Ⓐ lungs Ⓑ brain Ⓒ heart Ⓓ stomach

15. According to the passage, what is the modern solution to preventing tooth decay؟
Ⓐ Advanced medicines Ⓑ Routine tooth brushing and dental visits
Ⓒ High-quality food Ⓓ Improved immune systems

16. As used in the text, the opposite of of the word 'neglecting' is.---------
Ⓐ prioritizing Ⓑ ignoring Ⓒ postponing Ⓓ avoiding

17. What synonym for "improbable" is used in the passage?
Ⓐ unlikely Ⓑ certain Ⓒ definite Ⓓ intentional

18. Which statement best summarizes the main point about tooth decay in ancient times?
Ⓐ Tooth decay was the sole cause of death
Ⓑ Lack of dental hygiene contributed to health issues
Ⓒ Advanced bacteria made tooth decay incurable
Ⓓ The dentist's chair was a common place of death

19. According to the passage, what made it hard for our ancestors to fight off bacteria؟
Ⓐ Lack of advanced medicines Ⓑ Weak immune systems
Ⓒ Regular dental visits Ⓓ High-quality food

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Once upon a time there was a prince in a rich kingdom. His father, the king, wanted him to marry. He gave him the freedom to marry any girl he likes on condition that she would be a princess. The prince travelled around the kingdom searching for a princess. He met a lot of beautiful girls who said they were from royal families. When he made inquiries, he found out they weren't telling the truth. He went back to the palace and was very sad because he didn't succeed in finding a suitable wife. His parents were also sad for his failure.
The next evening, there was a terrible storm. The sky was cloudy and lightening flashed. It was raining heavily. Suddenly, they heard a loud knock on the palace door. The soldier in charge of the door opened it. He found a beautiful girl at the door. She was wet and cold. She told him she was a princess and asked him if she could find shelter in the palace. The soldier took the girl to the queen who wanted to make sure she was really a princess. She ordered the servant to make a bed for her and put a pea under the mattress. Her mother

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

had told her that any princess couldn't sleep if there was a pea under her mattress. The next morning, the queen asked the girl how she slept. The girl complained that she couldn't sleep because there was something in the bed that made it uncomfortable. The queen was happy to find a beautiful princess in her palace. The prince happily agreed to marry the unexpected princess.

20. What was the King's condition for the girl who would marry his son?
Ⓐ She must own a large house Ⓑ She must have rich parents
Ⓒ She must be a princess Ⓓ She must be over 20 years old

21. The reason the princess was sad when he returned to the palace was that ----.
Ⓐ the king was angry with him Ⓑ he had a fight with a friend
Ⓒ he lost a lot of money Ⓓ he couldn't find a suitable princess

22. What happened the next evening after the return of the princess?
Ⓐ There was a terrible storm. Ⓑ The prince's father died.
Ⓒ The prince was very ill. Ⓓ There was a terrible earthquake.

23. The underlined word 'suitable' could be replaced by --------.
Ⓐ appropriate Ⓑ significant Ⓒ different Ⓓ exceptional

24. The antonym of the underlined word 'unexpected' is -------.
Ⓐ anticipated Ⓑ unusual Ⓒ anxious Ⓓ accidental

25. The underlined word 'his' refers to ------.
Ⓐ the servant Ⓑ the king Ⓒ the princess Ⓓ a guard

26. How did the prince feel about the unexpected princess?
Ⓐ angry Ⓑ sad Ⓒ disappointed Ⓓ happy

27. How did the princess react to the presence of the pea under the mattress?
Ⓐ She didn't notice anything. Ⓑ She couldn't sleep.
Ⓒ She had a deep sleep. Ⓓ She had bad dreams.

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال :

28. My boss requested that ------- late at the office tomorrow.
Ⓐ my staying Ⓑ I stay Ⓒ I have stayed Ⓓ I am staying

29. "Did you like the book?" –"Not really, only ------ chapters were worth reading."
Ⓐ the two of Ⓑ two of the Ⓒ of the two Ⓓ two of

30. Now that she's moved to the suburbs, she misses -------- by her friends.
Ⓐ to be visited Ⓑ being visited Ⓒ been visited Ⓓ have been visited

31. If people ----- kind to other people, the world would be a better place.
Ⓐ are always Ⓑ always be Ⓒ will always be Ⓓ were always

32. Hany and Samy ------------ friends of mine for more than 10 years now.
Ⓐ have been Ⓑ have been being Ⓒ had been being Ⓓ are

33. A bomb exploded nearby. Luckily, I ------------ face to the ground.
Ⓐ am lying Ⓑ have been lying Ⓒ was lying Ⓓ lay

34. He wasn't surprised at what he saw because I told him -------- to expect.
Ⓐ who Ⓑ that Ⓒ which Ⓓ what

35. After the house -------------------, they bought a farm.
Ⓐ had sold Ⓑ had been sold Ⓒ is sold Ⓓ were sold

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36. Competitive sports started a long time ago. Nowadays, competitive sports play an important role in the life of individuals and society. Millions of people watch sports competitions every day.

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Ⓐ بدأت الرياضات الذهنية منذ وقت طويل. في الوقت الحاضر ، تلعب الرياضات التنافسية دورا مهما في حياة الأفراد والمجتمع. الملايين من الناس يشاهدون المسابقات الرياضية كل يوم.

Ⓑ بدأت الرياضات التنافسية منذ وقت طويل. في الوقت الحاضر ، تلعب الرياضات التنافسية دورا ثانويا في حياة الأفراد والمجتمع. الملايين من الناس يشاهدون المسابقات الرياضية كل يوم.

Ⓒ بدأت الرياضات التنافسية منذ وقت طويل. في الوقت الحاضر ، تلعب الرياضات التنافسية دورا مهما في حياة الأفراد والمجتمع. الملايين من الناس يشاهدون المسابقات الرياضية كل أسبوع.

Ⓓ بدأت الرياضات التنافسية منذ وقت طويل. في الوقت الحاضر ، تلعب الرياضات التنافسية دورا مهما في حياة الأفراد والمجتمع. الملايين من الناس يشاهدون المسابقات الرياضية كل يوم.

37. Decarbonizing our planet is one of the goals that countries around the world have set for 2050. This entails the use of green hydrogen as a clean source of energy.

Ⓐ تعد إزالة الكربون من كوكبنا أحد الأهداف التي حددتها البلدان في بعض دول العالم لعام 2050. وهذا يستلزم استخدام الهيدروجين الأخضر كمصدر نظيف للطاقة.

Ⓑ تعد إزالة الكربون من كوكبنا أحد الأهداف التي حددتها البلدان في جميع أنحاء العالم لعام 2050. وهذا يستبعد استخدام الهيدروجين الأخضر كمصدر نظيف للطاقة.

Ⓒ تعد إزالة الكربون من مجرتنا أحد الأهداف التي حددتها البلدان في جميع أنحاء العالم لعام 2050. وهذا يستلزم استخدام الهيدروجين الأخضر كمصدر نظيف للطاقة.

Ⓓ تعد إزالة الكربون من كوكبنا أحد الأهداف التي حددتها البلدان في جميع أنحاء العالم لعام 2050. وهذا يستلزم استخدام الهيدروجين الأخضر كمصدر نظيف للطاقة.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. لقد غيرت التكنولوجيا نوعية الحياة بشكل كبير. من خلال تخللها كل جانب من جوانب حياتنا ، فقد غيرت الطريقة التي نتصرف بها ونعمل. نحن حقا مدينون بالكثير للتكنولوجيا.

Ⓐ Technology has considerable changed the quality of life. By seeping into every aspect of our life, it has changed the way we behave and operate. We really owe a lot to technology.

Ⓑ Technology has considerably changed the quantity of life. By seeping into every aspect of our life, it has changed the way we behave and operate. We really owe a lot to technology.

Ⓒ Technology has considerably changed the quality of life. By seeping into every aspect of our life, it has changed the way we behave and operate. We really owe a lot to technology.

Ⓓ Technology has considerably changed the quality of life. By seeping into every aspect of our life, it has changed the way we behave and operate. We really own a lot to technology.

39. الاستدامة تعني تلبية احتياجات الحاضر دون المساس بقدرة الأجيال القادمة على تلبية احتياجاتها الخاصة. لذلك ، علينا استخدام مواردنا الطبيعية بحكمة.

Ⓐ Sustainability means meeting the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs. Therefore, we have to use our natural resources wisely.

Ⓑ Suitability means meeting the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs. Therefore, we have to use our natural resources wisely.

Ⓒ Sustainability means meeting the needs of the past without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs. Therefore, we have to use our natural resources wisely.

Ⓓ Sustainability means meeting the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs. However, we have to use our natural resources wisely.

ثالثا: الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال:

40. What do you think might have happened if Miss Havisham's fiancé had been faithful to her?
41. Do you agree that Mr.Joe played a pivotal role in changing Pip's character?Why? Why not?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. "How positive thinking affects our life"

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

General Test 2

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. The teacher suspected the student had ------ on the test, but she couldn't prove it.
Ⓐ succeeded Ⓑ passed Ⓒ failed Ⓓ cheated
2. We need a strategy that can be --------- quickly to reform the economy.
Ⓐ implemented Ⓑ contributed Ⓒ immersed Ⓓ combined
3. This area is famous for its picturesque landscape. The antonym of picturesque is ------.
Ⓐ famous Ⓑ beautiful Ⓒ attractive Ⓓ unattractive
4. The beautiful nature here has provided ------- for many artists over the decades.
Ⓐ inspiration Ⓑ dedication Ⓒ expansion Ⓓ omission
5. The charity received $5 million from an unnamed benefactor. "Benefactor" here is a synonym for ------------------.
Ⓐ taker Ⓑ donor Ⓒ killer Ⓓ operator
6. With master's degrees in business and marketing, the candidate is extremely ----.
Ⓐ well-defended Ⓑ well-qualified Ⓒ well-behaved Ⓓ well-kept
7. The temperatures this year are ------- those of last year.
Ⓐ nearly as low as Ⓑ nearly low as Ⓒ as nearly low as Ⓓ as lower than
8. This room really needs ------------.
Ⓐ to have cleaned Ⓑ to clean Ⓒ cleaning Ⓓ to be cleaning
9. Our house looks dirty. It must definitely ------------ this summer.
Ⓐ been painted Ⓑ be painted Ⓒ being painted Ⓓ have been painted
10. We use a / an --------- at the end of a sentence that is not a question or an exclamation.
Ⓐ full stop Ⓑ comma Ⓒ quotation mark Ⓓ hyphen
11. Which of these transitions is used to show the result of something?
Ⓐ Meanwhile Ⓑ Whilst Ⓒ Due to Ⓓ Consequently

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Jamie Oliver wants to change peoples' lives and he is using food to do it. Oliver, a chef, is well-known for sharing his secrets of cooking healthy food through his magazine, cookbooks, and television shows. He is also hanging lives through his Italian restaurant, Fifteen.

Fifteen started in London, England, as a place to train young adults to work in a kitchen. Oliver's idea was to create a professional kitchen that can help young people get a fresh start and a chance to become professional chefs.

Every September, a new group of 18- to 24-year-olds start work at Fifteen. When they start, they are usually not qualified for a restaurant job, but that will change quickly. In the 12 months of training, the student chefs study cooking at college and get hands-on training at the restaurant. Besides learning kitchen skills, they learn the importance of using fresh ingredients and how to create their own recipes. And their education doesn't stop with preparing and serving food. The students also learn how to manage money and deal with difficult customers. Overall, the program encourages them to believe in themselves and enables them to look forward to a future in the restaurant business.

The restaurant's name, Fifteen, comes from the number of students the restaurant had when it started in 2002. Today, Oliver has three of these restaurants; and a few hundred students have finished the program. Around 90 percent of the graduates are still working in the food industry. Some own restaurants or work in some of the best kitchens around

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

the world. Others are now starring in their own TV shows. They're all great examples of what young people can do if they're given the opportunity and support.

12. Jamie Oliver -------the 'Fifteen' restaurant.
Ⓐ Is a chef at Ⓑ Is the owner of Ⓒ Was a student at Ⓓ inherited

13. Oliver uses Fifteen to help young people ---------------.
Ⓐ eat healthy food Ⓑ find jobs
Ⓒ become rich Ⓓ change eating habits

14. The underlined word 'they' refers to -----------------.
Ⓐ ingredients Ⓑ customers Ⓒ TV chefs Ⓓ students at Fifteen

15. Today, most Fifteen graduates are working in the -------- industry
Ⓐ building Ⓑ education Ⓒ food Ⓓ tourism

16. As used in the text, 'manage' is the antonym of ---------.
Ⓐ organize Ⓑ mismanage Ⓒ arrange Ⓓ earn

17. We use a recipe to -------------.
Ⓐ appreciate the taste of food Ⓑ save money we spend on food
Ⓒ learn how food is made Ⓓ know how food is grown

18. The underlined word 'overall' most likely means ------.
Ⓐ specifically Ⓑ particulary Ⓒ partly Ⓓ generally

19. Based on the text, young people will become successful if they are given --------.
Ⓐ the opportunity Ⓑ degrees Ⓒ certificates Ⓓ much money

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Mona doesn't like to ask people for help. But it is hard for her to perform daily activities on her own. She is almost 13, yet she is no larger than a 5- year-old. Mona has trouble keeping her balance and can't walk very far.

When she uses a wheelchair, she can't push it herself. Fortunately, Mona has a wonderful service dog named Sam. A service dog is a dog that has been trained to assist someone who has a physical problem. Sam lets Mona lean on him when she walks. He also pulls her wheelchair and turns lights on and off. When Mona drops something, Sam picks it up. He even pulls her socks off at night. Sam also helps Mona with everyday tasks at school. He carries her books from class to class in a special backpack. He puts Mona's completed assignments in her teachers' homework trays. In the lunchroom he throws away her trash. Besides making Mona less dependent on other people, Sam helps her lead a fuller life. Mona's classmates flock around Sam like geese. This has helped her make friends.

Sam also helps Mona be more active. With his aid, she raised over $500 in an organized event in which people walk a long distance in order to raise money to help her local humane society. Because of Sam, Mona doesn't have to ask people for help. Sam brings her closer to other kids. And he even helps her contribute to her community.

20. What is the main idea of the passage?
Ⓐ Mona dislikes asking for help and prefers to be independent.
Ⓑ Mona's service dog, Sam, assists her in various aspects of life
Ⓒ Mona faces challenges in performing daily activities
Ⓓ Mona's classmates are fascinated by Sam's abilities

21. What can be inferred about Mona's feelings towards asking for help?
Ⓐ She enjoys asking for help Ⓑ She dislikes asking for help
Ⓒ She is indifferent to asking for help Ⓓ She prefers asking for help.

22. What is the opinion of Mona's classmates about Sam?
Ⓐ They are afraid of him Ⓑ They are indifferent to him
Ⓒ They are fascinated and gather around him Ⓓ They don't notice him.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

23. How does Sam assist Mona in her daily activities?
Ⓐ By cooking meals for her Ⓑ By turning lights on and off
Ⓒ By helping her with homework Ⓓ By cleaning her room.

24. How has Sam helped Mona in her social life at school?
Ⓐ By keeping her away from other kids.
Ⓑ By performing tricks to entertain her classmates.
Ⓒ By carrying her books discreetly
Ⓓ By attracting her classmates and helping her make friends

25. According to the passage, what does Sam do in the lunchroom?
Ⓐ He eats Mona's lunch Ⓑ He throws away Mona's trash
Ⓒ socializes with other dogs Ⓓ He carries Mona's lunchbox.

26. What does the passage imply about Sam's impact on Mona's independence?
Ⓐ Sam makes Mona more dependent on others.
Ⓑ Sam has no impact on Mona's independence.
Ⓒ Sam hinders Mona's ability to be active
Ⓓ Sam makes Mona less dependent on other people

27. The antonym of the underlined word 'special' is -------.
Ⓐ ordinary Ⓑ exceptional Ⓒ distintive Ⓓ public

ثانيا: الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال:

28. "Have you paid the electric bill?" -"I wasn't planning to ---------- after payday.".
Ⓐ during Ⓑ until Ⓒ since Ⓓ before

29. "Why do you think people should exercise more?" -"It helps your body -------- and healthy.".
Ⓐ strengthen Ⓑ become strongly Ⓒ be strongly Ⓓ become strong

30. The Olympics ---- for athletes from all over the world to compete with each other.
Ⓐ possibly make Ⓑ make possible Ⓒ make it possible Ⓓ make it possibly

31. I guess no one mentioned the side effects of the drug to you, ---------?
Ⓐ did they Ⓑ had they Ⓒ didn't they Ⓓ don't they

32. Mark seems to be in love with his wife, but he is thought -------- her for money.
Ⓐ to be marrying Ⓑ to have married
Ⓒ to have been married Ⓓ to have been marrying

33. Incredibly slow service --------- a lot of people eating in that restaurant, but the food is worth waiting for.
Ⓐ gets into Ⓑ pulls out Ⓒ puts off Ⓓ sends off

34. The dresses -------- by film stars on the night of the Oscar awards are all designer labels.
Ⓐ which wore Ⓑ were worn Ⓒ wearing Ⓓ worn

35. It was so hot --------------- that we decided to go swimming.
Ⓐ day Ⓑ a day Ⓒ days Ⓓ day's

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36. Nature conservation is not just about saving trees or animals; it is about ensuring a sustainable and balanced ecosystem, which helps the survival of humanity itself.
Ⓐ الحفاظ على الصحة لا يقتصر فقط على إنقاذ الأشجار أو الحيوانات. يتعلق الأمر بضمان نظام بيني مستدام ومتوازن ، مما يساعد على بقاء البشرية نفسها.
Ⓑ الحفاظ على الطبيعة لا يقتصر فقط على إنقاذ الأشجار أو الحيوانات. يتعلق الأمر بضمان نظام بيني مستدام ومتوازن ، مما يساعد على بقاء البشرية نفسها.
Ⓒ الحفاظ على الطبيعة يقتصر فقط على إنقاذ الأشجار أو الحيوانات. يتعلق الأمر بضمان نظام بيني مستدام ومتوازن ، مما يساعد على بقاء البشرية نفسها.
Ⓓ الحفاظ على الطبيعة لا يقتصر فقط على إنقاذ الأشجار أو الحيوانات. يتعلق الأمر بضمان نظام بيني مستدام ومتوازن ، مما يساعد على فناء البشرية نفسها.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

37. Green hydrogen does not emit polluting gases. Hydrogen, [illegible] reality in many countries. The main drawback of hydrogen as a fuel is that it is expensive to produce.

Ⓐ الهيدروجين الأخضر ينبعث منه غازات ملوثة. أصبح الهيدروجين ، كوقود ، حقيقة واقعة في العديد من الدول. العيب الرئيسي للهيدروجين كوقود هو أنه مكلف في إنتاجه.

Ⓑ الهيدروجين الأخضر لا ينبعث منه غازات ملوثة. أصبح الهيدروجين ، كوقود ، حقيقة واقعة في بعض الدول. العيب الرئيسي للهيدروجين كوقود هو أنه مكلف في إنتاجه.

Ⓒ الهيدروجين الأخضر لا ينبعث منه غازات ملوثة. أصبح الهيدروجين ،كوقود، حقيقة واقعة في العديد من الدول. العيب الرئيسي للهيدروجين كوقود هو أنه غير مكلف.

Ⓓ الهيدروجين الأخضر لا ينبعث منه غازات ملوثة. أصبح الهيدروجين، كوقود، حقيقة واقعة في العديد من الدول. العيب الرئيسي للهيدروجين كوقود هو أنه مكلف في إنتاجه.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. تناول الكثير من الملح والسكر ضار بصحتنا. أثبتت الأبحاث أنه مرتبط بالعديد من المشاكل الصحية مثل ارتفاع ضغط الدم وأمراض القلب والسكري والسمنة.

Ⓐ Eating too much salt and sugar is harmful to our health. Research has proved that it is linked to several health problems such as high blood pressure, heart disease, diabetes, and obesity.

Ⓑ Eating too little salt and sugar is harmful to our health. Research has proved that it is linked to several health problems such as high blood pressure, heart disease, diabetes, and obesity.

Ⓒ Eating too much salt and sugar is harmful to our health. Research has proved that it is linked to several health problems such as low blood pressure, heart disease, diabetes, and obesity.

Ⓓ Eating too much salt and coffee is harmful to our health. Research has proved that it is linked to several health problems such as high blood pressure, heart disease, diabetes, and obesity.

39. تتطور التكنولوجيا الطبية باستمرار مع وجود أدوات متطورة مثل الجراحة بإستخدام الروبوتات والذكاء الاصطناعي. لقد غير هذا الطريقة التي نشخص بها الأمراض ونعالجها.

Ⓐ Medical technology is constantly revolving, with cutting-edge tools like robotic surgery and artificial intelligence. This has changed the way we diagnose and treat diseases.

Ⓑ Medical technology is constantly evolving, with cutting-edge tools like robotic surgery and artificial intelligence. This was changed the way we diagnose and treat diseases.

Ⓒ Medical technology is constantly evolving, with cutting-edge tools like robotic surgery and artificial intelligence. This has changed the way we diagnose and treat diseases.

Ⓓ Industrial technology is constantly evolving, with cutting-edge tools like robotic surgery and artificial intelligence. This has changed the way we diagnose and treat diseases.

ثالثا: الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال:

40. What might have happened if Estella hadn't been a tool in Miss Havisham's hands?

41. What is the moral lesson of "Great Expectations" in your opinion?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. "How technology has helped improve medical services"

General Test 3

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا: الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. I heard a strange noise, so I ------ my head and looked suspiciously around me.

Ⓐ raised Ⓑ rose Ⓒ aroused Ⓓ arose

2. A/An --------- is a job that lasts for a short time in order to gain experience.

Ⓐ relationship Ⓑ partnership Ⓒ internship Ⓓ championship

@C3550 ابحث في تليجرام
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3. Heritage sites must be well- ---------------- for future generations.
Ⓐ preserved Ⓑ reserved Ⓒ persevered Ⓓ persisted
4. She took a gap year to travel and --------- herself before starting college.
Ⓐ reinvent Ⓑ invent Ⓒ connect Ⓓ think
5. We are eager to embrace the latest technology. "Embrace" is a synonym for "----------".
Ⓐ resist Ⓑ object Ⓒ accept Ⓓ refuse
6. Learning is a lifelong process through --------- must go.
Ⓐ it everyone Ⓑ everyone Ⓒ which everyone Ⓓ that everyone
7. It will take about three weeks, give or take a day. The antonym for "give or take" is ------
Ⓐ plus Ⓑ minus Ⓒ plus or minus Ⓓ exactly
8. After the interview, Nora felt unable to say how -----------.
Ⓐ did she go Ⓑ did it go Ⓒ she went Ⓓ it went
9. I know the job is hard, but I'm sure you --------- it soon.
Ⓐ have used Ⓑ were used to Ⓒ will get used to Ⓓ are used to
10. A thesis statement in an essay -------------.
Ⓐ is often repeated in every paragraph of the essay
Ⓑ tells the reader what the essay is about
Ⓒ is not as important as supporting details
Ⓓ has nothing to do with the topic being discussed
11. -------------- marks are used to make the meaning clear.
Ⓐ Punctuality Ⓑ Punctuation Ⓒ puncture Ⓓ Punctual

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

The world is getting smaller, at least when it comes to language. More and more people speak the three most common languages: English, Spanish, and Mandarin. As a result, local languages are being forgotten. In many parts of the world, grandparents speak a language their grandchildren do not understand. As cultures adjust to these changes, and languages aren't taught to children or spoken at home, these local languages are slowly disappearing.

A language is said to be in trouble when less than 30 percent of children in the community speak it. It is considered a dying language. If children no longer learn to use a language, it will have fewer and fewer speakers over time and, eventually, the language will be gone.

Why keep languages alive? Languages hold the key to understanding a culture's beliefs and values. They show how a culture understands or explains the world. "You need to look at a variety of languages, because no one language gets it all," said anthropologist Dr. Linda Cumberland who is working to save Assiniboine, a Native American language.

According to Dr. Cumberland, a dying language needs a dictionary and people to understand and record its grammar. Most importantly, you need to listen to those who still speak the language. This can be very difficult, especially if there are very few speakers of the language left. For example, when researchers were working to save the language Ayanpaneco in Mexico, it was hard for them to record anything because the last two people on Earth who could speak the language refused to speak to each other!

Today, the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) lists more than 3,000 languages that may disappear by the end of this century. Some of the languages still have a few million speakers and may survive. Unfortunately, hundreds of languages have fewer than 25 speakers remaining and may soon be lost forever.

12. The main idea of this text is that ----------------.
Ⓐ people should learn new languages
Ⓑ languages help us understand other cultures
Ⓒ many languages are disappearing around the world
Ⓓ most people speak English, Spanish, and Mandarin

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

13. Why are local languages being spoken less and less?
Ⓐ People use computers to communicate now.
Ⓑ Children do not talk to their grandparents.
Ⓒ People who know the "language " don't want to speak to each other
Ⓓ People prefer to learn and speak more common languages.

14. When is a language considered to be dying?
Ⓐ when about 50 percent of local people speak it
Ⓑ when fewer than 30 percent of local children learn it
Ⓒ when it doesn't have a dictionary
Ⓓ When it is only spoken by old people

15. What does Dr. Cumberland mean when she says, 'no one language gets it all '?
Ⓐ There are too many different languages.
Ⓑ There are many ways• to understand the world.
Ⓒ Some cultures understand the world the wrong way
Ⓓ We need to look for one language that can explain the world

16. According to Dr. Cumberland, to save a dying language, you need to -------.
Ⓐ understand the culture's history Ⓑ listen to people who still speak it
Ⓒ teach all the children who speak it Ⓓ be able to speak English, Spanish, or Mandarin

17. The first speakers of PIE ------------------.
Ⓐ It's a very difficult language
Ⓑ They couldn't understand the grammar
Ⓒ There were fewer than 25 speakers left
Ⓓ The people who knew the language didn't speak to each other

18. The underlined word '<u>adjust</u>' could be replaced by --------.
Ⓐ adapt Ⓑ contribute Ⓒ oppose Ⓓ decline

19. The closest antonym to the underlined word '<u>eventually</u>' is -----------------.
Ⓐ finally Ⓑ ultimately Ⓒ immediately Ⓓ interestingly

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Some people are driven by curiosity. They love to ask questions. They want to understand how everything works. This is the case with Dr. Mae Jemison. Ever since she was young she always had the mind of a scientist. Mae was born in the year 1956 in Alabama. Her family moved to Chicago a few years later. That way, she, her brothers, and her sister got a better education. Her father worked as a roofer and a carpenter. Her mother was a school teacher. Both her parents <u>encouraged</u> their children to keep learning and follow their dreams. Mae's mother even helped her do experiments. Mae enjoyed that very much because this is the thing <u>she</u> always wanted.

Mae was born with a love to learn. She graduated from high school with good marks. Then, she got a degree in engineering. But Mae didn't want to study or do just one thing. She wanted to try many things. She chose to study medicine next. She quickly became a doctor. In 1983, she joined the Peace Corps and worked as a medical officer in Africa for over two years. After this, Mae moved to Los Angeles and worked as a doctor. She enjoyed her job, yet she still had the childhood dream of going to space. She joined the NASA and became an astronaut in 1992. She became the first African American woman to go to space. She <u>remained</u> in space for a total of eight days. Shortly after her trip to space, she changed her career and worked as a teacher at Dartmouth College.

20. The best title for this text could be --------------------.
Ⓐ Mae Jemison's Parents Ⓑ The Importance of Space Travel
Ⓒ Mae's Love for Knowledge Ⓓ Benefits of Studying Medicine

جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C
Watermarkly

21. How many jobs did Mae do?
Ⓐ Two Ⓑ Four Ⓒ Six Ⓓ Seven

22. Mae didn't want to study or do just one thing because ---------------.
Ⓐ she moved to Alabama Ⓑ her mother was a teacher
Ⓒ she wanted to try many things Ⓓ she couldn't focus on study

23. The purpose of writing this text is to --------------.
Ⓐ tell readers about space
Ⓑ show the importance of family
Ⓒ show how a woman could achieve her dreams
Ⓓ show how engineering is easy to study

24. The underlined word '<u>remained</u>' could be replaced by --------------.
Ⓐ left Ⓑ got lost Ⓒ disappeared Ⓓ stayed

25. How long did Mae work in Africa?
Ⓐ Two years Ⓑ Four years Ⓒ Six years Ⓓ Ten years

26. Why did she leave her job as a doctor in Los Angeles?
Ⓐ To join NASA Ⓑ To get married Ⓒ She was fired Ⓓ It wasn't well-paid

27. The closest antonym to the underlined word '<u>encouraged</u>' is ------------.
Ⓐ disobeyed Ⓑ displeased Ⓒ disheartened Ⓓ strengthened

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال :

28. Ahmed complained about the room ---------- too dark.
Ⓐ was Ⓑ had been Ⓒ be Ⓓ being

29. It was -------- useful information that I was able to finish the project early.
Ⓐ such Ⓑ such a Ⓒ too Ⓓ enough

30. John Adel,-----from my school,received a special award for his achievements.
Ⓐ a 18-year-old student Ⓑ an 18-year-old student
Ⓒ an 18 year-olds student Ⓓ a 18 year-olds student

31. When I was little, we ------------ camping a lot.
Ⓐ would go Ⓑ was going Ⓒ had gone Ⓓ would have gone

32. She doesn't let herself -------------- by those who don't appreciate her.
Ⓐ being used Ⓑ using Ⓒ use Ⓓ be used

33. She ---------------- if we didn't hurry up we'd be late.
Ⓐ said Ⓑ asked Ⓒ ordered Ⓓ told

34. "Why did you buy all this sugar and chocolate?"
"I ------------ a delicious dessert for dinner tonight."
Ⓐ make Ⓑ will be made Ⓒ am going to make Ⓓ will have made

35. We had the money ------------ to the homeless shelter.
Ⓐ give Ⓑ given Ⓒ giving Ⓓ to give

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36. Poor soil and diminishing water supplies have contributed to reduced agricultural productivity. This can lead to the gradual transformation of productive land into arid and unproductive deserts.

Ⓐ لقد ساهمت خصوبة التربة وتناقص إمدادات المياه في انخفاض الإنتاجية . هذا يمكن أن يؤدي إلى التحول التدريجي للأراضي المنتجة إلى صحاري قاحلة وغير منتجة .
Ⓑ لقد ساهم سوء التربة وتناقص إمدادات المياه في زيادة الإنتاجية الزراعية . هذا يمكن أن يؤدي إلى التحول التدريجي للأراضي المنتجة إلى صحاري قاحلة وغير منتجة .
Ⓒ لقد ساهم سوء التربة وتناقص إمدادات المياه في انخفاض الإنتاجية الزراعية . هذا يمكن أن يؤدي إلى التحول التدريجي للأراضي المنتجة إلى صحاري قاحلة وغير منتجة .
Ⓓ لقد ساهم سوء التربة وتناقص إمدادات المياه في انخفاض الإنتاجية الزراعية . هذا يمكن أن يؤدي إلى التحول السريع للأراضي المنتجة إلى صحاري قاحلة وغير منتجة .

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

37. Prolonged computer use can be straining for your eyes. Staring at a screen for extended periods can fatigue the muscles that control your eyes. Symptoms can include headaches, blurred vision, and neck pain.

Ⓐ يمكن أن يؤدي استخدام الكمبيوتر لفترات طويلة إلى إجهاد عينيك. يمكن أن يؤدي التحديق في الشاشة لفترات طويلة إلى إرهاق العضلات التي تتحكم في عينيك . يمكن أن تشمل الأعراض الصداع وعدم وضوح الرؤية وآلام المعدة.

Ⓑ يمكن أن يؤدي استخدام الكمبيوتر لفترات طويلة إلى إجهاد عينيك. يمكن أن يؤدي التحديق في الشاشة لفترات طويلة إلى إرهاق العضلات التي تتحكم في عينيك . يمكن أن تشمل الأعراض الصداع وعدم وضوح الرؤية وآلام الرقبة.

Ⓒ يمكن أن يؤدي استخدام الهاتف المحمول لفترات طويلة إلى إجهاد عينيك. يمكن أن يؤدي التحديق في الشاشة لفترات طويلة إلى إرهاق العضلات التي تتحكم في عينيك . يمكن أن تشمل الأعراض الصداع وعدم وضوح الرؤية وآلام الرقبة.

Ⓓ يمكن أن يؤدي استخدام الكمبيوتر لفترات طويلة إلى إجهاد عينيك. يمكن أن يؤدي التحديق في الشاشة لفترات طويلة إلى إرهاق العضلات التي تتحكم في عينيك . يمكن أن تشمل الأعراض الغثيان وعدم وضوح الرؤية وآلام الرقبة.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. سيتطلب التطور المستمر للتكنولوجيا ومتطلبات العمل عملية مستمرة لاكتساب مهارات جديدة والتكيف مع البيئات المتغيرة.

Ⓐ The constant evolution of technology and work demands will necessitate a continuous process of acquiring new skills and adapting to changing environments.
Ⓑ The constant evolution of technology and work demands will necessitate a temporary process of acquiring new skills and adapting to changing environments.
Ⓒ The constant evolution of technology and work demands will necessitate a continuous process of requiring new skills and adapting to changing environments.
Ⓓ The constant evolution of technology and work demands will necessitate a continuous process of acquiring new skills and adopting to changing environments.

39. يجب أن نولي المزيد من الاهتمام لتنفيذ المزيد من المشاريع التنموية التي من شانها خلق الكثير من فرص العمل والمساعدة في حل مشكلة البطالة في مصر.

Ⓐ We should play more attention to carrying out more development projects that will create a lot of job opportunities and help to solve the problem of unemployment in Egypt.
Ⓑ We should pay more attention to carrying out more development projects that will create a lot of job opportunities and help to solve the problem of unemployment in Egypt.
Ⓒ We should pay more attention to carrying out more development projects that will create a few job opportunities and help to solve the problem of unemployment in Egypt.
Ⓓ We should pay more attention to carrying out more development projects that will create a lot of job opportunities and help to solve the problem of development in Egypt.

ثالثا : الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال :

40. Do you sympathize with Havisham despite her attitude towards Pip?Why?Why not?
41. Pip's feeling ashamed of Joe after becoming rich was totally unjustifiable. Illustrate.

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. "The importance of lifelong learning"

General Test 4

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. ------- is making a generalization about the qualities and behaviors of a group of people.
Ⓐ Treatment Ⓑ Stereotyping Ⓒ Promotion Ⓓ Efficiency

2. The school sees its job as preparing students to make a --------- to society.
Ⓐ contribution Ⓑ determination Ⓒ prodiction Ⓓ impression

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

3. The -------- is a sports competition for athletes with disabilities.
(A) Paralysis (B) Parachutes (C) Paraphrasing (D) Paralympics
4. There's no -------- distinction between severe depression and mental illness.
(A) full-time (B) long-term (C) clear-cut (D) good-looking
5. It is a typical small town. "Typical" could be the opposite of "-------".
(A) common (B) familiar (C) weak (D) exceptional
6. My dad was grumpy as he had missed the train."Grumpy' is close in meaning to ----------
(A) excited (B) delayed (C) curious (D) furious
7. He-------- his keys as he can't find them anywhere.
(A) should have lost (B) had to lose (C) must have lost (D) ought to lose
8. Upon hearing the footsteps behind him, he sensed that someone -------- him.
(A) was being followed (B) was following
(C) has been following (D) is following
9. Sorry, I have absolutely no idea -------- belong to.
(A) if these books (B) whose books these
(C) who these books (D) which books these
10. If you start your e-mail with 'Dear sir or Madam, which of the following should you use as a closing greeting or an ending phrase?
(A) Bye for now (B) See you soon
(C) Cheers (D) Yours sincerely
11. A ------------- is used to link prefixes to words.
(A) comma (B) full stop (C) hyphen (D) colon

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Deserts cover more than one-fifth of the Earth's land area, and they are found on every continent. Despite the common idea that deserts are hot, there are cold deserts as well. The largest hot desert in the world, northern Africa's Sahara, reaches temperatures of up to 122 degrees Fahrenheit during the day. But some deserts are always cold, like the Gobi desert in Asia and the polar deserts of the Antarctic and Arctic, which are the world's largest.
Deserts are the driest habitats on Earth, which can make it difficult for plants and animals to survive. While it can rain in deserts, they get less than ten inches of rainwater per year. With such dry land, temperatures can get over 100 degrees Fahrenheit.
Deserts are full of plants and animals that don't need much water to live. Some plants can wait years for rain. A cactus can hold water in its stem, so it does not need rain very often. Other plants have very long roots that can get to water stored deep underground. Many animals that live in desert habitats come out only when the hot sun has gone down.
Other animals hide underground or among large rocks to stay in the shade. Animals can get water from eating seeds, or from eating other animals. The dry conditions of a desert habitat can be hard to live in, however, plants and animals have adapted to the surroundings to create ways to survive.

12. The best title for this text is --------------.
(A) The Sahara Desert (B) The Hottest Place on Earth
(C) Polar Deserts (D) Desert Habitats
13. The underlined word "need" could be replaced by ----------.
(A) require (B) survive (C) give (D) remain
14. The underlined word 'they' refers to -----------.
(A) plants (B) animals (C) degrees (D) deserts
15. The closest antonym to the underlined word 'common' is --------------.
(A) normal (B) unfamiliar (C) usual (D) frequent

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

16. The purpose of this text is to ---------------.
A give information about deserts
B warn people about desert dangers
C encourage people to live in the desert
D show how life is easy in the desert

17. Based on the text, the latgest desert in the world is ---------------.
A Gobi
B Kalahari
C The Sahara
D Colorado

18. Why is it hard for plants and animals to survive in the desert?
A There's a lot of rainfall
B There are no people there
C It is very dry
D It is too far

19. How do some animals adapt to weather conditions?
A They change their skin
B They hide underground
C They escape to cities
D They pretend to be dead

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Golden Beach Town is a wealthy neighbourhood in South Florida, USA. Many rich and famous people spend the autumn and winter months from October to April there. In the summer, when temperatures get too hot, they leave town. They hire security guards to protect their homes when they are away.

All the security did not, however, stop a 19 year old traveller from entering the villa of a rich businessman last year. It happened on Sunday, the fifteenth of January, just before seven in the evening. The young man managed to get into the villa through a second floor bathroom window and climbed in. He looked around, liked what he saw, and stayed in the house for the next three months. He was never caught, despite the guards, maids and gardeners who were working in the house and on the grounds every day.

While he was staying in the house, the stranger ate everything in the fridge, freezer and cupboard, ran up a $7.000 telephone bill and wore or sold most of the men's clothes in the closets. When the owner returned at the end of April, he found his uninvited guest fast asleep in his bed-just like a little child! The young man is now a guest in a Florida prison.

20. The main idea in the second paragraph is -----------.
A how the young traveller could enter the villa
B who guards the homes of people in Golden Beach
C where the famous town of Golden Beach is located
D what the weather is like in Golden Beach in Summer

21. The underlined word "wealthy" in the 1st paragraph is OPPOSITE to -----------.
A old
B noisy
C poor
D rich

22. The underlined word "they" in the 1st paragraph refers to --------------.
A Autumn and winter months
B Rich and famous people
C homes
D Security guards

23. When the young man climbed into the house, it wasn't quite empty because ----.
A the owners of the house were living in the villa at this time of year
B It was on Sunday the fifteenth of January just before seven p.m
C there were guards, maids and gardeners working in the house
D everybody was sleeping soundly in bed just like little children

24. The following statements are all TRUE EXCEPT ------------.
A The 19-year old traveller stayed in the villa for seven months
B The young man entered the villa during winter months
C The food in the house was all eaten up by the stranger
D The stranger was never caught up till the end of the story

25. What did the stranger do with the clothes he found in the closets?
A He wore or sold most of them
B He gave them to the guards
C He sent them to a charity
D He burnt them

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

26. The purpose of the writer in writing this text is to -------------.
- Ⓐ describe how people enjoy their life in Golden Beach
- Ⓑ advise readers to hire guards to protect their homes
- Ⓒ Tell a story of an uninvited guest in a villa of a businessman
- Ⓓ discuss why some people have to lock their homes securely

27. What happened to the young man at the end of the story?
- Ⓐ He was given a reward
- Ⓑ The owner of the villa forgave him
- Ⓒ He was sent to jail
- Ⓓ He started looking for another villa

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال :

28. When I saw your present, I realised I'd love --------- a similar one for my last birthday.
Ⓐreceiving Ⓑhaving received Ⓒto receive Ⓓto have received

29. After the alarm went off,a man was seen------down the stairs and leaving the building.
Ⓐwalk Ⓑwalking Ⓒto walk Ⓓto walking

30. Hardly ------------- noticed that she had left.
Ⓐanybody Ⓑnobody Ⓒsomebody Ⓓeverybody

31. -------------- more responsible, she wouldn't have lost her job.
ⒶIf she would be Ⓑwould she be ⒸHad she been ⒹIf she has been

32. The teacher wanted to know where ----------------.
Ⓐdid I live ⒷI lived Ⓒdo I live Ⓓhave I lived

33. She --------- an excellent musician but she hasn't made good use of her talents.
Ⓐshould be Ⓑcan't have been Ⓒcould have been Ⓓmust have been

34. Yesterday Jack ordered some Chinese food, --------- he hadn't had for weeks.
Ⓐwhich Ⓑthat Ⓒwhat Ⓓwhere

35. He ------------- to drive until he had got a driving licence.
Ⓐwon't allow Ⓑwon't be allowed Ⓒdidn't allow Ⓓwasn't allowed

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36. Increased pressure on natural resources like land and forests as a result of overpopulation can lead to deforestation, soil erosion, and water pollution. This harms ecosystems and contributes to climate change.

Ⓐيمكن أن يؤدي الضغط المتزايد على الموارد الطبيعية مثل الأراضي والغابات نتيجة قلة السكان إلى إزالة الغابات وتآكل التربة وتلوث المياه. هذا يضر بالنظم البيئية ويساهم في تغير المناخ.

Ⓑيمكن أن يؤدي الضغط المتزايد على الموارد الطبيعية مثل الأراضي والغابات نتيجة التزايد السكاني إلى زراعة الغابات وتآكل التربة وتلوث المياه. هذا يضر بالنظم البيئية ويساهم في تغير المناخ.

Ⓒيمكن أن يؤدي الضغط المتزايد على الموارد الطبيعية مثل الأراضي والغابات نتيجة التزايد السكاني إلى إزالة الغابات وتآكل التربة وتلوث المياه. هذا يضر بالنظم البيئية ويساهم في تغير المناخ.

Ⓓيمكن أن يؤدي الضغط المتزايد على الموارد الطبيعية مثل الأراضي والغابات نتيجة التزايد السكاني إلى إزالة الغابات وخصوبة التربة وتلوث المياه. هذا يضر بالنظم البيئية ويساهم في تغير المناخ.

37. Water is vital for all life forms. Every living organism needs water for basic functions, from humans and animals to plants and ecosystems. Without sufficient water, life as we know it wouldn't exist.

Ⓐالماء أمر حيوي لجميع أشكال الحياة. يحتاج كل كائن حي إلى الماء لأداء الوظائف الأساسية ، من البشر والحيوانات إلى النباتات والنظم البيئية. بدون كمية كافية من المياه ، سوف تكون الحياة كما نعرفها موجودة.

Ⓑالماء أمر حيوي لبعض أشكال الحياة. يحتاج كل كائن حي إلى الماء لأداء الوظائف الأساسية ، من البشر والحيوانات إلى النباتات والنظم البيئية. بدون كمية كافية من المياه ، لن تكون الحياة كما نعرفها موجودة.

@C355C جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام
Watermarkly

Ⓒ الماء أمر حيوي لجميع أشكال الحياة. يحتاج كل كائن حي إلى الماء لأداء الوظائف الثانوية ، من البشر والحيوانات إلى النباتات والنظم البيئية. بدون كمية كافية من المياه ، لن تكون الحياة كما نعرفها موجودة.

Ⓓ الماء أمر حيوي لجميع أشكال الحياة. يحتاج كل كائن حي إلى الماء لأداء الوظائف الأساسية ، من البشر والحيوانات إلى النباتات والنظم البيئية. بدون كمية كافية من المياه ، لن تكون الحياة كما نعرفها موجودة.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. غسل اليدين بانتظام ، والاستحمام ، وممارسات النظافة المناسبة تقلل بشكل كبير من انتشار البكتيريا والفيروسات الضارة ، وتمنع الأمراض مثل نزلات البرد والإنفلونزا.

Ⓐ Iregular hand washing, showering, and proper hygiene practices drastically reduce the spread of harmful bacteria and viruses, preventing illnesses like colds and flu.
Ⓑ Regular hand washing, showering, and improper hygiene practices drastically reduce the spread of harmful bacteria and viruses, preventing illnesses like colds and flu.
Ⓒ Regular hand washing, showering, and proper hygiene practices drastically reduce the spread of harmful bacteria and viruses, preventing illnesses like colds and flu.
Ⓓ Regular hand washing, showering, and proper hygiene practices drastically increase the spread of harmful bacteria and viruses, preventing illnesses like colds and flu.

39. التصميم والعمل الجاد يعززان نمونا الشخصي. إنها تمكننا من اكتشاف المواهب الخفية وبذل قصارى جهدنا للوصول إلى أهدافنا وتحقيق النجاح في الحياة.

Ⓐ Determination and easy work enhance our personal growth. They enable us to discover hidden talents and do our best to reach our goals and achieve success in life.
Ⓑ Determination and hard work enhance our personal growth. They enable us to discover hidden talents and do our best to reach our goals and achieve success in life.
Ⓒ Determination and hard work enhance our personal growth. They enable us to invent hidden talents and do our best to reach our goals and achieve success in life.
Ⓓ Determination and hard work enhance our personal growth. They enable us to discover hidden talents and do our best to arrive our goals and achieve success in life.

ثالثا : الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال:

40. Do you think it's normal for Mrs Joe to be so cruel to Pip? Why? Why not?
41. Do you think that Pip's life would have changed if he hadn't met the convict? Why? Why not?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. "Time management is important for success."

General Test 5

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. She --------- great pride in her work. That's why she's the best in her field.
Ⓐ takes Ⓑ gives Ⓒ makes Ⓓ puts
2. Ali's grades got much better once he -------- himself in his studies.
Ⓐ conserved Ⓑ immersed Ⓒ conversed Ⓓ preserved
3. They were accused of ------ customers about the nutritional value of their product.
Ⓐ misbehaving Ⓑ misunderstanding Ⓒ mistreating Ⓓ misleading
4. Egypt ---------- among the safest countries in the world.
Ⓐ assesses Ⓑ determines Ⓒ ranks Ⓓ claims
5. These rocks contain the fossilised ------- of extinct animals.
Ⓐ roots Ⓑ remains Ⓒ resources Ⓓ sources

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

6. Don't worry, sir. The police are going to look into the crime and arrest the suspect. The synonym of 'look into' is --------------.

Ⓐ reregulate Ⓑ investigate Ⓒ calculate Ⓓ appreciate

7. He frowned as he read the bad news; he gave a very angry expression. The antonym of 'frowned' is ---------------.

Ⓐ smiled Ⓑ objected Ⓒ diaapproved Ⓓ shouted

8. It wasn't hard to see that---------- in the garden all morning.

Ⓐ he has been digging Ⓑ he had been digging
Ⓒ will have been diggingll Ⓓ he would dig

9. During the flight, a meal was served to ---------- of the passengers. They all liked it.

Ⓐ each Ⓑ every Ⓒ either Ⓓ neither

10. Which of the following isn't used when concluding an essay?

Ⓐ In short Ⓑ In brief Ⓒ Nonetheless Ⓓ In summary

11. We use a / an ----------- to make a strong statement or to show emotion.

Ⓐ comma Ⓑ exclamation mark Ⓒ question mark Ⓓ full stop

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Any time an astronaut gets out of a vehicle while in space, it is called a spacewalk. A spacewalk is also called an EVA. EVA stands for extravehicular activity. The first person to go on a spacewalk was Alexei Leonov. He was from Russia. The first spacewalk was on March 18, 1965. It was 10 minutes long.

Astronauts go on spacewalks for many reasons. Spacewalks let astronauts work outside their spacecraft while still in space. Astronauts can do science experiments on a spacewalk. This helps scientists learn how being in space affects different things. Spacewalks also let astronauts test new equipment. They can repair satellites or spacecraft that are in space instead of bringing them back to earth to fix.

When astronauts go on spacewalks, they wear spacesuits to keep themselves safe. These suits are pressurized. This means that the suits are filled with oxygen which astronauts need to breathe. Astronauts also have the water they need to drink. Once in their suits, astronauts breathe pure oxygen for a few hours. Breathing only oxygen helps get rid of all the nitrogen in an astronaut's body. If they didn't get rid of the nitrogen, the astronauts might get gas bubbles in their body when they walked in space. These gas bubbles can cause astronauts to feel pain in their shoulders, elbows, wrists and knees.

When on a spacewalk, astronauts use safety tethers to stay close to their spacecraft. Tethers are like ropes. One end is hooked to the space walker. The other end is connected to the vehicle. The safety tethers keep astronauts from floating away into space.

12. The best title for this passage could be --------.

Ⓐ The First Spacecraft Ⓑ What a Spacewalk is
Ⓒ When to Live in Space Ⓓ The Broken Satellite

13. The underlined word 'they' refers to ---------------.

Ⓐ astronauts Ⓑ spacewalks Ⓒ reasons Ⓓ scientists

14. One of the benefits of spacewalks is that -----------.

Ⓐ they help astronauts work inside their spacecraft
Ⓑ astronauts bring equipment back to earth to be fixed.
Ⓒ they keep astronauts from floating away in space
Ⓓ astronauts can repair satellites or spacecraft

15. Breathing only oxygen for a few hours helps astronauts to -----------.

Ⓐ wear the pressurized spacesuits to be safe
Ⓑ get rid of all the nitrogen in their body.
Ⓒ get gas bubbles in their body when they walk in space
Ⓓ feel pain in their shoulders, elbows, wrists and knees.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

16. The underlined word "hooked" is closest in meaning to -----------.
Ⓐ enjoyed Ⓑ fastened Ⓒ decorated Ⓓ destroyed

17. The antonym of the underlined phrase 'close to' is -----------.
Ⓐ Far from Ⓑ near Ⓒ beside Ⓓ under

18. The purpose of writing this text is to -----------.
Ⓐ encourage the reader to visit Russia in March
Ⓑ persuade the reader to go anytime on a spacewalk
Ⓒ give the reader information about spacewalks
Ⓓ entertain the reader with a story of a spacewalker

19. Why do astronauts use safety tethers when on spacewalks?
Ⓐ To keep astronauts from floating away into space
Ⓑ to be able to breathe normally
Ⓒ to enjoy the view in space
Ⓓ to communicate with colleagues

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Scientists who study rocks are called geologists. It is the dream of geologists around the world to find out something new about the past. Scientists were very astonished when this happened to a five-year-old girl in England. Daisy Morris was walking on a beach with her family. Suddenly, she saw some black bones sticking out of the sand. She knew it was a fossil and so she dug it out and showed it to her family.

Her family took the fossil to a geologist called Mr. Simpson. Scientists then studied it for five years. Then, in 2013, they told the world that Daisy's fossil was of a flying dinosaur. In fact, it was a flying dinosaur that no one knew it existed before, so this dinosaur did not have a name. As Daisy discovered the dinosaur, the scientists called it *Daisy Morris Flying Dinosaur.* Scientists think it is 250 million years old. Daisy's dinosaur is now in the National History Museum in London.

Mr. Simpson said, "I knew that I was looking at something very special. And I was right." He was very happy that Daisy found the dinosaur because it was going to be washed away into the sea and lost forever. All Daisy's family and friends are very proud of her. She has so many fossils that her family says that her bedroom is like a museum. Daisy wants to be a geologist when she grows up.

20. The best title for the passage is ----------.
Ⓐ Mr. Simpson's family Ⓑ A Girl's Amazing Discovery
Ⓒ Museums around the World Ⓓ Walking on the Beach

21. The underlined word "astonished" is closest in meaning to --------.
Ⓐ furious Ⓑ gloomy Ⓒ suspicious Ⓓ surprised

22. The underlined word "it" refers to ---------.
Ⓐ family Ⓑ fossil Ⓒ dream Ⓓ England

23. The underlined word 'special' is the antonym of --------------.
Ⓐ different Ⓑ exclusive Ⓒ ordinary Ⓓ extraordinary

24. What does Daisy want to be when she grows up?
Ⓐ She wants to be a biologist Ⓑ She wants to be a geologist
Ⓒ She wants to be a botanist Ⓓ She wants to be a physicist

25. What would happen if Daisy didn't find the fossil?
Ⓐ It would be named after Daisy.
Ⓑ It would be used to decorate her bedroom.
Ⓒ It would be kept in the National History Museum.
Ⓓ It would be washed away into the sea and lost forever.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

26. The purpose of writing this text is to ---------------.
Ⓐ show readers how the flying dinosaur was discovered
Ⓑ persuade readers to walk on a beach with their families
Ⓒ advise readers to visit London National History Museum
Ⓓ explain to readers how to turn their bedrooms into a museum

27. How old is Daisy Morris Flying Dinosaur?
Ⓐ Scientists think it is 250 years old
Ⓑ Scientists think it is 500 years old
Ⓒ Scientists think it is 250 million years old
Ⓓ Scientists think it is 150 years old

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال :

28. I would rather he --------------- to me yesterday.
Ⓐ didn't lie Ⓑ hadn't lied Ⓒ hasn't lied Ⓓ couldn't lie

29. She's lost ------------------ weight that I hardly recognised her.
Ⓐ such a lot of Ⓑ so many Ⓒ such a lot Ⓓ so a lot of

30. A friend of -------------- called this afternoon.
Ⓐ you Ⓑ your Ⓒ yourself Ⓓ yours

31. --------- the twenty-five years of their marriage, the couple never argued.
Ⓐ When Ⓑ While Ⓒ During Ⓓ Until

32. ------------- a number of small meals every day is good for you.
Ⓐ To eat Ⓑ Eat Ⓒ Eating Ⓓ Being eaten

33. We regret --------------- you that you have not been selected for the job.
Ⓐ to inform Ⓑ are informing Ⓒ to be informed Ⓓ for informing

34. ------------- I you, I would spend more time outdoors.
Ⓐ Should Ⓑ If Ⓒ Had Ⓓ Were

35. What -------------- the fire to start?
Ⓐ made Ⓑ caused Ⓒ let Ⓓ allowed

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36. 19-Developing industry in Egypt will help boost the economy and raise the standard of living of millions of people. Therefore, we must build new modern factories in urban and rural areas.

Ⓐ سيساعد تطوير الصناعة في مصر على تعزيز الاقتصاد ورفع مستوى معيشة الملايين من الناس. لذلك ، يجب علينا بناء مصانع حديثة جديدة في المناطق الحضرية والريفية.

Ⓑ سيساعد تطوير الزراعة في مصر على تعزيز الاقتصاد ورفع مستوى معيشة الملايين من الناس. لذلك ، يجب علينا بناء مصانع حديثة جديدة في المناطق الحضرية والريفية.

Ⓒ سيساعد تطوير الصناعة في مصر على تعزيز الاقتصاد وخفض مستوى معيشة الملايين من الناس. لذلك ، يجب علينا بناء مصانع حديثة جديدة في المناطق الحضرية والريفية.

Ⓓ سيساعد تطوير الصناعة في مصر على تعزيز الاقتصاد ورفع مستوى معيشة الملايين من الناس. لذلك ، يجب علينا بناء مصانع قديمة جديدة في المناطق الحضرية والريفية.

@C355C ابحث في تليجرام
Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

37. We should do our best to help people with special needs. There are many organizations that serve people with special needs. Volunteering your time is a great way to make a difference in someone's life.

Ⓐ يجب أن نبذل قصارى جهدنا لمساعدة ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. هناك العديد من الجامعات التي تخدم ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. يعد التطوع بوقتك طريقة رائعة لإحداث فرق في حياة شخص ما.

Ⓑ يجب أن نبذل قصارى جهدنا لمساعدة ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. هناك العديد من المنظمات التي تخدم ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. يعد التطوع بوقتك طريقة تقليدية لإحداث فرق في حياة شخص ما.

Ⓒ يجب أن نبذل قصارى جهدنا لمساعدة ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. هناك العديد من المنظمات التي تخدم ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. يعد التطوع بوقتك طريقة رائعة لإحداث فرق في حياة شخص ما.

Ⓓ يجب أن نبذل قصارى جهدنا لمساعدة ذوي الاحتياجات العامة. هناك العديد من المنظمات التي تخدم ذوي الاحتياجات الخاصة. يعد التطوع بوقتك طريقة رائعة لإحداث فرق في حياة شخص ما.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. كل يوم ، يستنشق الشخص العادي حوالي 20000 لتر من الهواء. في كل مرة نتنفس فيها ، نخاطر باستنشاق مواد كيميائية خطيرة وجدت طريقها إلى الهواء. يشمل تلوث الهواء جميع الملوثات الموجودة في الغلاف الجوي.

Ⓐ Every day, the average person inhales about 20,000 liters of air. Every time we breathe, we enjoy inhaling dangerous chemicals that have found their way into the air. Air pollution includes all contaminants found in the atmosphere.

Ⓑ Every day, the average person inhales about 20,000 liters of air. Every time we breathe, we risk inhaling safe chemicals that have found their way into the air. Air pollution includes all contaminants found in the atmosphere.

Ⓒ Every day, the average person inhales about 20,000 liters of air. Every time we breathe, we risk inhaling dangerous chemicals that have found their way into the air. Air pollution includes all contaminants finding in the atmosphere.

Ⓓ Every day, the average person inhales about 20,000 liters of air. Every time we breathe, we risk inhaling dangerous chemicals that have found their way into the air. Air pollution includes all contaminants found in the atmosphere.

39. يواجه أكثر من 30 مليون طفل وبالغ في أفريقيا أزمة جوع مدمرة. وقد جعلت قلة هطول الأمطار وعجز المحاصيل والارتفاع الشديد في أسعار المواد الغذائية من الصعب على الآباء توفير الطعام المغذي لأطفالهم.

Ⓐ More than 30 million children and adults in Africa face a devastating hunger crisis. Little rainfall, crop failures and skyrocketing food prices have made it hard for parents to provide nutritious food for their children.

Ⓑ More than 30 million children and adults in Asia face a devastating hunger crisis. Little rainfall, crop failures and skyrocketing food prices have made it hard for parents to prove nutritious food for their children.

Ⓒ More than 30 thousand children and adults in Africa face a devastating hunger crisis. Little rainfall, crop failures and skyrocketing food prices have made it hard for parents to provide nutritious food for their children.

Ⓓ More than 30 million children and adults in Africa face a devastating hunger crisis. Little rainfall, crop failures and skyrocketing food prices have been made it hard for parents to provide nutritious food for their children.

ثالثا : الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال :

40. If you were in Pip's shoes, would you forgive Miss Havisham Why? Why not?

41. "I returned home, hurt and ashamed of my simple life," said Pip. If you were Pip, would you be ashamed of your simple life with the blacksmith? Why?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. "Your duty towards your country."

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Practice Test 2025 / 1

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. During the recession, James lost his job even though he was a/an...........worker.
   Ⓐ incooperative Ⓑ impatient Ⓒ defective Ⓓ conscientious
2. Working till 10 p.m. wasn't a problem. I............late. I did it in my last job, too.
   Ⓐ am used to finishing Ⓑ used to finish
   Ⓒ used to be finishing Ⓓ have used to finish
3. Before........., glass bottles are thoroughly washed and the labels are removed.
   Ⓐ recycling Ⓑ it recycles Ⓒ being recycled Ⓓ recycled
4. Which type of newspaper often features sensational headlines and dramatic stories?
   Ⓐ Academic journal Ⓑ b. Broadsheet Ⓒ Tabloid Ⓓ Magazine
5. He was accused of the crime. Choose the synonym of the underlined word.
   Ⓐ executed for Ⓑ charged with Ⓒ declared innocent of d. blamed for
6. What term describes a state of emotional, physical and mental exhaustion caused by prolonged stress?
   Ⓐ Burnout Ⓑ Depression Ⓒ Fatigue Ⓓ Anxiety
7. Does Jimmy take after his father? The word that has the same meaning as the underlined word is ....
   Ⓐ walk behind Ⓑ help Ⓒ fight with Ⓓ resemble
8. What is the primary purpose of the introduction in an essay?
   Ⓐ To provide background information Ⓑ To summarize the conclusion
   Ⓒ To present the main argument d. To include unrelated details
9. The...........is used to indicate the end of a declarative sentence.
   Ⓐ Full stop Ⓑ Comma Ⓒ Question mark Ⓓ Exclamation
10. Many students gain practical experience and valuable skills through a/an ....during their college years.
    Ⓐ pandemic Ⓑ internship Ⓒ reinvent Ⓓ life changing
11. The global..........has dramatically altered the way we work, forcing companies to adapt to new technologies and remote environments.
    Ⓐ internship Ⓑ reinvent Ⓒ pandemic Ⓓ life changing

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

You do not need to look back twenty years to realize the tremendous developments in science and technology; and how these advances are changing the life style of millions of people all over the world. Although the television and video were there in those days, no one had heard then of those wonderful remote-control units that turn the equipment on and off helping us to choose our entertainment with the least physical effort.

There are many other effects of technology that made our life more comfortable. You no longer worry about washing the dishes; your dishwashing machine can take care of that. If you want a hot meal, you just pop your favourite food into the microwave oven and it is ready in minutes. If you want to send an urgent message, just write it down and send it through your fax machine and it arrives on the other side of the world in seconds. Passenger planes fly non-stop to different parts of the world and their pilots can find time to relax as the computers do most of the hard work for them. This gives people more time to enjoy themselves and it explains the remarkable current progress in the leisure industry.

Leisure today is a big business. Just read the advertisement in the newspaper. You just won't believe the variety; you will find something to fit all incomes and tastes. As robots take over the work of people in industry, as communications across the world

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

become faster, and while technology continues to create ways of persuading us to work less and enjoy ourselves more, so the leisure industry will play a far more important role in the lives of us all.

12. Which of the following is an example of how technology affects our daily life by allowing us to control devices remotely?
Ⓐ Traditional light switches Ⓑ b. Remote control units
Ⓒ Manual washing machines Ⓓ Landline telephones

13. What household appliance is mentioned as being influenced by technology to improve convenience?
Ⓐ Sewing machine Ⓑ Dishwashing machine Ⓒ Refrigerator Ⓓ Toaster

14. Due to modern technology, the life style of millions of people has changed ....
Ⓐ 20 years ago Ⓑ within the last 20 years
Ⓒ before the last twenty years Ⓓ in more than twenty years

15. Leisure today is..............ever before.
Ⓐ more expensive than Ⓑ less expensive than
Ⓒ as expensive as Ⓓ much more varied in taste and cost than

16. The underlined pronoun it in the second paragraph refers to ....
Ⓐ microwave oven Ⓑ the use of computers in planes
Ⓒ your favourite food Ⓓ the progress in the leisure industry

17. The best title to this text is ....
Ⓐ Industry and leisure Ⓑ Leisure and life
Ⓒ Technology and leisure Ⓓ Leisure and business

18. What is a synonym for "recreation"?
Ⓐ Work Ⓑ Entertainment Ⓒ Stress Ⓓ Obligation

19. Which word is a synonym for "convincing"?
Ⓐ Disagreeing Ⓑ Persuading Ⓒ Ignoring Ⓓ Confusing

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman, also known by her pen name Bint Al-Shati, was a renowned Egyptian writer, scholar, and feminist born in 1913 in Damietta, Egypt. She made significant contributions to Arabic literature and Islamic studies, breaking societal barriers for women in academia. Despite facing restrictions on her education as a young girl, Aisha pursued her studies in secret. Later, she graduated from Cairo University, becoming one of the first women in Egypt to receive a higher education.

Dr. Aisha's work focused on the interpretation of the Qur'an and the role of women in Islamic history. She wrote extensively on women's rights within an Islamic framework and criticized the cultural practices that marginalized women. Her most famous works include "Women in the Qur'an" and "The Wives of the Prophet", which highlight the lives of influential women in Islamic history.

In addition to her academic work, Dr. Aisha was a professor at Cairo University and an advocate for women's education. She received numerous awards for her contributions to literature and social reform before passing away in 1998. Today, Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman is celebrated as a trailblazer who paved the way for future generations of women in the Arab world.

20. What was Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman's pen name?
Ⓐ Umm Kulthum Ⓑ Bint Al-Shati Ⓒ Zaynab Al-Ghazali Ⓓ Fatima Al-Fihri

21. Where was Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman born?
Ⓐ Cairo Ⓑ Alexandria Ⓒ Damietta Ⓓ Luxor

22. What was one of Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman's primary areas of focus in her work?
Ⓐ Modern art Ⓑ Mathematics Ⓒ Islamic studies Ⓓ Engineering

23. What barrier did Dr. Aisha face during her early education?
Ⓐ Lack of schools in her area Ⓒ Financial difficulties
Ⓒ Restrictions on girls' education Ⓓ Language barriers

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

24. Which of the following is a notable work by Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman?
Ⓐ Women in the Qur'an
Ⓑ The Interpretation of Dreams
Ⓒ The Arab Spring
Ⓓ The History of Egypt

25. What role did Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman have at Cairo University?
Ⓐ Principal
Ⓑ Professor
Ⓒ Librarian
Ⓓ Student Counselor

26. What was one of Dr. Aisha's goals as an advocate for women?
Ⓐ To promote traditional gender roles
Ⓑ To emphasize women's rights in an Islamic context
Ⓒ To ban women from higher education
Ⓓ To oppose social reform

27. In which year did Dr. Aisha Abd El-Rahman pass away?
Ⓐ 1978
Ⓑ 1988
Ⓒ 1998
Ⓓ 2008

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال:

26. He .... to the cinema, but he stayed at home to study his lessons.
Ⓐ could have gone
Ⓑ must have gone
Ⓒ should go
Ⓓ can go

27. One reason for dams .... is to produce electricity.
Ⓐ are built
Ⓑ have built
Ⓒ being built
Ⓓ d. were built

28. Sara made a suggestion .... Nasr objected.
Ⓐ which
Ⓑ to which
Ⓒ that
Ⓓ on which

29. We know what...................... the river to get polluted.
Ⓐ wastes
Ⓑ makes
Ⓒ causes
Ⓓ puts in

30. I suggest that he .... to the nearest agency for that.
Ⓐ going
Ⓑ goes
Ⓒ go
Ⓓ went

31. I don't like .... what to do.
Ⓐ be told
Ⓑ be telling
Ⓒ being told
Ⓓ to be telling

32. I really admire this woman. She is always ....
Ⓐ god dress
Ⓑ good dressed
Ⓒ well-dressed
Ⓓ well-dress

33. Can you tell me .... now?
Ⓐ what time is it
Ⓑ what time it is
Ⓒ what time is
Ⓓ what time is it being

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

34. Responsible tourism entails making careful choices that will not affect the environment negatively.

Ⓐ ينطوي على السياحة المسؤولة اتخاذ خيارات حريصة لا تؤثر بالسلب على البيئة.
Ⓑ تنطوي السياحة المسؤولة على فرض الخيارات متانية مما يؤثر بالسلب على البيئة.
Ⓒ تنطوي السياحة المسؤولة على اتخاذ قرارات متانية تؤثر بالسلب على البيئة.
Ⓓ تنطوي السياحة المسؤولة على اتخاذ قرارات متانية لا تؤثر بالسلب على البيئة.

35. It has been proven that meditation helps create a stress-free work environment and improves productivity rates.

Ⓐ قد ثبت أن التامل يُساعد على تهيئة بيئة عمل خالية من التوتر ويحسن أسعار الإنتاجية.
Ⓑ لقد ثبت أن التامل يساعد على تهيئة بيئة عمل خالية من التوتر ويحسن معدلات الإنتاجية.
Ⓒ لقد ثبت أن الوساطة تساعد على تهيئة بيئة عمل بلا توتر وتحسين معدلات الإنتاجية.
Ⓓ قد ثبت أن التامل يساعد في خلق بيئة عمل بلا توتر وتحقيق إنتاجية كبيرة.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

36. لقد يسرت التجارة الإلكترونية على الكثير من الناس عملية البيع والشراء إلكترونيا." وهذا بدوره يوفر الوقت والجهد فضلا" عن خلق مناخا" تنافسيا" يصب في صالح المستهلك أولا.

Ⓐ E-commerce has made it easier for many people to buy and trade electronically. This, in turn, saves time and effort in addition to creating a competitive climate that benefits the producer first.

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

Ⓑ E-learning has made it easier for many people to buy and sell electronically. This, in turn, saves time and effort in addition to creating a complete climate that benefits the consumer first.
Ⓒ E-commerce has made it easier for many people to buy and sell electronically. This, in turn, saves time and effort in addition to creating a competitive environment that benefits the consumer first
Ⓓ E-commerce has made it easier for many people to buy and sell electrically. This, in turn, saves time and effort in addition to creating a competitive environment that fits the consumer first.

37. لابد أن تتعلم كيفية إدارة الوقت وترتيب أولوياتك حتى تنجز الكثير من المهام المختلفة بكفاءة وفي وقت مناسب، وهذا بالتأكيد يجعلك شخصاً منتجاً وناجحاً في الحياة.

Ⓐ You must learn how to arrange your time and manage your priorities in order to accomplish a lot of different tasks efficiently promptly. This definitely makes you a productive and successful person in life.
Ⓑ You must learn how to manage your time and arrange your priorities to accomplish a lot of different tasks sufficiently promptly. This definitely makes you a productive and successful person in career.
Ⓒ You must learn how to manage your time and arrange your priorities to accomplish a lot of different tasks efficiently in a timely manner. This definitely makes you a productive and successful person in life.
Ⓓ You must learn when to manage your time and arrange your priorities in order to refresh a lot of different tasks efficiently in a timely manner. This definitely makes you a consumer and successful person in life.

ثالثا : الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال:

40. How does Pip feel about Estella, and how does she treat him throughout the story?
41. What motivates Pip to become a gentleman in Great Expectations?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. The Benefits of OutdoorActivities

Practice Test 2025 | 2

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d :

أولا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) كل سؤال درجة واحدة

1. I tried..........up chocolate, but it was too hard. I used to eat some when my friends offered it to me.
Ⓐ give Ⓑ given Ⓒ giving Ⓓ to give
2. My father always donates and helps charities and poor people,......is kind of him.
Ⓐ which Ⓑ that Ⓒ who Ⓓ whom
3. There is no doubt that Ali's ....for the job is remarkable; he is really efficient.
Ⓐ suitability Ⓑ suitable Ⓒ suits Ⓓ suit
4. I used to have the mechanic ....my car every year when I was abroad.
Ⓐ to repair Ⓑ repaired Ⓒ repairing Ⓓ repair
5. I used to help my teachers to give...........the books when I was at school.
Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ away Ⓓ out
6. Trees ....in rainforests can reach a height more than 30 metres.
Ⓐ grows Ⓑ grown Ⓒ are grown Ⓓ grew

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

Ⓐ In case of Ⓑ Supposing Ⓒ Provides Ⓓ Imagined

8. We're going to get a maid .... us at home.

Ⓐ help Ⓑ to help Ⓒ helped Ⓓ be helped

9. Many people have a fixed idea about how artists behave, which is known as a ....

Ⓐ fact Ⓑ stereotype Ⓒ observation Ⓓ truth

10. Judging someone negatively based on their race or religion without knowing them personally is an example of ....

Ⓐ curiosity Ⓑ acceptance Ⓒ prejudice Ⓓ understanding

11. The professor asked the student to .... on his answer to provide more details.

Ⓐ explain Ⓑ b. simplify Ⓒ elaborate Ⓓ conclude

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

With the birth of the big cities and their exploding population, the problem of getting rid of their wastes has become one of the fastest growing pollution problems worldwide. Many people believe that these cities will eventually bury themselves in their own rubbish unless something is done, and done quickly. They support their argument by stating that in 1985 Mexico City produced 6,000 more tons of rubbish than could be collected.

The worries about land pollution, shortage of natural resources (especially wood and oil), increasing costs of raw materials and growing unemployment all point to one solution: recycling. Recyclable waste falls into seven basic groups: paper, glass, plastics, metals, rags, bones and organic matter. The first five groups can be recycled to produce similar products a second time. Organic matter can be used to feed animals or used as fertilizer. Bones produce fat, gelatin and calcium which can be used in animal feed or to make filters.

Among the many advantages of recycling are: saving valuable natural resources, preventing land pollution, saving manufacturers' money, creating a lot of jobs (to recycle the waste of Cairo would need 17,000 - 20,000 collectors, 6,000 sorters plus transporters, processors ...etc.), creating new small businesses which can supply many of the major industries and generating money (e.g. in Cairo, if all the rubbish that could be recycled was recycled, it would generate $ 73, 467 a day).

For recycling to be a success, it needs the support of the government in supplying areas for dumping, sorting and recycling, and to launch a campaign to persuade the public to co- operate. It needs experts to find suitable people or companies to recycle each material.

All the way along the line, from the collector to the seller of the recycled product, there has to be an acceptable income. In this way, meeting this demand is easier in the developing world, where people are on lower incomes, than in developed countries where expectations of reward are higher.

12. Why has recycling become a necessity?

Ⓐ It helps reduce land pollution. Ⓑ It addresses the shortage of natural resources.
Ⓒ It mitigates the increasing costs of raw materials. Ⓓ All of the above.

13. How does recycling help save valuable natural resources?

Ⓐ By increasing waste production Ⓑ By reducing the need for new materials
Ⓒ By promoting deforestation Ⓓ By encouraging resource depletion

Watermarkly
@C355C 👈 جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام

14.In what way does recycling save manufacturers' money?
Ⓐ By increasing production costs
Ⓑ By providing cheaper raw materials
Ⓒ By requiring more energy consumption
Ⓓ By decreasing efficiency

15.How does recycling contribute to job creation?
Ⓐ By eliminating job opportunities
Ⓑ By creating new jobs in recycling industries
Ⓒ By outsourcing jobs to other countries
Ⓓ By reducing workforce needs

16.What does "it" refer to in the text?
Ⓐ All the rubbish that could be recycled
Ⓑ The process of recycling
Ⓒ The recycling industry
Ⓓ Waste management

17.What does "this demand" refer to in the text?
Ⓐ A need for more recycling facilities
Ⓑ An acceptable income
Ⓒ Increased public awareness
Ⓓ Government regulations

18.According to the text, which of the following is not a product of recycling?
Ⓐ calcium Ⓑ oil Ⓒ fertilizer Ⓓ paper

19.Which of the following statement (statements) is not true?
Ⓐ Recycling costs much and could only be afforded in developed countries.
Ⓑ People in the developing countries need acceptable incomes to share in recycling work.
Ⓒ In developed countries, people are less likely to accept recycling work.
Ⓓ Recycling jobs provide low incomes that are more acceptable in the developing countries than in developed countries.

Read the following passage, then choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

The Rise of Artificial Intelligence

Artificial Intelligence (AI) refers to the simulation of human intelligence in machines that are programmed to think and learn like humans. Over the past few decades, AI has seen rapid development and has become an integral part of various industries, such as healthcare, finance, transportation, and entertainment.

AI systems are capable of performing tasks that typically require human intelligence, such as visual perception, speech recognition, decision-making, and language translation. One of the most well-known applications of AI is in virtual assistants, like Siri and Alexa, which can perform a wide range of tasks based on voice commands.

In healthcare, AI is being used to improve diagnostics and treatment plans by analyzing large amounts of medical data. For instance, AI algorithms can help detect diseases like cancer at an early stage by examining medical images. In finance, AI is used for fraud detection, algorithmic trading, and personalized financial advice.

However, the rise of AI also raises ethical concerns and challenges. Issues such as data privacy, job displacement, and algorithmic bias need to be addressed to ensure that AI is developed and used responsibly. As AI continues to evolve, it is crucial to strike a balance between leveraging its potential and mitigating its risks.

20.What does AI stand for?
Ⓐ Automated Intelligence
Ⓑ Artificial Intelligence
Ⓒ Advanced Intelligence
Ⓓ Analytical Intelligence

21.Which of the following is NOT mentioned as a field where AI is used?
Ⓐ Healthcare Ⓑ Finance Ⓒ Agriculture Ⓓ Transportation

22.What is one of the well-known applications of AI in daily life?
Ⓐ Smart refrigerators Ⓑ Virtual assistants Ⓒ Autonomous cars Ⓓ Drones

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

23.How is AI used in healthcare?

Ⓐ To perform surgeries Ⓑ To analyze medical data for diagnostics

Ⓒ To replace doctors Ⓓ To manufacture medical equipment

24.In which field is AI used for fraud detection and algorithmic trading?

Ⓐ Healthcare Ⓑ Education Ⓒ Finance d. Entertainment

25.What ethical concern is associated with AI?

Ⓐ Increased productivity Ⓑ Data privacy

Ⓒ Enhanced entertainment Ⓓ Improved accuracy

26.What must be balanced according to the text?

Ⓐ Innovation and regulation Ⓑ Speed and efficiency

Ⓒ Cost and benefit Ⓓ Potential and risk

27.Why is it important to address issues like algorithmic bias?

Ⓐ To improve technology Ⓑ To reduce costs

Ⓒ To ensure responsible development and use of AI Ⓓ To increase sales

ثانيا : الأسئلة الموضوعية التالية (الاختيار من متعدد) درجتان لكل سؤال :

28................my two brothers likes swimming.

Ⓐ Every of Ⓑ Neither of Ⓒ None Ⓓ Either

29.Drivers...........wear a seat belt while driving into the city.

Ⓐ need Ⓑ might Ⓒ must have Ⓓ have to

30.Maria said she had not visited her aunt ....

Ⓐ yesterday Ⓑ the day after Ⓒ the previous day Ⓓ the following day

31...................well, he would have gone out for a walk.

Ⓐ Were he Ⓑ Were he to feel Ⓒ Had he Ⓓ Had he been

32.My mum admired the car ....

Ⓐ I bought Ⓑ that I bought it Ⓒ which I bought it Ⓓ I bought it

33..............next summer, my brother will have finished the course.

Ⓐ In Ⓑ The Ⓒ At Ⓓ By

34.My father is a civil rights defender. He belongs to an international rights ....

Ⓐ accommodation Ⓑ association Ⓒ deprivation Ⓓ cultivation

35.I ....at the garage once a month.

Ⓐ have checked my car Ⓑ have my car checked

Ⓒ have my car is checked Ⓓ check my car

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d

36.Artificial Intelligence (AI) is revolutionizing the world at an unprecedented pace. Its applications are vast, ranging from healthcare to finance, and its potential for future advancements seems limitless.

Ⓐ الذكاء الاصطناعي يعيد تشكيل العالم بسرعة غير مسبوقة. تطبيقاته واسعة النطاق، بدءًا من الرعاية الصحية وحتى التمويل، ويبدو أن إمكانياته المستقبلية لا حدود لها

Ⓑ يُحدث الذكاء الاصطناعي ثورة في العالم بوتيرة غير مسبوقة. تطبيقاته متعددة، من الرعاية الصحية إلى التمويل، وإمكانياته المستقبلية تبدو بلا حدود.

Ⓒ الذكاء الاصطناعي يغيّر العالم بشكل غير مسبوق. تتنوع تطبيقاته من الرعاية الصحية إلى المالية، وإمكانياته المستقبلية تبدو غير محدودة.

Ⓓ يُحدث الذكاء الاصطناعي تغييرًا جذريًا في العالم بسرعة غير مسبوقة. تتعدد تطبيقاته، بدءًا من الرعاية الصحية إلى التمويل، ويبدو أن إمكانياته المستقبلية لا نهاية لها

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C

37. Climate change is one of the most pressing issues facing humanity today. It affects every aspect of our lives, from the food we eat to the air we breathe, and requires immediate and sustained action from all sectors of society.

Ⓐ تغير المناخ هو واحد من أكثر القضايا الملحة التي تواجه البشرية اليوم. يؤثر على كل جانب من جوانب حياتنا، من الطعام الذي نأكله إلى الهواء الذي نتنفسه، ويتطلب عملًا فوريًا ومستدامًا من جميع قطاعات المجتمع.

Ⓑ يعد التغير المناخي من أكثر القضايا إلحاحًا التي تواجه الإنسان حاليًا. يؤثر على كل جانب من جوانب حياتنا، من الطعام الذي نأكله إلى الهواء الذي نتنفسه، ويتطلب إجراءات فورية ومستمرة من جميع قطاعات المجتمع.

Ⓒ التغير المناخي هو من بين القضايا الأكثر إلحاحًا التي تواجه البشرية في الوقت الراهن. يؤثر على كل جانب من جوانب حياتنا، من الطعام الذي نأكله إلى الهواء الذي نتنفسه، ويحتاج إلى استجابة عاجلة ومستدامة من جميع قطاعات المجتمع.

Ⓓ يعتبر تغير المناخ من أكثر القضايا إلحاحًا التي تواجه البشرية اليوم. له تأثير على جميع جوانب حياتنا، بدءًا من الطعام الذي نأكله وحتى الهواء الذي نتنفسه، ويتطلب تحركًا فوريًا ومستدامًا من كل قطاعات المجتمع.

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d

38. على الرغم من أنني كنت أدرس طوال الليل للتحضير للاختبار، إلا أنني شعرت بالقلق الشديد عندما بدأت الأسئلة. لكنني حاولت أن أظل هادئًا وأجابتي كانت أفضل مما توقعت.

Ⓐ Although I studied all night to prepare for the test, I felt extremely anxious when I started the questions. However, I tried to stay calm, and my answers were worse than I expected.

Ⓑ Despite studying all night for the test, I felt very nervous when the questions began. However, I managed to stay calm, and my answers turned out better than I expected.

Ⓒ I studied for the test all night, and I felt confident when the questions started. However, my answers were not what I had anticipated.

Ⓓ Although I didn't study enough for the test, I felt very calm when the questions began, and my answers were exactly what I expected.

39. كانت الرحلة إلى الجبال في الشتاء تجربة لا تُنسى، حيث كانت الثلوج تغطي القمم والهواء باردًا ومنعشًا. استمتعنا بالمشي لمسافات طويلة والتمتع بالمناظر الطبيعية، ولكننا اضطررنا للعودة بسبب العاصفة التي بدأت تقترب.

Ⓐ The trip to the mountains in the winter was unforgettable, with snow covering the peaks and the air being cold and refreshing. We enjoyed long walks and the beautiful scenery, but we had to leave because of the storm that was approaching.

Ⓑ The winter journey to the mountains was not as exciting, with only a light dusting of snow. We didn't get to walk much because the weather was too warm, but we stayed for the entire day.

Ⓒ The winter trip to the mountains was enjoyable despite the heavy snowstorm that made hiking impossible. The scenery was beautiful, but we couldn't go outside.

Ⓓ We went to the mountains in winter, but the weather was too harsh to enjoy the cold air, and we didn't walk at all because of the storm.

ثالثا: الأسئلة المقالية التالية (القصة) درجتان لكل سؤال:

40. How does Pip first meet Estella, and what is his initial impression of her?

41. How does Estella's upbringing influence her relationship with Pip?

Write an introductory paragraph of about six lines on the following topic:

42. The Benefits of Reading

Watermarkly
جميع الكتب والملخصات ابحث في تليجرام 👈 @C355C